Stellar Transformations

(星辰变)

Book 14

The New Sovereign

I Eat Tomatoes

(我吃西红柿)

Story Description:

In a galaxy far away, there is a kid without innate inability to practice internal techniques. So, in order to gain the respect of his father, he resolutely chooses to follow the more difficult and painful path of practicing external techniques. As the years go by, he grows up, but what really changes his life is a mysterious meteoric crystal stone -- the Meteoric Tear. This stone fuses with the young man's body unnoticed, and he seems to undergo drastic transformations as a result. After that, everything is changed. Eventually his father knows that the son for whom he hasn't really shown a lot of consideration possesses astonishing abilities. And there's a lot more to come.

Original Story can be found here: Link

Chapter 1: Discovered

"What did you say? You have a way to kill Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei?" The wine cup in the Peng Demon Emperor's hand rocked. A lot of wine splashed onto the table. However, it appeared that the Peng Demon Emperor did not notice it as he was still staring at Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu nodded, smiled and said. "That's right. If my guess is correct, it's very possible for us to capture those three." Emperor Yu had an extremely confident smile on his face. This also caused the Peng Demon Emperor to believe in it even more. "Tell me, quickly, tell me."

Emperor Yu took a deep breath and then slowly said. "Brother Zong Yan, all these years, we've been trying to chase and kill Qin Yu and his brothers. The major reason for that was because we cannot find out where they are hiding. Although we've ordered our subordinates to pay attention to three extremely powerful youths and report back to us the moment they appear. But... it was very possible that Qin Yu and his brothers had never traveled the Bird Clan's territory together."

The Peng Demon Emperor was calmly listening.

"According to what I know, there are many people who are around Qin Yu. For example, there's Hei Yu's wife Bai Ling! I think that although it might be possible for Qin Yu and his brothers to willingly stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion for the entire time, but what about Bai Ling? Would they have the hearts to make her stay there too? If they really had such steel hearts and decided to have their entire group stay in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time, then we truly would have no way to find them. However, for now... let's assume that the three of them are not in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. If that was the case, then how did they manage to escape from brother Zong Yan's search?" Said Emperor Yu while smiling.

Peng Demon Emperor slowly nodded. "That's right, how exactly did they escape my search?"

"That's very simple. The people carrying out brother Zong Yan's orders

are brother Zong Yan's subordinates. How would brother Zong Yan's subordinates be able to investigate who they are? Of course, they would send transmission to some of the ordinary bosses of some ordinary planets. However... if Qin Yu and them became the boss of a planet, then no matter how we search for them, we'll still be unable to find them. That's because we'll be asking them to search for themselves." Said Emperor Yu with a self mocking smile. "I too had only just recently thought of this issue."

"That's right."

Peng Demon Emperor's eyes shined. He immediately turned around and frowned. "No, the experts that appeared in the Bird Clan all these years, my subordinates had kept track of all of them. If Qin Yu and his brothers were to become a boss of a planet, their strength would at the very least be that of a Emperor level. However, according to my records, there are no three people that fits the condition."

"Brother Zong Yan, you're mistaken." At this moment, Emperor Yu's train of thought was extremely free-flowing. "Had you forgotten that this Qin Yu possesses the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas? He has a large amount of subordinates. I reckon there are over a thousand Demon King level experts. You must know that in some ordinary planets, the bosses there are merely Demon Kings. If he were to let his subordinate control this planet and hide himself in the back, then how would your men be able to find him?"

Once Emperor Yu said these words, the Peng Demon Emperor suddenly came to a realization.

"That's right. Haha... I understand now." Peng Demon Emperor laughed loudly and said. "Qin Yu had arrived in the Bird Clan's territory some three hundred years ago. There were about a hundred years difference in the three times that he showed up. In that case... I'll order my subordinate to search the newly emerged bosses in the Bird Clan's territory of the past three hundred years."

"Brother Zong Yan is truly brilliant." Flattered Emperor Yu.

“Haha…” Peng Demon Emperor laughed out loud. Immediately after, he spread his Demon Awareness and immediately covered the entire Imperial Palace. He immediately discovered level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu and sent a voice transmission to him. “Liu Tu, come over immediately.”

In a blink of an eye.

Demon Emperor Liu Tu had appeared. Liu Tu bowed and said. “What might Your Majesty have for me?”

“Liu Tu, go and search exactly how many planets had new bosses within the past three hundred years! After you finished your search, immediately report back. No delay is allowed.” Shouted the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Upon seeing the tone that the Peng Demon Emperor spoke with, Liu Tu knew that this matter is of extreme urgency. Immediately, he bowed, left the place and started working.

“Brother Feng Yu, let’s continue drinking and wait for the news to come.” At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor’s mood was extremely good. In the past hundred years, there had been no thread leading to Qin Yu at all. Although Emperor Yu’s idea might not necessarily work, but it possessed feasibility.

“Drink.”

Emperor Yu also raised his wine cup.

In merely two hours.

“Your Majesty, this is the information regarding the new bosses of the planets within the Bird Clan’s territory within the past three hundred years.” Liu Tu had immediately arrived in front of the Peng Demon Emperor and handed over the jade slip in his hand. “Your Majesty, majority of the planets are controlled by a family for several hundred thousand to several millions of years. There are not many planets within the entire Bird Clan’s territory that had changed hands within the last several hundred years. There are a total of eight of them.”

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can be said to be

boundless, only eight planets have changed hands in the Bird Clan's territory. It was truly not many.

The Peng Demon Emperor held the jade slip in his hand. He swept through it with his Demon Awareness. Immediately, he lightly smiled and said. "Four amongst these eight are most probable." As he said that, he passed the jade slip to Emperor Yu beside him. Emperor Yu did not say anything and immediately took the jade slip and looked through it with his Immortal Awareness.

Soon after, Emperor Yu raised his boss and looked to the Peng Demon Emperor with a smile. "Brother Zong Yan, of these eight, four of them are likely to be bosses that are changed by the time when Qin Yu escaped. Two of these four had their bosses changed right when Qin Yu arrived at the Bird Clan's territory. One of them had their boss changed after Qin Yu killed Bai Feng. The last of them changed their boss after Qin Yu returned after the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation."

"That's right, these four planets are the most probable. However, the other four are also probable." The Peng Demon Emperor nodded and said.

Merely, both Emperor Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor knew that it was only a possibly. It might be possible that their speculation would not hold up at all and Qin Yu and his brothers had instead stayed in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time.

"Big brother Feng Yu, you sought for me?" Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi suddenly appeared.

Emperor Yu nodded and said while smiling. "That's right, brother Zong Yan and I had came to a speculation. If we are to be correct in our speculation, it is very possible for us to be able to find Qin Yu and his brothers and even kill them this time around."

"Really?" Xuan Xi's mood had also turned cheerful.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan also nodded.

Emperor Yu's expression suddenly grew solemn. He slowly said. "This time around, no matter what, we cannot alert them. We must certainly be

able to... kill them with a single strike. If they were to discover us, we must not allow them to escape."

"That's right." Peng Demon Emperor also nodded. He was also able to deeply sense the pressure that the three brothers brought upon him.

"Brother Zong Yan, that's why I believe that this time, when we are to inspect these eight planet bosses, all three of us must set off together. Once we discover them, the three of us are to immediately kill them." A cold light shined through Emperor Yu's eyes.

Peng Demon Emperor also nodded. "We'll go and personally inspect every single one of them. After all, there are only eight of them. We'll start off with the most probable four."

"Mn..." Emperor Yu slightly nodded.

On a starry sky.

Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were all standing in the sky. Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness was spread open. This planet was their first target. The boss of this planet was someone who had turned into the planet's hegemon when Qin Yu had just step foot into the Demon Realm.

"How is it?" Peng Demon Emperor looked to Emperor Yu.

Of the five, Emperor Yu possessed the highest level soul. Furthermore, he had already seen Bai Ling, Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu and them before when they were watching the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation on the Ridge Peak Star. Thus, he was naturally familiar of their auras.

"None. There is no one in this planet that possesses the aura of the people with Qin Yu or that Bai Ling." Said Emperor Yu as he shook his head.

Peng Demon Emperor's brows creased. He then said. "Let's go, we'll go and try out the next planet."

When the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and the other three were bitterly searching for Qin Yu and them, Qin Yu and his brothers were still

peacefully training in the Jiang Lan's Realm. This time around, it was unlikely for Qin Yu and his brothers to exit the Jiang Lan's Realm until they reach a level where they can handle the Peng Demon Emperor.

Flowing Mist Star. Five Willows Palace. In the back garden of the Pure Flow Mansion.

Bai Ling and her daughter Hei Tong was sitting beside the cluster of flowers. They were currently looking at the open space in the middle of the garden where Wu Lan was currently instructing Guo Fan. Wu Lan, unlike Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, did not try his utmost to bitterly train. Instead, he was living a quiet and cozy life on the Flowing Mist Star.

Occasionally, he would play with Hei Tong. Occasionally, he would go fishing or drink tea. And occasionally, he would give some directions to Guo Fan.

"Uncle Wu Lan, is this right?" Guo Fan once again threw his right fist frontward. The space where his fist went through appeared to had been compressed instantly and was giving off a frozen repressiveness.

In actuality, Guo Fan's fist did not contain any energy. It was a fist that was thrown with merely strength and muscles.

There was nothing that can be done... when training in the garden, if he were to use the Demon Elemental Energy within his body, then it was likely that Guo Fan would had smashed the entire garden to pieces with a single fist. Thus, he could only train like this. Fortunately, what he was learning was the methods of using one's fist. Therefore, it didn't matter even if he didn't use any energy.

"Haha... it's not bad." Wu Lan nodded joyously. Afterwards, he looked toward Hei Tong who sat afar. "Little Tong, your husband is truly not bad. His attack technique is similar to my own. He could indeed learn my martial technique. Merely, this is about it for today, I'll teach him again tomorrow."

Hei Tong immediately ran over to Wu Lan, grabbed his arm and started to act coquettishly. "Uncle Wu Lan, just teach him for two more hours. Up till now, you've only demonstrated three times. How would Big Brother

Guo Fan be able to learn your technique that easily? Uncle Wu Lan~~~"

"Sigh, okay, okay." Said Wu Lan as he pampered Hei Tong.

Immediately after, Wu Lan looked to Guo Fan. "Guo Fan, open your eyes wide. Make sure to also use your Demon Awareness to carefully observe. As to how I execute my fist, the method of the fist, you must comprehend it yourself in order for it to become yours."

After he finished saying that, Wu Lan looked to the front indifferently.

He lightly grasped his right fist and struck it out slowly yet fast. At the time when Wu Lan threw his fist out, the surrounding space appeared to had been frozen. Wu Lan's fist had completely pierced through the space.

"Buzz~~~"

A faint air ripple had appeared in the surrounding.

Fortunately, Wu Lan had not used any energy with his fist strike. It was merely done with his comprehension of the way of the fist. Even without any energy behind it, it was able to give rise to such a result. If he were to use his energy with the fist, then the might of the fist was something that can well be imagined.

"Did you manage to see it clearly?" Wu Lan looked to Guo Fan.

Guo Fan frowned and shook his head. Immediately after, he walked to the side and started to slowly throw his fists forward one by one. He was trying to unceasingly experience the new sensation. Wu Lan smiled as he saw this scene. At the same time, he walked to the table on the side, picked up a cup of tea and started to slowly drink it.

However, Wu Lan and them were completely oblivious that at this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor and them had already arrived on the Flowing Mist Star.

The sudden emergence of the Five Willows Palace was indeed a matter that had happened within the past three hundred years. It was one of the eight places under suspicion. At this moment, in the sky above the oceans of the the Flowing Mist Star stood Emperor Yu, Peng Demon Emperor,

Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

"Brother Feng Yu, check it out." Said the Peng Demon Emperor.

Emperor Yu nodded and once again began to spread his Immortal Awareness. The Immortal Awareness of a level nine Immortal Emperor instantly covered the entire Flowing Mist Star. Naturally, his Immortal Awareness also covered the Five Willows Palace. Naturally, Wu Lan, Guo Fan and them were discovered.

"Bai Ling, I've discovered Bai Ling's aura." Emperor Yu said to Peng Demon Emperor with a pleasantly surprised tone.

"Really?" The Peng Demon Emperor also had an ecstatic expression on his face.

To search eight planets, they were already prepared for failure. After all, Qin Yu and his brothers' ability to hide themselves had caused Peng Demon Emperor and them to suffer immensely.

"What about Hei Yu and his brothers?" Peng Demon Emperor immediately asked.

Emperor Yu frowned and shook his head. "None. I only see Bai Ling and a girl that's very intimate with her. At the same time, there are two males. One of them possessed the strength of level eight Demon Emperor while the other wasn't even at the level of Demon King."

"Level eight Demon Emperor? Who?" Peng Demon Emperor was suspicious. Level eight Demon Emperor, all of them possessed widespread reputation.

"I don't know." Emperor Yu shook his head. Immediately after, he said puzzled. "Even during the time on the Ridge Peak Star when we were watching the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation, I had also not seen this man." Wu Lan had indeed not watched the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation. That was because... Wu Lan didn't feel like watching it.

Peng Demon Emperor's brows creased. "It would appear that he ought to be a Demon Emperor from the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas."

“Mn.” Emperor Yu nodded and said. “Although I did not manage to find Qin Yu and his brothers, but let’s first capture Bai Ling and them. Furthermore, I sense that girl appears to be very intimate with Bai Ling. Ah, it’s her daughter.”

Emperor Yu’s Immortal Awareness had covered the Five Willows Palace the entire time. Earlier, Hei Tong was chatting with Bai Ling and had called her ‘mother.’

“Daughter? Hei Yu and Bai Ling’s daughter?” An indescribable light was flickering in the Peng Demon Emperor’s eyes.

“Good, let’s proceed immediately. It’s a bit hard to capture that level eight Demon Emperor alive, we’ll kill him directly. As for the rest of them... capture them all alive.” The Peng Demon Emperor had gave the order directly. “Let’s go.”

Immediately, the five of them disappeared from the sky above the ocean and appeared in the sky above the Five Willows Palace.

Wu Lan’s soul realm’s level was not strong, it was merely at a level eight Demon Emperor level. However, during the moment when Emperor Yu had spread out his Immortal Awareness and covered the entire Flowing Mist Star, Wu Lan had a foreboding sensation. However, he was unable to instantly find the reason.

Wu Lan who had sensed something immediately raised his head up.

What he saw was five people suddenly appearing in the sky above them. It was precisely the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them. Upon seeing this group of people’s sudden appearance, Wu Lan’s expression immediately changed and immediately sent a Mind Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, Emperor Yu and them have come!”

Chapter 2: Emperor Yu's Death

"I'll take care of that level eight Demon Emperor." Said Emperor Yu as he lightly smiled.

After he finished saying those words, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu all turned into five rays of light and rapidly shot toward the Pure Flow Mansion below them. As for Emperor Yu, he specially shot toward Wu Lan to handle him.

Wu Lan stood up like a spear. He was calmly looking at Emperor Yu who was coming toward him from afar.

"It's been a long time since I last fought." A faint smile appeared on the corner of Wu Lan's mouth.

Wu Lan retreated his right fist toward his waist and started to slowly emit a black light from his entire body. Looking from afar, Wu Lan appeared to be completely covered by a layer of black colored liquid-like and flowing matter.

"A level eight Demon Emperor dares to take me on, you're courting death." Upon seeing Wu Lan acting like that, Emperor Yu was unable to refrain from being slightly angered. The Great Emperor's Sword that he held in his hand shot a sword ray that ripped through the sky and arrived in front of Wu Lan in an instant.

Wu Lan continued to stand there. His right fist was still beside his waist. Suddenly...

Time appeared to have been stopped, and space appeared to have been frozen. Clearly, Wu Lan's right fist was shot out with a speed that appeared to be very slow. His fist penetrated through the space and collided with the Great Emperor's Sword.

Wu Lan's fist was very ordinary. However, his fist was covered with a flowing black matter and was thus no longer ordinary.

The Great Emperor's Sword collided with Wu Lan's fist directly.

"Kacha~~~" Like a frail iron, the Great Emperor's Sword instantly broke

apart into seven to eight pieces. The fragments of the Great Emperor's Sword slowly scattered in all directions. However, Wu Lan's fist was still advancing.

"Bang!"

His fist had penetrated through Emperor Yu's abdomen.

In the silence, everyone's heartbeat sounded like rolling thunder. Everyone present was looking at Wu Lan with a dumbfounded expression; including the Peng Demon Emperor that had prepared to go and capture Bai Ling.

Emperor Yu, a grand level nine Immortal Emperor, was actually unable to even land a single move against a level eight Demon Emperor. Furthermore... even his Mid Quality Divine Sword, the Great Emperor's Sword, was shattered by this level eight Demon Emperor with a single fist. What exactly was this level eight Demon Emperor's fist composed of?

"Could it be the Dragon Emperor? Or is he the same as the Dragon Emperor?" Peng Demon Emperor was dumbfounded.

As for Emperor Yu himself, he was looking at the large hole in his abdomen in shock. And at this moment, Wu Lan was holding onto a Nascent Soul in his hand. This Nascent Soul had already been pierced through by the black light that covered Wu Lan's hand.

"You, you..." Emperor Yu was completely speechless.

At this moment, a series of scenes had flashed through Emperor Yu's mind in an instant. There was the time when he first started cultivating. There was the time when he was high-spirited after being renowned as a genius. There was the time when he confidently and easily wandered the Immortal Realm. There was the time when he and Xuan Xi experienced love with each other. There was also the haughty time when he became an Emperor level expert. There was also the time when he became the 'Emperor Yu' of the Immortal Realm, the esteemed honorable and radiating moment when he attained the same status as people like the Cyan Emperor.

However, all of this had vanished like smoke in thin air.

Regardless of what grand prospect or magnificent aspiration he had, regardless of the longings he had for the Divine Realm, everything was smashed to pieces by this fist. At the moment before his death, Emperor Yu's gaze fell toward the Mystic Emperor who stood afar, toward his wife, Xuan Xi!

"No!!!" That extremely mournful voice came from Xuan Xi's mouth. Red tears rolled down her face. Emperor Yu felt that his soul, being surrounded by the black light, was slowly dissipating.

With his consciousness fuzzy, Emperor Yu seemed to had seen a figure.

That man who had knocked him down from his utmost position, that man that had brought him numerous nightmares, that man with a miraculous cultivation speed.

"Qin...Yu..." With Emperor Yu's final consciousness, he said these two words. Immediately after, his consciousness dissipated entirely.

"Boom!"

Emperor Yu's body heavily collapsed onto the ground. The sound of the impact was something that resounded through everyone's heart. Only after a short moment had passed did everyone react. And at this moment... Guo Fan, Bai Ling and Hei Tong had already been taken into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu stood beside Wu Lan.

"Wu Lan is truly powerful." Qin Yu took a glance at Wu Lan beside him. He was thoroughly shocked. This Wu Lan who had come from the Divine Realm possessed merely a level eight Demon Emperor level soul. Who would've expected that he was able to smash even a Mid Quality Divine Artifact to bits. Exactly how hard was his fist?

Qin Yu believed that Wu Lan was definitely able to pulverize his body with a single fist.

Even if his 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' had reached the eighth stage

after being in the Jiang Lan's Realm for a thousand years, even if his body was now comparable in hardness to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact, that Great Emperor's Sword that Wu Lan had easily smashed to bits was also a Mid Quality Divine Artifact.

"So strong!" Qin Yu felt that even his breathing had turned somewhat difficult.

Amongst the people that Qin Yu knew, it seemed that only the Cyan Emperor and the Dragon Emperor possessed such frightening strength. Oh, that's right, there was also that mysterious Granny Yin Hua. As for the Great Ape Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor, it was still difficult to tell whether or not they're able to match up against Wu Lan.

"Qin Yu, I've said before that you possess an opportunity to make me fight. This time..."

"Stop!" Qin Yu immediately said stop and break off Wu Lan's speech.

Qin Yu was secretly laughing in his heart. Even if he didn't continue to listen to what Wu Lan was saying, he still knew about Wu Lan's intention. It was evident that Wu Lan wanted to use this time where he disposed of Emperor Yu as Qin Yu's request so that Qin Yu would no longer had any more opportunity to request him to fight.

Holy fuck, his single fist strike was able to smash a Mid Quality Divine Artifact to bits, with a strength that abnormal, how could I let him off so easily?

"Wu Lan, remember, my request... was killing Emperor Yu my request? I had never requested you to do such. You killed him by your own intention. Therefore... this most definitely cannot be considered as a request I made toward you. I still have this request opportunity." Said Qin Yu while smiling. At this moment, Qin Yu appeared to have completely ignored the Peng Demon Emperor and them.

Wu Lan didn't know whether to laugh or cry. "Then this Emperor Yu died for nothing?"

"Died for nothing?" Qin Yu was slightly startled. Following which he

realized what Wu Lan meant and then nodded his head as if that was obvious. “Mn, he died for nothing.”

“Qin Yu!”

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi clothed in red from head to toe stared at Qin Yu with her hatred filled eyes. “Your subordinate killed my husband, yet you’re still here acting all hypocritical. Fine, in that case I’ll…”

Peng Demon Emperor waved his hand, stood in front of Xuan Xi and stopped her.

Peng Demon Emperor looked to Qin Yu and then to Wu Lan. “Who are you?” The Peng Demon Emperor felt threatened. This Wu Lan had indeed threatened him. Earlier, Peng Demon Emperor had noticed that… this Wu Lan’s point of attack possessed a very fast speed.

That was right, very fast.

However, what was very strange was that when Wu Lan attacked, his opponent was able to clearly see the trajectory of his fist. The rate that the time flowed appeared to be very slow and almost frozen. Speaking of it from a certain point of view, Wu Lan’s attack… was very fast.

Fast to a frightening level.

“With my speed, am I able to dodge this man’s fist?” Peng Demon Emperor suddenly discovered that he no longer held certainty.

“Who exactly are you?” Asked Peng Demon Emperor again after seeing that Wu Lan did not respond.

Wu Lan finally shot a glance toward the Peng Demon Emperor and said. “Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, your speed is indeed very fast… unfortunately, your attack power is not strong enough. You cannot injure me. It is impossible for you to kill Qin Yu when I’m present.”

Qin Yu was shocked.

Holy, the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed attack power close to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact was actually being described as being ‘not strong’ by Wu Lan and even unable to injure him. Wasn’t this a

bit too terrifying?

At this moment, Qin Yu suddenly remembered a thing.

Fei Fei had said back then that when the Great Ape Emperor was commenting on the Demon Realm's Three Great Emperors, he had said that the Dragon Emperor possessed a terrifying attack and defense but a subpar speed. As for the Peng Demon Emperor, he possessed a very fast speed, ordinary defense and also a weak attack.

Indeed... experts of the same level would give the same kind of determination.

"Not only do you possess a weak attack, your defense could also only be considered as so-so. If you're far from me, it might be possible that I cannot kill you. However, if you were to approach me... that Inherited Treasure of your Peng Clan might have to exchange ownership today." Wu Lan continued.

Beads of sweat appeared on the forehead of the Peng Demon Emperor.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan remembered about a matter. What Wu Lan had said to him was not much different from what the Dragon Emperor had said to him before.

"Your Majesty?" Ao Ku and Liu Tu looked to the Peng Demon Emperor. They were waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor's decision.

Peng Demon Emperor's countless years of haughtiness started to rise. This man in front of him actually disregarded him like so. Pend Demon Emperor grasped his fists and started to radiate with a golden light. At the same time...

Specks of crimson colored dots appeared on the body of the Peng Demon Emperor. The crown on the Peng Demon Emperor's head that was originally golden color had turned crimson color.

"Comparing the mastery of one's movement technique, there are not many people who dare to compare with me. Even if I were to fight you in close combat, I do not believe that you'll be able to hit me." The Peng Demon Emperor's eyes were shining with a crimson light.

Wu Lan's expression changed. He muttered. "Those seniors of this Peng Clan had truly left enough assets. Seems like I'll have to spend some great effort this time around."

Seeing that Wu Lan's expression had grown solemn, the Peng Demon Emperor instead grew relaxed. He realized that the man in front of him does not have the assurance of taking him on. Immediately, the Peng Demon Emperor ordered. "Xuan Xi, Ao Ku, Liu To, the three of you go surround Qin and kill him. I'll take care of this guy."

"Yes." Ao Ku and Liu Tu immediately accepted the order. As for Xuan Xi who was enraged, she had already set off to kill Qin Yu.

Qin Yu not at all concerned about being surrounded by the three.

"As my Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has reached the eighth stage, I shall test out my achievement today." A smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. His body was comparable in hardness to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. On top of that, he had the recovery ability of the Life Elemental Energy.

Qin Yu was confident that he'll be able to fight one against three.

"Qin Yu, die!" The Flowing Great Sword that contained within it the immense hatred of the Mystic Emperor was the first to arrive in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely moved his body aside and directly stretch his hand out to catch the sword.

Catching a Divine Sword one handed!

A faint silver light was radiating from Qin Yu's body. Qin Yu grabbed the Divine Sword with his left hand whereas his right hand came smashing at the Mystic Emperor like lightning. Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi actually decided to take on Qin Yu's fist head on. Her left hand turned into numerous mirages as it rushed forth to attack Qin Yu's head.

"Bang!" Qin Yu's fist smashed onto Xuan Xi's body. As for Xuan Xi's finger technique, even though Qin Yu had dodged, it still managed to land on Qin Yu's forehead. Xuan Xi's body was merely jolted and not damaged in the slightest. Qin Yu was also not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu took a step back.

“Prepare to die!” Ao Ku and Liu Tu came with a pincer attack on Qin Yu from both sides. Ao Ku’s spiked club and Liu Tu’s machete both came attacking at Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu merely used his two hands to hit back.

“Emperor Yu was truly good toward you.” Qin Yu continuously blocked several tens of strikes from Ao Ku and Liu Tu. However, he instead started to speak to the Mystic Emperor. “Unexpectedly, he was willing to part with his Divine Armor and gave that to you.”

Emperor Yu possessed a Divine Armor.

However, when Emperor Yu was killed by Wu Lan earlier, his Divine Armor did not appear at all. If he had his Divine Armor... the result would still not change. After all, even the Mid Quality Divine Sword, the Great Emperor’s Sword, had been smashed to pieces. Wu Lan’s attack power was obvious.

“Thus, I must kill you with even more.” Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi’s eyes shined with fierceness. Her figure turned red. Once again, she rushed toward Qin Yu.

“I cannot waste any more time. Having been chased to kill the entire time, I shall let them know that... trying to kill me would sometimes cause you to pay a hefty price.” Qin Yu gave rise to a killing intent.

Ao Ku, Liu Tu and the Mystic Emperor came attacking at Qin Yu almost simultaneously. To the left, Ao Ku. To the right, Liu Tu. As for the Mystic Emperor, she was coming from behind. At this moment, both Ao Ku and Liu Tu had entered their battle form.

Ao Ku’s spiked club came crushing toward Qin Yu’s left arm. Liu Tu’s machete came chopping toward Qin Yu’s right arm.

Without any defense, only focusing on attack!

With the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body having reached the eighth stage, Qin Yu’s speed had also became even more frightening. Ao Ku and Liu Tu only saw the silhouette of a fist crashing toward their chests.

Their chests caved in. Their bones shattered.

"Explode!" The two hands that Qin Yu had pieced into the body of the two started to shoot out tens of finger rays. Those extremely sharp finger rays easily pierced through Ao Ku and Liu Tu's Nascent Souls.

And at this moment, Mystic Emperor's sword split open a line of blood on Qin Yu's back and knocking him forward.

"Eh?" Qin Yu looked to Ao Ku with puzzlement.

Liu Tu was killed with a single strike. However, Ao Ku... he actually split into two at the final moment. Qin Yu only managed to kill one of the two. The other one was unexpectedly still alive.

"Your Majesty, Qin Yu is too powerful." Said Ao Ku via voice transmission. When he finished, without waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor to respond nor caring for what he might say, he immediately turned to a ray of light and started to flee.

Ao Ku was able to split into two. In actuality, both of them were his true bodies. It was an ability that he possessed as a Variation High Level Divine Beast. However, one of his true bodies was already killed by Qin Yu... if he wanted to cultivate another true body, it'll be extremely hard to accomplish.

"Qin Yu is too powerful?" Peng Demon Emperor who had heard the voice transmission was unable to refrain himself from glancing over to Qin Yu.

With a single glance, he had discovered that Liu Tu's corpse had fallen onto the ground. As for Ao Ku, he had already fled. As for that Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi who had hacked Qin Yu with her sword, she too had stepped onto her Divine Sword and started fleeing after being unable to injure Qin Yu.

"They've actually all left. And this level eight Demon Emperor in front of me is also extremely abnormal." Peng Demon Emperor had discovered a matter upon fighting Wu Lan.

Wu Lan possessed an extremely powerful defense, powerful to a

frightening level.

His attack power was also extremely powerful, so powerful that he could seriously injure him. Peng Demon Emperor understood that had he not used the final function of the Inherited Treasure right away which increased his defense greatly, then he would be unable to even take on a single hit from this Wu Lan.

Peng Demon Emperor turned into a blur and arrived high up into the sky. He looked to Wu Lan from afar.

"You're truly powerful. Your fists are extremely fast. However, your movement techniques are inferior to mine... your defense is also extremely powerful. I sense that you resemble the Dragon Emperor. Merely, I don't know when comparing your defense and attack with the Dragon Emperor, who would be stronger? However, the Dragon Emperor's fists' speed is far inferior to yours." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Wu Lan retrieved back his hand, placed them behind his back, smiled and said. "The Dragon Emperor possesses an Inherited Treasure. On top of that, being a Five Clawed Golden Dragon is powerful by itself. Both his defense and attack are a rank higher than mine. Merely, his attack speed... is indeed significantly inferior to mine."

"Qin Yu, I congratulate you on obtaining such a good helper."

After the Peng Demon Emperor finished, he directly turned into a blur and disappeared. Peng Demon Emperor also understood this in his heart... that from today on, it was practically impossible for him to be able to kill Hei Yu.

Chapter 3: Bewitching God Temple

Peng Demon Emperor turned to a golden ray of light. At this moment, Peng Demon Emperor's heart was extremely disturbed. His eyes were flickering with light unceasingly. "Never had I expected that Hei Yu's big brother Qin Yu actually had such a powerful helper. It would appear that killing Hei Yu is now impossible. With Hei Yu's potential and his cultivation speed, he would most definitely surpass me one day!"

"I should try to ascend to the Divine Realm at an earlier date and find the seniors of my Golden Winged Great Peng clan. If I were to rely on them and become their subordinate, I believe that I should be able to ensure my safety then." At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor had no choice but to make the decision to try to rely on the seniors of Peng Clan in the Divine Realm.

Peng Demon Emperor stopped. He was preparing to use Greater Teleportation to leave.

"Hm?" Peng Demon Emperor flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. With a swept of his Demon Awareness, he came to know that this message came from Ao Ku... "Your Majesty, the Mystic Emperor and I are on the Green Blue Star."

"Green Blue Star, that's not far away from here."

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan started to use Greater Teleportation. After three Greater Teleportations, he had arrived on the Green Blue Star and saw Ao Ku and Xuan Xi.

On a wasteland on the Green Blue Star. Ao Ku and Xuan Xi were both standing there. At this moment, Ao Ku's complexion was somewhat pale. As for Xuan Xi, her eyes were somewhat red. She was giving off an aura of grief.

"Your Majesty." Upon seeing Peng Demon Emperor's arrival, Ao Ku immediately greeted him respectfully.

Upon seeing Ao Ku, Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was unable to

refrain himself from sighing. “Ao Ku, this time around, everything had surpassed our expectations. Not a single one of us would have thought that Qin Yu actually possessed such a powerful helper. Moreover, his own strength had also increased by a lot. Liu Tu had died and you’ve also lost one of your two true bodies…” Saying all of this, the Peng Demon Emperor was also unable to refrain himself from feeling disappointed and frustrated.

Ao Ku smiled bitterly. “Your Majesty, over two hundred years ago when Qin Yu came to save Bai Xin, I had fought against him. At that time, when I used my two true bodies, I was able to slightly push him down. Who would’ve expected that in such a short period of time, his strength would’ve surpassed mine by so much that he had became able to kill me with merely a flip of his palm.”

“Zong Yan.”

Upon hearing this voice, Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan looked to the side. Immediately, he said. “Xuan Xi, you should stop grieving so much about brother Feng Yu’s death. Afterall, none of us had expected for that black and thin man to be that frightening. Even I am not a match for him.”

Xuan Xi naturally knew that the Peng Demon Emperor was unable to match up against that black and thin man. However, she still said coldly. “Zong Yan, I merely wanted to know… whether or not you’re planning to help me with avenging my husband’s death?”

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan frowned. He raged in his heart. He tried to kindly advise Xuan Xi yet she instead possessed no sense of propriety. With his strength, although he might be inferior to Wu Lan, he was still much more powerful than Xuan Xi.

“Xuan Xi, do not overestimate your own capabilities. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it’s completely impossible for you to kill Qin Yu. I would also not mix myself into it. This is all that I have to say, farewell.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor coldly. Immediately after he shouted to Ao Ku. “Ao Ku, return back with me.”

“Good. Good.” Xuan Xi was so angry that her face had turned blue. Her entire body was shivering. “Zong Yan, I will avenge my husband myself. Farewell!” After she finished saying that, she immediately used Greater Teleportation and disappeared.

Peng Demon Emperor sneered in his heart. “After seeing Qin Yu’s true strength, you’re still thinking about trying to avenge your husband? Truly courting death.”

Immediately after, Peng Demon Emperor and Ao Ku had also departed from the Green Blue Star.

From this battle, the Peng Demon Emperor had lost a great general in his camp. Even Ao Ku’s strength was cut in half. Furthermore, the Emperor Yu who had roamed through the Immortal Realm freely for tens of millions of years had lost his life in this battle.

After such an occurrence, the Peng Demon Emperor would not dare to try to chase and kill Qin Yu again. As for the sole person who wanted to kill Qin Yu, Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi, she was of no threat to Qin Yu.

Flowing Mist Star, Five Willows Palace.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Guo Fan, Hei Tong, Wu Lan and Dong Xue were all in the main hall. Even the five Demon Kings that had constructed the Five Willows Palace were standing outside the main hall waiting for orders.

“Haha, delightful. Truly delightful. Wasn’t Emperor Yu planning to kill us? He’s finally been rid off. Wu Lan, you’re truly amazingly powerful. With merely a single fist, you’ve crushed Emperor Yu to death.” Said Hou Fei with excitement.

Almost everyone in the main hall was smiling.

“Uncle Wu Lan, what’s with you too. You’ve never set off to attack the entire time. If you would have shown your might earlier and taught that Peng Demon Emperor and them a lesson, how would they still dare to come after us then?” Hei Tong was secretly muttering on the side. Guo Fan, upon seeing that Hei Tong was speaking bad of Wu Lan, secretly

pulled Hei Tong's hand and said with in a low voice. "Tong Tong, be more respectful toward Uncle Wu Lan."

At this moment, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were looking at each other and laughing.

Upon seeing this scene in front of him, Qin Yu was also very delighted.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, I believe that after this battle, that Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan ought to not dare to continue to come after us now. It could be said as... we would be able to freely wander the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Said Qin Yu to everyone present.

When Qin Yu was saying those words, he also shot a glance toward the calm and easy-going Wu Lan. Although he was somewhat prepared for Wu Lan's prowess, but it still surprised him greatly.

"This Flowing Mist Star is also very boring, where should we go to?" Hei Tong's eyes shined as she asked.

"From this battle, we had also exposed the Flowing Mist Star. Although we believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would not continue to come for us, but it was also possible for him to be unable to keep his anger down and send subordinates to cause troubles for us. Although Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and I would not be afraid of that, but Guo Fan and Little Tong's strength were still pretty weak. Furthermore... that Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi most definitely possessed an extreme hatred for us as Emperor Yu had also died. It was also possible for her to come for revenge."

Qin Yu had a somewhat solemn expression.

Qin Yu understood very well in his heart that it was very likely for Xuan Xi who had went mad with anger to come seeking for revenge and then target the weaker people like Bai Ling and Hei Tong.

"It's very possible." Hei Yu's expression had also turned solemn.

They cannot stay in the Flowing Mist Star.

"Let's enter the Jiang Lan's Realm." Guo Fan suddenly suggested. Guo Fan had already married Hei Tong several tens of years ago. However,

Guo Fan had never trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm before. Unlike Hei Tong who loved lively places, Guo Fan instead liked to quietly train.

Hei Tong also nodded. She curled her lips and said. "In this past hundred years, I've already grew bored of strolling the city. Since it's so boring now, let's return to the Jiang Lan's Realm. However, Eldest Uncle... you have to agree to make me a beautiful island in the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, you must make me some beautiful palaces on that island."

Qin Yu smiled and nodded.

Everything in the Jiang Lan's Realm were things that Qin Yu could create with a single intention.

"Big brother, where should we go to?" Hei Yu asked. Since they cannot stay in the Flowing Mist Star any longer, where should they go to?

"I've decided to go stroll the Bewitching God Temple first." Said Qin Yu with a smile. Qin Yu had wanted to go to the Bewitching God Temple for a long time already. Merely, he did not have the opportunity to go there all these years.

"Bewitching God Temple." Wu Lan's eyes shined. Immediately after he started to smile.

"Sure. Bewitching God Temple, let's go to the Bewitching God Temple." Hou Fei started to shout excitedly. Guo Fan and his wife Hei Tong's eyes started to shine. They were also looking forward to the Bewitching God Temple.

In the boundless cosmos, Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation to travel from a planet to another. With Qin Yu's Greater Teleportation's distance, he had arrived on a easternmost planet on the Chaotic Star Field, the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

The Bewitching Overlooking Star was a flourishing planet. Furthermore, it was the most chaotic planet of the Chaotic Star Field. That was because it was the closest planet to the Bewitching God Temple. It was also the planet with the most Emperor level experts gathered there.

However, not to long ago, after the negotiations of the five different powers of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm sealed off the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, the chaos of the Bewitching Overlooking Star had also gradually disappeared. The amount of experts that remained on the Bewitching Overlooking Star had also grown smaller and smaller in amount. And today, three Emperor level experts had appeared here.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had just arrived on the Bewitching Overlooking Star. They immediately sensed the particularity of the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

"What's happening here? How come the entire planet's space is fluctuating? Furthermore, it's an incessant fluctuation." Qin Yu was completely puzzled. It was clear that one cannot use Teleportation and Greater Teleportation on the Bewitching Overlooking Star.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu was also puzzled.

Qin Yu spread his Immortal Awareness outside of the planet to search for the cause of the space fluctuation. However, the further Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness departed from the range of the Bewitching Overlooking Planet and approached the Bewitching God Temple....

"Ah!" Qin Yu had a completely astonished expression.

Having been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for so long, this was the first time Qin Yu had witnessed such an astonishing scene.

"Big brother, what's wrong?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu both looked to Qin Yu.

"No wonder one must fly through the Bewitching Overlooking Star in order to reach the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu muttered. He then turned to his brothers and said. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let's go."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. They did not know why Qin Yu was startled earlier. However, they still followed behind Qin Yu and rapidly flew out of the Bewitching Overlooking Star and into the boundless cosmos. They began to proceed to rapidly fly toward the direction of the Bewitching God Temple.

After Qin Yu and his brothers flew for two hours in the boundless cosmic space, they had finally arrived beside the 'thing' that had startled Qin Yu.

"What is that?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu were completely shocked.

Qin Yu smiled. "That's the reason why I was shocked earlier. Never had I imagined that... the Bewitching God Temple would contain such a boundless tear in space. The space here is tearing, restoring, tearing and then restoring incessantly. With such a large tear space, it's no wonder that...the space was clearly fluctuating even on the Bewitching Overlooking Star that's so far away from here."

"Big brother, could this even be considered as a tear?" Hou Fei had his eyes wide open as he looked at the enormous tear located several millions miles away.

Even though they are located several millions miles away, the three brothers were still able to see that enormous crack clearly. Thus, one could imagine that the enormous space tear was at the minimum several thousand miles wide or even tens of thousands of miles wide.

A space tear that's several thousand miles wide?

"This space tear is too abnormal. The width is one thing. But its length was at the very least ten billion miles long!" Gasped Qin Yu. Qin Yu was able to clearly see that this space tear appeared like a winding great river within the boundless cosmic space.

The source of this space tear 'great river', according to Qin Yu's estimation, ought to be the Bewitching God Temple.

An enormous space tear that originated from the direction of the Bewitching God Temple and continued to extend to a length close to that of an entire star field. Just through imagining it, one would know how frightening it was.

Although the space tear was restoring itself, it could also start to tear in the blink of an eye.

"A frightening energy was ripping apart the space of the Immortal,

Devil and Demon Realm incessantly. The source of this energy ought to be the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu's brows slightly creased. From merely this tear, one was able to determine how extraordinary the Bewitching God Temple was.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also nodded.

To be able to rip apart a crack in space with a length of an entire star field and a width of several thousand miles, on top of that, this space tear was being ripped apart unceasingly, how powerful must this energy be?

"Come, let's go check it out." Qin Yu's eyes were bright and full of expression. Toward the peculiar and miraculous things, Qin Yu was extremely willing to explore them. And now, he very much wanted to check out what exactly was the Bewitching God Temple for it to be able to continuously rip apart space and create such an enormous tear in space.

The three brothers flew side by side.

Even with the current astonishing speed that the three brothers possessed, they still spent two entire days before they managed to approach the Bewitching God Temple.

"Big brother..." Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu had an astonished appearance.

"My estimation was wrong. It's not a single space tear but instead a series of tears!" Upon seeing the scene before him, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from admitting that he had underestimated the frightfulness of the Bewitching God Temple.

According to the narration written on the Interstellar Map, the 'thing' before them ought to be the Bewitching God Temple.

Why was it called a 'thing'?

That was because what stood in front of them did not had an appearance of a 'temple' at all. Instead, he had the appearance of an enormous planet. This 'planet' had a size a hundred thousand times bigger than ordinary larger planets in the cosmos. It was so big and beyond reasonable limits.

“This is the Bewitching God Temple?” Hou Fei swallowed a gulp of saliva. His eyes were wide like a ball.

“That’s right.” Qin Yu nodded. He was also staring at the ‘planet’ of extremely terrifying size that stood before him. “To be exact, the Bewitching God Temple is inside it. A substance covered the outside of it. Only through passing this substance would one enter the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Does it require such a large scale thing to protect the Bewitching God Temple?” Hei Yu was also shocked.

This planet in front of them, the surface of one half of the planet was black whereas the other half was golden. Qin Yu was able to tell right away that this golden half was composed of a countless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. As for what the other half of the planet, the black specks that composed it, was, Qin Yu was unable to tell.

However, Qin Yu knew that it ought to be a substance that possessed the same rank as Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

With one half being Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and the other half being a stream of black specks, the two halves were both in the shape of a semicircle. When the two of them folded and connected with each other, they took the shape of a sphere. It was likely that once they pass through this layer of protective barrier, they’ll be able to reach the Bewitching God Temple.

“So many Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, this was the most that I had seen gathered in a single place. This Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and that stream of black speck appeared to be truly terrifying. The location where the two of them met was actually rubbing and colliding with each other unceasingly. Their friction had even give birth to Divine Flames, their collisions had created space tears. Terrifying. Terrifying!”

Qin Yu was speechless.

Indeed, on the ring where the two frightening energies met were numerous black flames. That was the Divine Flame created by the friction and collisions. Due to the fact that the two energies were too

powerful, their collisions had even give birth to space tears. All of these tears were long to a frightening level. There are some on the top, some on the bottom, some toward the north, some toward the south... The space tears that Qin Yu and his brothers had encountered earlier was one of the many.

"The Bewitching God Temple has two entrance channels. That ought to be one of the two." Qin Yu pointed to a far away location, the central part of the golden semisphere. That was because there are the aura of Emperor level experts gathered there.

Chapter 4: Changing Target

"There are indeed quite a lot of people there." Hei Yu also nodded and said. Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers were not far away from the entrance. Thus, Hei Yu and Hou Fei were also able to notice the aura of those Emperor level experts. Immediately after, Qin Yu and his brothers proceeded to fly toward the entrance.

Only when they got closer to the entrance did Qin Yu manage to truly sense how enormous that half planet composed of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream was. It could even be considered as being boundless.

When looking from afar, all they saw was still a sphere. When they flew closer, Qin Yu and his brothers instead managed to clearly sense that it instead appeared like a plane. A boundless amount of Fragmentary Gold was covering everything. With a glance, the entire place appeared to be golden. There was only a single place, a circular hole with a diameter of about ten meters, that wasn't golden.

This circular hole appeared to be black colored from the distance. Merely, weak lights would occasionally be seen in it.

Qin Yu and his brothers flew to the front of that circular hole.

"Mn?" Qin Yu frowned.

According to the information on the Interstellar Map, the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple should be open. However now, Qin Yu instead found that... the entrance tunnel had been sealed. A layer of transparent membrane covered the circular hole. Different kinds of light were circulating through the surface of the transparent membrane.

"Immortal Elemental Energy, Demon Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy, there's actually three different kinds of energy auras." Qin Yu frowned. The transparent membrane formed by the barrier actually had numerous different auras flowing through it.

Qin Yu was able to discover, with his Immortal Awareness, that behind the membrane, or inside the circular hole, was a group of Emperor level

experts.

Suddenly...

"The three of you are to depart from here quickly. All the major powers within the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm came to an agreement to seal off the Bewitching God Temple. No one is allowed to enter it."

A voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu and his brothers' minds.

Qin Yu was even able to see through the transparent membrane and saw the numerous silhouettes located seven to eight meters behind the transparent membrane. The person who had sent them the voice transmission was certainly one of them.

"Big brother, what's going on? How come the entrance has been sealed?" Asked Hou Fei in confusion. "Furthermore, it's a decision agreed upon by all the powers of the three realms. What exactly is going on?"

Qin Yu shook his head. He was completely ignorant toward this matter.

"Let me go and ask Ao Wuming." Qin Yu directly took out the Transmission Secret Array from the Jiang Lan's Realm. The Transmission Secret Array was floating in the cosmic space. Qin Yu entered the Transmission Secret Array and sent a transmission to Ao Wuming.

After merely a moment had passed, Qin Yu walked out from the Transmission Secret Array with a frown on his face.

"How was it?" Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu shook his head. "Not long ago, the Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and all the other leaders of the three realms, gathered in one place and came to a common agreement. According to the agreement... the entrance channel to the Bewitching God Temple would be opened once every ten thousand years. At all other times, it would be sealed off."

"Ten thousand years, how long must we wait for that?" Hou Fei said discontentedly.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled disdainfully. “No. Even after ten thousand years, we would still not have the qualifications to enter. According to their agreement, after ten thousand years, only the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, and the three leaders of the Demon Realm are able to send people into the Bewitching God Temple. Furthermore, the opportunity to enter is pathetic. The entire Immortal Realm only possesses a single seating.”

Hei Yu and Hou Fei immediately came to a realization.

The agreement by the leaders of the three realms was set so that they could completely exclude the solitary experts and other not so powerful experts, making it so that those people are unable to obtain the Divine Artifacts in the Bewitching God Temple.

“Truly despicable.” Hou Fei cursed in rage.

Qin Yu sneered. “According to what Ao Wuming said, this barrier is called the ‘Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.’ Its defense is so powerful that even if some level nine Immortal Emperor level experts were to join hand, they’ll still be unable to break through it. However, I instead want to test out whether or not it’s truly as powerful as he said.”

Qin Yu flicked his leg. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body had covered through his body from head to toe. His strength had reached its pinnacle. Ferociously, he kicked at that transparent membrane.

Qin Yu was confident that this kick possessed the power to pierce through a planet.

“Bang!” A very light noise sounded. Qin Yu felt as if his kick had landed on cotton. His endless amount of attack power had been completely stripped away. The transparent membrane merely bounced, it was not damaged in the slightest.

Qin Yu was unable to suppress his shock.

His entire body is comparable to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. He was so powerful that he suspected that even among the Dinosaur Clansmen from the other parallel space, there are not many that are

stronger than him. However, his full strength kick was unexpectedly unable to damage the barrier in the slightest.

"Big brother." Hou Fei's expression changed. "This barrier's defensive power is indeed astonishing. I suspect only Wu Lan would be able to break through it."

"It's best for you all to stop wasting your time here. It's impossible for you all to break through the barrier!" An Emperor level expert located on the other side of the transparent barrier said to Qin Yu and them via voice transmission. Clearly, they were very confident in the barrier.

Before they request for Wu Lan's help, Qin Yu and his brothers decided to first try attacking the barrier together. However, encountering the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array, Qin Yu and his brothers were unexpectedly unable to break through it even when attacking it together.

Qin Yu tried every possible method. He even asked Hei Tong to help him with his persuasion. Finally, he managed to get Wu Lan to help him open this Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. Afterwards, Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Wu Lan attacked it together... Unfortunately, even when the four of them joined hands and attacked it together, they were still unable to break through the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.

"Big brother, what do we do now?" Hou Fei looked to the transparent membrane and then looked to Qin Yu helplessly.

Qin Yu also found the scene to be hard to believe.

His own attack power was definitely comparable to that of two level nine Immortal Emperors. Hou Fei and Hei Yu's attack powers could both be considered as a level nine Immortal Emperor. As for Wu Lan, he possessed the attack power of five to six level nine Immortal Emperors. However, even with all of them joining hands and attacking the barrier together, they were still unable to break through it.

"One last time!" Qin Yu clenched his teeth. "Have Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu help us out too. I refuse to believe that with all of us here, we'll still be unable to break through this thing."

Wu Lan also looked to this ‘transparent membrane’ in astonishment. He was also unable to believe that this ‘transparent membrane’ actually possessed such an amazing defense.

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu appeared out of thin air.

“Brother Qin Yu, is it true? Is this transparent membrane truly as powerful as you have said?” Said Ye Qu in astonishment. Qin Yu nodded. He was still completely shocked.

The defensive power of this thing was truly frightening. If one were to use this thing to surround a person, who would be able to escape from it?

However, Qin Yu did not know that the the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array required seventy two Emperor level experts in order to set it up. To take out so many experts at once, there are not many powers that are capable of doing such.

Secondly, this ‘Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array’ is extremely complicated to set up. To try to use this Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array to capture someone, it would be likely that before the formation array even finished setting up, the person they were trying to catch would have already escaped.

Thirdly, what was the most important was... the reason why the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array in front of them was so powerful, was because the area that it covered was very small, merely the size of a circular hole. If the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array were to defend a circular hole with a diameter of several thousand miles, then it would have been broken by merely Qin Yu himself. Other than it covering a small area, there was one more reason, the utmost important reason why it was so powerful... the people who set up the formation array are from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array was very peculiar. The more mixed the energy of the people setting up the formation array, the stronger its defense.

Originally, with merely seventy two Demon Emperor experts setting up the formation array, they were able to create a powerful enough barrier to

block five to six Emperor level experts.

However now, the seventy two Emperor level experts had came from all three realms. With their energies being all mixed, the barrier's defensive abilities increased by a lot at once. As for exactly how much the defense had been increased by, no one had actually tried to test it out yet.

"Everyone, be prepared, we'll attack together." Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu all began to store up their power. Their power had all been stored up to the extreme.

"Attack!"

The six of them all attacked at the same time. With the six great experts joining hands and attacking together, their attack power was powerful to a frightening level. With a rumbling sound, the full power attack from all six of them had landed on the transparent membrane simultaneously. That transparent membrane actually started to vibrate violently. However, after a moment, it returned back to its undisturbed state.

Failure!

Unexpectedly, even with the six of them joining hands, it was still a failure.

Qin Yu and the rest of the six glanced at each other. Their eyes were filled with overwhelming shock. The current six of them possessed such powerful strength that even if a level nine Immortal Emperor were to stand before them, that Immortal Emperor would've likely be smashed to ashes immediately. However, their combined attack was unable to do anything to the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array.

"Qin Yu, let me return to the Jiang Lan's Realm." Ao Wuxu took a deep breath.

Ao Wuxu who had always been indifferent, proud and aloof rarely displayed expressions of shock. Yet at this moment, he had even given up. Even with the six of them joining hands and attacking it together, they

were still unable to break through the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. With that, it was likely that there's no way to break through it.

Qin Yu nodded and let Ao Wuxu return back into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Hell, this, this, this thing is truly too abnormal. If we were to fight anyone with such a powerful defense, how would anyone be able to break through it?" Hou Fei's eye were trembling. The defensive power of the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array had completely jolted him.

Qin Yu started to laugh. "While its defense is indeed astonishing, who would be able to instantly set up such a formation array while fighting? What you've said is simply impossible."

Qin Yu had missed one point. In order to set up this formation array, there was also a need for seventy two Emperor level experts.

Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. "Big brother, the entrance has been sealed and we are unable to break through it, what should we do now?" Hei Yu also didn't know what to do next.

"While the entrance has been sealed, it is merely the entrance in the Demon Realm that had been sealed. The entrance in the Dark Star Realm has not been sealed. Let's go and use that one!" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu's eyes started to shine.

"Qin Yu, it's best for you to stop dreaming." Said Ye Qu, laughingly. Wu Lan who stood beside them also nodded and said. "Qin Yu, only the people from the Dark Star Realm are allowed entrance into the Dark Star Realm's entrance. There is no way for you to enter there."

Qin Yu was slightly startled. He asked. "How did that come about?"

"Just think about it. If outsiders were to be able to enter the Bewitching God Temple from the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, then what use would there be for the Peng Demon Emperor and them to seal off this entrance? Back then, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang possessed such a great relationship with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. However, even he was not allowed to enter through the entrance in the

Dark Star Realm. You ought to be able to imagine how strict that rule is." Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu came to a realization.

Had Ni Yang been able to enter through the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, then he wouldn't had ended up entering the Bewitching God Temple with Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor and finally even losing his life after being careless.

Qin Yu suddenly had an idea.

"Wu Lan, Ye Qu, do you know how the people from the Dark Star Realm identity whether or not you're from the Dark Star Realm?" Qin Yu asked. From Qin Yu's point of view, there ought to be both strong and weak individuals in the Dark Star Realm. With his current strength, there shouldn't be many in the Dark Star Realm that could match him.

Wu Lan smiled and said. "I am not very certain about that. However, what I do know is that... no matter how strong a person from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm is, they'll still be easily discovered by those from the Dark Star Realm."

"Haha, I shall try out that Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu suddenly said.

Wu Lan and Ye Qu were slightly startled. Ye Qu immediately said. "Qin Yu, going to the Dark Star Realm, if you're discovered you'll be chased to be killed. Oh, that's right. You possess the Blazing Profound Ring. Maybe things would take a turn for the better. However... the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord both possess eccentric temperaments. While they were friendly toward Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, it does not signify that they'll be friendly toward you."

Qin Yu however merely smiled.

Currently, he had only trained in two different martial techniques. The first was the 'Stellar Transformation.' The energy from the 'Stellar Transformation' was currently inside his 'Stellar Space.' Qin Yu did not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm would be capable of discovering the energy from a different space.

The second was the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' This was a martial technique of the body. As the people of the Dark Star Realm were also people who trained their body, it might be possible for him to pretend himself as one.

Furthermore...

Even if he failed, with Qin Yu's current strength, who would he be afraid of? It'll be fine as long as he doesn't anger the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. As for the Gold Punishment Lord? The previous Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended to the Divine Realm and who knows whether or not a new Gold Punishment Lord had been born.

"Wu Lan, Ye Qu, you two had also accompanied Ni Yang into the Dark Star Realm. I want to know... if I were to use the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' to pretend as a person from the Dark Star Realm, would those from the Dark Star Realm be able to tell who I am?" Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan was slightly startled.

Ye Qu instead responded right away. He started laughing. "Qin Yu, I can tell you directly, that since you've trained in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' martial technique, it would definitely be impossible for anyone in the Dark Star Realm to recognize you if you were to disguise yourself as one of them! However, you can only pretend as someone who trained in the 'Gold Punishment Sect's' martial technique."

"Oh that's right, you cannot use the Nine Steps Force! If you were to use your energy to attack others, you must use the golden energy! Only then would others not suspect you." Said Ye Qu carefully.

"Gold Punishment Sect? Can't use the Nine Steps Force? What's that all about?" Qin Yu was puzzled.

Wu Lan who stood to the side explained. "We do not have a deep understanding of the Dark Star Realm. However, we still have a general idea. There are three great sects of martial techniques in the Dark Star Realm. They are respectively the Gold Punishment Sect, the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect. The leaders of these Three Great Sects

are respectively the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord; the Three Great Sovereigns! Everyone in the Dark Star Realm is certain to train in one of the Three Great Sects' martial techniques."

Ye Qu continued on. "My 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' martial technique focus mainly on the bones and secondly on the muscles. From looking at just the exterior, others could easily tell that it isn't the martial technique of the Black Flame Sect nor the White Profound Sect. That's because those two martial techniques both possess a distinct characteristic. As for the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique, they pay equal attention to both the muscles and bones. However, with your current strength, there is no one that can tell that your body differs from a body that is trained from the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique."

"The only difference is that the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect give forth to a golden color force when attacking! However, you've currently reached the eighth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and your Nine Steps Force is silver colored. Thus, you must be sure to not use Nine Steps Force!"

After Qin Yu heard what Ye Qu said, he started to smile.

Golden colored?

Now that his 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique had reached the early stage Origin Realm, his energy was precisely golden. It just happened to be the one needed for pretending.

"Haha. I've decided. I'll go to the Dark Star Realm and create an identity in the Dark Star Realm and then openly enter the Bewitching God Temple." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Chapter 5: Gravity Gathered Planets

"You're really planning to go to the Dark Star Realm?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu were staring at Qin Yu.

As for Ye Qu and Wu Lan, they glanced at each other and then started laughing. Ye Qu laughed and said. "Qin Yu, if you were to try and pretend to be a person from the Dark Star Realm and wander the Dark Star Realm, then that would be truly interesting.... to be honest, I've been curious about the Dark Star Realm the entire time. Back then, when I was following Ni Yang, I did not manage to thoroughly get to know the Dark Star Realm."

Hou Fei said helplessly. "Big brother, as you're planning to go to the Dark Star Realm.... actually, I also want to go there. Dark Star Realm, that place is truly mysterious. It's making my heart itchy. However, that place is hostile to the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm and I also do not possess the ability to pretend to be a person from the Dark Star Realm like you."

"Monkey, we'll just ease ourselves and continue to train in the Jiang Lan's Realm." Hei Yu was instead smiling. "Big brother's cultivation speed is so fast. Even the current me feels like I am unable to catch up to him. And now, since big brother wanted go and wander the Dark Star Realm, we should stay in the Jiang Lan's Realm and calmly train ourselves. Hehheh... with the gap in time being tenfold, we would definitely be able to catch up to big brother!"

Upon hearing what Hei Yu said, Hou Fei also smiled.

Precisely as Hei Yu had said, ever since Qin Yu reached the eighth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' Hou Fei and Hei Yu who are still both level seven Demon Emperors, had been trying hard to catch up the entire time.

With Qin Yu being in the outside realm and Hou Fei and Hei Yu being in the Jiang Lan's Realm, they are confident that they'll be able to surpass Qin Yu.

“Haha...actually, one of the reason why I am going to the Dark Star Realm is because I wanted to use the entrance in the Dark Star Realm to enter the Bewitching God Temple. The other reason is to check out this legendary Dark Star Realm.” Qin Yu was filled with excitement of exploring the unknown.

In the eyes of the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, the Dark Star Realm is of the utmost mysterious. Even the Cyan Emperor and them had never managed to explore it thoroughly. The most they know is some of rough information about it.

“Qin Yu.” Wu Lan had a somewhat serious expression. “Make sure to not be too careless when you’re in the Dark Star Realm. Afterall, Ye Qu and I only possessed a skin deep understanding of the Dark Star Realm. It might be possible that the people from the Dark Star Realm might possess some method that we do not know about that could determine that you’re a foreigner.”

“Rest assured.” Qin Yu himself was instead filled with confidence. He said to himself in his heart. “I do not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm could discover the energy in the Stellar Space.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to the rest of them. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, for now, the two of you will stay in the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train or provide Little Tong and Guo Fan some guidance.”

“Okay. Big brother, you also need to make sure to be careful in the Dark Star Realm.” Hou Fei was no longer laughing and playing. Instead, he said those words with a serious expression.

Merely, Hou Fei and Hei Yu knew of Qin Yu’s current strength. To be able to kill Qin Yu... there are not that many people that would be capable of doing that even in the Dark Star Realm.

Qin Yu flew in the boundless cosmic space by himself. His brothers had already entered into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. And now, as he is by himself, his speed could also now reach the fastest speed.

Qin Yu did not use his Divine Sword ‘Sky Piercer’ because his body was now comparable to a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. At this moment, he was

rushing toward the Bewitching Overlooking Star with a frightening speed.

"Originally I had planned to go to the Dark Star Realm directly. However who would've expected those numerous space cracks had actually split up the space between the Bird Clan's Territory and the Dark Star Realm, separating them." Qin Yu had a helpless bitter smile.

Upon thinking of those unceasingly forming enormous space cracks over millions and millions of miles long, then no matter how strong Qin Yu was, he would still have to make a detour around it.

It was not a single space crack. Instead, it was a serious of space cracks. Qin Yu knew that he could not pass through those directly.

From the Bewitching Overlooking Star, Qin Yu had used the Interstellar Conveying Array and reached a planet to the extreme south of the Bewitching Overlooking Star that also bordered the Dark Star Realm. Qin Yu had set off to go toward the Dark Star Realm from this planet.

There were no space fluctuations in the surrounding of this planet. Qin Yu had first flown out of the planet and then used Greater Teleportation twice before he arrived on the region of the Dark Star Realm.

On a planet in the Dark Star Realm that was very suited for the living of humans. There are rivers, flowers and plants on this planet. However, there had not been any people living on this planet for numerous years. Today... someone had finally arrived on this planet.

"What's going on?"

Qin Yu frowned as he stood on the meadows. He used his Immortal Awareness to cover the entire planet and found out that there was no one else on this planet other than himself. "How could there be no a single person on this planet that is so suited for humans to live on? Majority of the planets in this cosmic space are desolated. There are rarely planets this beautiful. Instead of there being no one here, there should be a lot of people here."

This was Qin Yu own determination.

However, Qin Yu knew that... the people from the Dark Star Realm

ought to be very different from the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

After looking around for a long time, Qin Yu was able to be sure that... no one had lived on this planet for a long long time. That was because Qin Yu was unable to find the slightest amount of human traces on this planet. Nature had filled the entire planet.

"I reckon that this planet is most likely to be on the edge of the Dark Star Realm. Let me continue onward and see. I do not believe that I would not be able to encounter someone from the Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation and disappeared from this beautiful planet.

After a month.

Qin Yu was standing in the middle of the cosmic space. He was feeling a bit helpless.

Everything was beyond his expectations.

An entire star field! Qin Yu had explored a star field located on the border of the Dark Star Realm. However, he was unable to find even a single person on this star field. This star field was completely empty.

"I reckon that the Dark Star Realm possessed a territory of ten or so star fields. So why is it that there are no one in the star field located on the edge?" Qin Yu was unable to understand.

And now, Qin Yu had already arrived on a new star field.

Upon setting foot on the new star field, Qin Yu had a kind of indescribable sensation. He had a premonition... that he'll be soon to discover people from the Dark Star Realm.

After merely half a month, after Qin Yu had used Greater Teleportation for dozens more times, Qin Yu stopped in the middle of the cosmic space. He was looking at a yellow colored planet located far away with shock. This yellow colored planet's size was not big. The entire planet was likely only several hundred thousands of miles in diameter.

"You're kidding me!" Qin Yu had a face filled with shock.

Qin Yu had been searching for those beautiful planets that are suited for humans to live on as he had believed that those planets are the ones where people are most likely to live on. However, never had he expected... the first time he found the traces of people were on such a planet before him.

The yellow planet before him, had it been in the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, would've been a planet that no one would be interested in. No one would want to live on a planet with such an arduous environment.

However, Qin Yu had discovered with his Immortal Awareness at least ten thousand people's aura on this yellow colored planet.

Furthermore, his Immortal Awareness was able to clearly see the appearance of everyone. At the very least, Qin Yu had discovered that... the people in the Dark Star Realm also possessed a nose, two ears, two eyes and a mouth. They were not much different in appearance compared to himself.

If a difference must be said, then that would be...

It seemed as if every single one of the Dark Star Realm's people were relatively powerful. At least, in the ten thousand people that Qin Yu had discovered and examined, the majority of them possessed strength greater than a level one (Golden Immortal). Even the children that he came across all possessed strength of Dujie level. Some of the children were even at the Heavenly Immortal level...

[TL: IET forgot some words. He wrote level one but not what rank they are. Since the children are at the level of Heavenly Immortal, I'm assuming the adults would be Golden Immortal level. Dujie → Undergoing Tribulation level]

"From all the things on this planet, it seemed to be an ordinary planet of the Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu was able to tell that this planet was very ordinary. The amount of people living there was also relatively few.

"Whatever, I'll go and check out this planet first." Qin Yu had determined to enter the Dark Star Realm through this planet in front of him.

Greater Teleportation!

Qin Yu had arrived on this planet. However, at the moment when he first set foot onto the ground, Qin Yu had already discovered in astonishment that... this planet possessed a very strong gravity, an astonishing level of gravity.

“How could the gravity be this strong?” Qin Yu frowned. However, this amount of gravity does not affect him in the slightest. “When determining a planet to live on, one must at the very least consider whether or not the babies would be able to live on it. With such strong gravity, would the babies be able to bear it?”

On the planets of the Immortal Realm with populations of over a hundred million people and numerous other ordinary planets like the Flowing Mist Star all do not possess a strong gravitational force. They merely possessed a gravity several times stronger than the Purple Mystic Star of the Mortal Realm.

However...

On this planet that Qin Yu had just arrived on, the gravitational force was about three hundred times stronger than that of the Flowing Mist Star. The same baby would weigh twenty three catties on the Flowing Mist Star. However, if this baby was to be on the planet that Qin Yu was on now, then... she’ll have to bear on a gravity of seven to eight thousand catties!

A newly birthed baby would have to bear such a gravity. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

“There are too few people on this planet. The total amount numbered only ten thousand. Although the planet isn’t huge, but for there to be only this few people... the majority of the places on this planet are still spacious and empty. Hm? There’s even ferocious beasts on this planet?”

Qin Yu merely casually checked out the planet before deciding to pay attention to the two people closest to him, a man and a woman.

With a movement of his foot.

In merely a blink of an eye, Qin Yu had traveled a distance of several thousand miles and arrived in a ravine. However, right after he got here, Qin Yu discovered an astonishing thing...

The gravity had changed!

To be exact, the location of the ravine when compared to the location where Qin Yu was on previously possessed different gravities.

"Even though it's the same planet, the different places on the planet possessed different gravity?" Qin Yu was amazed. Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled his master Lei Wei. On the cosmos that his master Lei Wei was from, he had once described a type of planet, 'Gravity Gathered Planets.'

The cosmos where Lei Wei was from was extremely progressed in science and technology to a point where humanity had practically covered the entire cosmos. They were even able to leap through the space between star fields. Thus, one could imagine how progressed their science and technology was.

A peculiar type of planet was mentioned before in the books that Lei Wei had left behind... 'Gravity Gathered Planets.'

Gravity Gathered Planets possessed peculiar core structures. Unlike regular planets, Gravity Gathered Planets possessed extremely strange gravitational and magnetic forces that causes the different regions of the entire planet to possess different level of gravity.

However, the locations on the Gravity Gathered Planets with the smallest amount of gravity were still a hundred times stronger than those of planets that are suited to live on. Thus, in the cosmic space where Lei Wei was from, the Gravity Gathered Planets were planets that are unsuited for humans to live on.

"Could it be that the people of the Dark Star Realm live on Gravity Gathered Planets? Truly the world is full of extraordinary things. Master had written that the Gravity Gathered Planets are uninhabitable planets. However, in here, numerous people lived in such planets. There were even babies and children." Qin Yu smiled. Earlier when his Immortal Awareness had covered the entire planet, he had already discovered the

babies and children.

"The location where I was before only possessed gravity three hundred times that of the Flowing Mist Star. However here, the gravity is nine hundred times that of the Flowing Mist Star!" Qin Yu looked at the two people who are fighting each other with a lightning speed and was unable to refrain himself from complementing how outstanding the people of the Dark Star Realm were.

The two people in front of him possessed only the strength around that of a Golden Immortal. In front of Qin Yu, they were naturally inadequate. When the two of them are fighting against each other, they were also speaking with each other nonstop. Qin Yu stood there and carefully listened to every one of their words. He gradually came to understand what happened.

"This is truly too barbarous. Consider it your bad luck, I'll chose you." Qin Yu lightly smiled and disappeared.

The two people fighting each other were a man and a woman. The woman possessed an sporty black short hair and milky white skin. Her body was soft like satin. However, she was vigorous like a leopard. She was attacking with her legs like lightning.

As for that male, he possessed a head full of dazzling golden hair. His explosive and terrifying power followed each and every kick as he firmly continued to kick at the woman.

"Xu Zong, although your attack power is a bit stronger than mine now. But it's still greatly insufficient to kill me. Do not force me to take you down with me." Shouted that woman. The two of them had fought each other for six entire hours now.

Xu Zong laughed. "Haha... Xiu Ya, although I had pursued you before and wanted you to become my wife, but you'd best not think that I'll be lenient toward you because of that. Immediately leave behind the 'Golden Core.' I'll spare you if you leave that behind."

"In your dreams!" Xiu Ya angrily rebuked. "Had I not fought against that Metal Beast and injured my right arm when trying to obtain the Golden

Core, how would you possibly be able to injure me? This Golden Core is something that I had attained through fighting with my life, don't you dare dream about obtaining it!"

"You'd at the very least have to be able to survive if you want to use the Golden Core. Since you're so obstinately persistent in going about things the wrong way, then I shall help you with your death." That Xu Zong's entire body started to shine faintly with a golden radiance. His attack power had once again increased by a layer.

It was evident that this Xu Zong had already decided to kill her.

Xiu Ya's heart was filled with hatred. Had she not fought against that Metal Beast, ended up seriously injured and even had her right hand brokened, how would she be forced to such a circumstance? Yet, in order to her order, she needed time, a sufficient amount of time!

"Despicable!" Xiu Ya grew even more hateful of this sunshine like Xu Zong.

Xu Zong's hands and legs turned into a blur and came attacking at Xiu Ya with a rapid speed. Following a 'kacha' sound, Xiu Ya flew backwards. Her left arm had also been broken.

A malevolent smile appeared on Xu Zong's face.

"Bang!" A palm casually smashed onto Xu Zong's face. Xu Zong's head was twisted around. Immediately after, that palm caught Xu Zong's head and grabbed Xu Zong up by his head.

Devil Technique, Soul Searching!

"Dead." Xiu Ya looked to the scene in front of her with shock. She was able to sense that Xu Zong's soul had already scattered. His aura was also gone.

"It's one thing to try to rob another's possession, but bullying a woman makes you wrong. Especially wrong when you want to rob and kill a woman that you have once pursued. That makes you deserve to die even more." Qin Yu's voice sounded.

Chapter 6: Metal Beast

Qin Yu took a glance at Xu Zong's corpse and sighed in his heart.

This Xu Zong was truly shameless. From the exchange he heard earlier, this Xu Zong seemed to have pursued Xiu Ya before and wanted her to become his wife. Although he did not succeed, Xu Zong still had the face to attack her.

Furthermore, with what Qin Yu had observed with his Immortal Awareness, Xu Zong and Xiu Ya ought to possess a similar level of strength. That young woman called Xiu Ya, had she not been previously injured, she would likely not have been forced to such a situation.

"The tougher and more durable the body, the harder it is to recover. With an arm broken, it'll likely take a long time and energy to recover it. After having an arm broken, her strength had been greatly reduced." Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

This is the weak point of almost every expert who trained in the body.

Ye Qu had also said before that if the bones within his body break, it'll be extremely hard to recover them. One could easily imagine how hard that would be just by comparing how hard it was to restore a broken Divine Artifact. Merely, as the bones are part of one's body, when compared with restoring a broken Divine Artifact, it was still a bit easier.

As for the people of the Dark Star Realm that also train in their body, they are no exception.

"Thank you Lord for saving my life." Xiu Ya said to Qin Yu respectfully.

"I was merely passing by, do not care about it too much. Which village from the 'Deep Mulberry Star' are you from?" Qin Yu asked very casually as if he understood this planet very well. In actuality, everything that Qin Yu knew about were all obtained through the 'Soul Searching' of that Xu Zong's soul.

In fact, Qin Yu had already learned from Xu Zong's memories that Xiu Ya was a cultivator from the "Mulberry Receiving Village' of this 'Deep

Mulberry Star.'

Xiu Ya instead did not doubt Qin Yu in the slightest. She said respectfully. "I am a cultivator from the 'Mulberry Receiving Village."

"Mulberry Receiving Village? Mn, it's my first time here on the Deep Mulberry Star. I shall go and check out the Mulberry Receiving Village first." Said Qin Yu with a light smile. Xiu Fa was instead pleasantly surprised. "I can lead the way for Your Lordship."

"You should heal your injuries first." Said Qin Yu.

Xiu Fa bowed thankfully. She then started to sit on the ground and start to restore her injuries.

And at this moment, Qin Yu started to tidy up the information he had obtained from Xu Zong. At the same time, Qin Yu had also attained a comparatively thorough understanding of the Dark Star Realm. At the very least, he now knew a lot more than Ye Qu and Wu Lan.

"So apparently, there are only three star fields in the Dark Star Realm that truly possess people. The other six are all spacious and empty with barely any people." At this moment, Qin Yu had a complete understanding.

From Xu Zong's memories, Qin Yu found out that... the Dark Star Realm possesses a significantly inferior population compared to the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

In the Dark Star Realm, the planets on which people reside, usually merely had a population of over ten thousands. Even on large planets, the population numbered only over a hundred thousand. Ordinary planets had a population of ten to twenty thousands and for smaller planets, their population only numbered several thousands.

It was a number incomparable with the Immortal Realm, where the population numbered in the hundreds of millions. Furthermore, the people of the Dark Star Realm only live on the Gravity Gathered Planets.

Of course, Gravity Gathered Planets, is Qin Yu's own name for those planets. As for the people of the Dark Star Realm, they address those

Gravity Gathered Planets as 'Origin Movement Planets.' The number of Gravity Gathered Planets is awfully tiny. An entire galaxy would usually only have several tens of them. An entire star field would usually only have several hundreds of them.

"The number of people is truly small. An entire star field only has a population of around ten million. The three star fields combined only numbered a population of around thirty million. Dark Star Realm... is truly sparsely populated." Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from gasping in admiration once again.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm...

Any ordinary planet would have a population of over a hundred million. As for greatly developed planets, such as the Blue Flame Star and such, their population numbered several to tens of billions. The population of a single planet easily surpasses the population of the entire Dark Star Realm.

"However, there are more experts in the Dark Star Realm compared with the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm combined." Qin Yu was still shocked by this discovery.

According to Xu Zong's memories.

There was an elder in every single Gravity Gathered Planet of the Dark Star Realm, protecting and administering the Gravity Gathered Planet. As long as nothing major happened, the elder would always remain in the 'Elder's Palace' and train quietly.

There are certain to be an elder on a Gravity Gathered Planet. There numbered about two thousand Gravity Gathered Planets across the three star fields. In other words... there are around at the very least two thousand or so elders. And in order for one to become an elder, they would have to, at the very least, be an Emperor level expert!

With merely these elders, they already numbered over two thousand Emperor level experts!

However, the number of Emperor level experts in the Dark Star Realm,

was most certainly more than merely those elders. That's because in each of the Three Great Star Fields that the people of the Dark Star Realm lived in, was a 'Sacred Planet.' These Three Great Sacred Planets were respectively the headquarters of the Gold Punishment Sect, Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect.

On the Sacred Planets, the number of Emperor level experts from each of those sects were most definitely numerous to a frightening level.

In addition to the Sacred Planets, there was another mysterious place that was certain to possess a large amount of Emperor level experts. In this place, the Emperor level experts were so numerous... that it was estimated that they numbered greater than half of the entire Dark Star Realm's Emperor level experts!

"The amount of elders of the Gravity Gathered Planets and the experts from the Sacred Planets likely number nearly three thousand. However, this is merely half of the Emperor level experts... So many. The Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, it is likely that even with all of the Hidden Experts and other unknown Emperor level experts added to the list would likely not even number three thousand." Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

The difference between the population was so great.

Yet the amount of experts in the Dark Star Realm was much more numerous.

This was something that one couldn't do anything about. This was something that was determined by the time when the babies in the Dark Star Realm were born. The babies of the Dark Star Realm possess physiques that surpass those of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm's babies. It was likely to be caused by generations of evolution.

At the same time, the Gravity Gathered Planets are also one of the reasons. With gravity that frightening, how could the babies possibly be lacking?

Ordinarily, the babies' strength would increase rapidly after birth.

Majority of them would have reached the level of level one Heavenly Immortal by the time they reach adulthood at the age of sixteen. Of course... in the Dark Star Realm, strength is mainly divided into three categories. Ordinary level, King level and Emperor level.

King level was comparable to Golden Immortal and Demon King. Emperor level was comparable to Demon Emperor and Immortal Emperor. As for the Ordinary level... it was comparable to levels lower than Golden Immortal!

In other words, in the Dark Star Realm, there was no such thing as Jindan, Nascent Soul and Heavenly Immortal. That was because as long as one was a person from the Dark Star Realm, even if one were to be lazy and not do any work, one would still easily attain the strength at the level of Heavenly Immortal. Furthermore, there is no such thing as the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, Six-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation or the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation for them!

"This... isn't the Heavens favouring one and discriminate against the others?" Qin Yu was speechless.

When the people of the Dark Star Realm reached adulthood, they're already comparable to level one Heavenly Immortals. This was the difference. Those that are talented were even able to reach a level comparable to level one Heavenly Immortal while they are still children.

"Lord, I've finished recovering." Xiu Ya stood up and said respectfully.

The years of Xiu Ya's training and cultivation were not long. She had not even cultivated for a hundred years. However, she was one who stood at the peak of the 'Ordinary' people and soon to become a King level expert. Even in the Dark Star Realm, her cultivation speed was considered to be extremely fast. After all, the people in the Dark Star Realm... as long as they do not encounter any natural or man-made disaster, they would have a near infinite life span.

From the moment of birth, they are able to absorb the energy of the Heaven and Earth, live without air, possess extraordinary strength and a body with a frightening level of hardness. This was what it meant to be

loved by the heavens.

"Let's go together then." Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu could only believe that the gap between people was so large. However, what he did not know was that although the people of the Dark Star Realm are extremely formidable since birth, there are actually people in other spaces that are tens or even a hundred times more formidable than those from the Dark Star Realm. This was the cosmos!

"Lord, Xiu Ya is very grateful that you saved her life. If Your Lordship has any request in the future, Xiu Ya would definitely try her best to fulfill them." Said Xiu Ya, as she flew beside Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Xiu Ya, never would I have guessed that you'd be able to kill a King level Metal Beast, when you're not even at the King level yet. Truly outstanding."

After being praised by Qin Yu, Xiu Ya's face grew red. However, she ultimately said helplessly. "Had it not been for the King level Metal Beast's Golden Core, that Xu Zong would not have used such methods against me."

"That's right. To treat a woman like so, truly shameless." Qin Yu sighed.

In the Dark Star Realm, the males usually possessed a bit greater talent compared to the females. Occasionally, there would be powerful woman. However, in general, it was still the males that's more powerful. For example... the previous Gold Punishment Lord, the current Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord were all men. From such, one could see the difference between the two genders. It was not that there had never been a female Sovereign in the history of the Dark Star Realm, but... in the entire history of the Dark Star Realm, amongst all those Sovereigns, only a single one of them was a female! Thus, the gap between the genders was evident.

The people of the Dark Star Realm, the men would usually not bully the women, nor would they ever go so far as to mercilessly kill a woman. What Xu Zong had done, even if ordinary Dark Star Realm's people were to see it, they would still kill him on the spot.

“Xiu Ya, for you to be able to obtain a Golden Core, it ought to be able to allow you to save a lot of cultivation time.” The current Qin Yu was very familiar with this ‘Golden Core.’

Xiu Ya nodded. A smile involuntarily appeared on her face. “This is a King level Golden Core. At the very least, it’ll allow me to save a hundred years of cultivation time. Fortunately that Metal Beast had only reached the early King level. Otherwise, I would’ve been the dead one.”

“Lord, could you tell me what level you are? Are you a King level expert? What star ranked King level expert are you?”

Qin Yu knew that in the Dark Star Realm, there was a star ranking system for the King level and Emperor level. For example, amongst the King level experts, the weakest was an one star King level expert whereas the strongest was an eighteen star King level expert. As for the Emperor level experts, the weakest was also one star whereas the strongest was eighteen star.

Compared to the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm, the Dark Star Realm possessed more ranks for the King and Emperor levels.

“You asked what star King level expert I am?” Qin Yu was unable to conceal a smile.

King level?

Even though he had only reached the eighth stage of the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ it was still, at the very least, comparable to a fifteen star Emperor level. If Qin Yu’s Life Elemental Energy’s recovery ability was to be added onto it, then he would be comparable to a seventeen or eighteen star Emperor level.

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh. “What level do you think I am?”

“Could it, could it be that you’re an eighteen star King level expert?” Xiu Ya guessed with a low voice. However, when Qin Yu heard what she said, he was unable to refrain his laughter. At this moment, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness discovered some ferocious bird beasts were flying over toward them to attack them.

“Lord, exactly how many stars are you?” Xiu Ya, hearing his laughter, pressed for an answer. Her pure eyes were staring at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Stop asking. I just discovered three Bird type Metal Beasts flying over here rapidly.”

Xiu Ya’s expression immediately changed. Promptly, she asked. “What level?”

“They’re all King level. As for how many stars, you should be able to tell once you encounter them.” Said Qin Yu with a gentle laughter. And at this moment, three enormous golden colored vicious birds had flown over.

Xiu Ya’s complexion turned pale in an instant. At the same time, she looked to Qin Yu with an appealing expression.

“You go first. Rest assured, I’ll look after you from behind.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. Upon hearing those words, Xiu Ya’s frame of mind immediately turned better. Soon after, she raised her morale and grew excited. With Qin Yu behind her, she would not have to fear about anything. Immediately, she shouted and rushed forward.

Displaying all the skills that she knew and using her nimble body, Xiu Ya was unexpectedly not defeated instantly.

Qin Yu stood to the side and watched. However, his mind was still in a state of shock.

“This Dark Star Realm is truly incredible. Metal Beast, where exactly did these wild beasts, whose entire body is composed of metals, come from? They possess immense strength but their intelligence is excessively weak.”

Qin Yu had been puzzled the entire time.

The Gravity Gathered Planets were not something that the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm didn’t possess. It was just that there are no people on those planets and were considered as desolate planets. No one had ever paid attention to those planets. However, when Qin Yu used his Greater Teleportation, he had also searched through a couple of those Gravity Gathered Planets with his Immortal Awareness

before. Yet, he had never discovered such a peculiar life form like the Metal Beast.

A Metal Beast with the strength of a Golden Immortal yet possessed such low intelligence?

And what's the most strange was that!

Even in the Dark Star Realm, the other couple star fields also do not have Metal Beasts. Only on the star fields where the Gold Punishment Sect was located at are there Metal Beasts. Furthermore, these Metal Beasts were only born on the Gravity Gathered Planets.

As for the Gravity Gathered Planets of the Black Flame Sect, they instead had the Blazing Fire Beasts that are composed of a Fire attribute energy crystal. Their entire body was burning with flames.

On the Gravity Gathered Planets of the White Profound Sect, there are Frost Ice Beasts whose bodies are composed of cold ice.

"What exactly is going on? On the star fields of the Gold Punishment Sect, the Gravity Gathered Planets have Metal Beasts. However, on the star fields of the Black Flame Sect, the Gravity Gathered Planets instead had Blazing Fire Beast. Could it be that the Gravity Gathered Planets of the two places are different?"

Qin Yu was filled with confusion.

He was unable to understand what sort of difference the different star field's Gravity Gathered Planets possessed.

Currently, Qin Yu was unable to understand how the Metal Beast, Blazing Flame Beast and the Frost Ice Beast came to be. Only later when Qin Yu actually met the Emperor level experts of the Dark Star Realm did he managed to clear up his confusion. After all, those sort of things were not something that ordinary people from the Dark Star Realm like Xu Zong would know about.

"Lord." Xiu Ya only managed to last for a moment before being unable to continue to bear the three Metal Beasts.

Qin Yu smiled. Immediately after, his body moved. In front of Xiu Ya's astonished eyes, Qin Yu instantly turned into three blurs and appeared before the three vicious Metal Bird Beasts simultaneously.

All three blurs outstretched their hand and grabbed. Instantly, the vicious Metal Bird Beasts' bodies were all penetrated through and the core of those Metal Beasts... the Golden Cores were all snatched out.

Immediately after, the three blurs disappeared. Qin Yu had also returned to his original spot. This all happened in a blink of an eye. Had Xiu Ya not been looking at Qin Yu the entire time with wide open eyes, she would've thought that he had not moved at all.

"Lord, you...' Xiu Ya suddenly sensed that the Qin Yu in front of her was likely a legendary expert that could match up to the elder of the Deep Mulberry Star.

"You can have these three Golden Cores." Casually, Qin Yu threw the three Golden Cores to Xiu Ya.

Qin Yu had killed three Golden Beasts in the blink of an eye and then threw the three Golden Cores over to Xiu Ya. The series of event had left her dumbfounded. She stood stunned for quite some time.

"Ah, Golden Cores." Xiu Ya immediately dived downward and caught the three Golden Cores that had passed her stunned self and started dropping.

Chapter 7: Mulberry Receiving Village

Qin Yu did not care about the Golden Cores of the Metal Beasts. From Xu Zong's memories, Qin Yu knew that these Golden Cores were of some benefit to the people from the Dark Star Realm. To be more exact, it is beneficial toward those who train in the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique.

"Thank you Lord." Xiu Ya was filled with excitement. She was thanking Qin Yu repeatedly.

"Don't mention it. These Golden Cores do not have much use to the current me." Said Qin Yu while smiling. Since he planned to pretend to be a resident of the Dark Star Realm, he naturally had to pretend to be an expert.

When Xiu Ya heard what Qin Yu said, she immediately grew astonished. The 'Golden Core' possessed a very large usefulness toward those who trained in the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique. For example, even the ordinary King level Golden Cores are very useful to the seventeen and eighteen star King level experts.

"Could it be that he's an Emperor level expert?" Xiu Ya secretly guessed in her heart. Merely, she did not dare to ask.

"I believe we're about to arrive at the Mulberry Receiving Village?" Said Qin Yu while smiling. His Immortal Awareness had already discovered a village not far away from where they were. However, even though he possessed Xu Zong's memories, it was still impossible for him to determine whether the village was the Mulberry Receiving Village.

That was because the eight villages of the Deep Mulberry Star frequently migrate. That was because they would sometimes encounter herds of Metal Beasts and have no choice but to evade through migration.

"That's right, my village should be located several hundred miles ahead." Xiu Ya looked at the surrounding before nodding. Immediately after, she smiled and said. "Lord, the brothers and sisters in my village, they would definitely be very happy to see you."

The cultivators of the Dark Star Realm adores the strong.

As for Qin Yu, he was a strong expert not just in name only but also in reality.

“For now, you do not have to publicise my strength. I am only planning to temporarily stop by your village. I do not wish for your village to change too much because of me. After some time, I would also have to go to the Elder’s Palace.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Yu was already prepared.

How to become a member of the Dark Star Realm? When Qin Yu obtained Xu Zong’s memories, he had already devised a complete plan in his heart. Of course... before then, he must also learn the martial techniques of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Fortunately, in Xu Zong’s memories, there was a primary level of Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique.

The martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect was divided into three different sects of three different levels: primary, middle, and advanced. In actuality, one could reach the pinnacle of Emperor level with any one of the martial technique sets. Merely, the efficiency of each sets of martial technique was different. For ordinary people like Xu Zong, they were only able to obtain the primary level martial technique.

Qin Yu and Xiu Ya continued to fly. Soon, they came to see a village before them.

“Lord, we’ve arrived at my village. If you do not mind, you could come and live at my place!” Xiu Ya said with a smile. “The residence of every one of us in our village was constructed by ourselves. There are no empty residences.”

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. “In that case, I’ll trouble you.”

“You’re not troubling me, of course not.” Xiu Ya’s complexion turned slightly red. For an Emperor level super expert to come to her house, what else other than the greatest honor could it be? Especially this expert who was both handsome and possessed magnanimity.

“What kinds of stupid things are you thinking about?!” Xiu Ya abandoned the wild imaginations that she had in her mind.

Qin Yu did not know about what Xiu Ya was currently thinking. Instead, his attention was completely concentrated upon the ‘Mulberry Receiving Village’ in front of him. With his Immortal Awareness, he had casually inspected the entire village.

“This Mulberry Receiving Village is truly powerful. There are over a thousand people in the village. Other than several hundred Ordinary level people, the remaining thousand plus people are all King level experts. Xiu Ya ought to still be considered as a weakling in this village.”

Qin Yu had attained the complete understanding of the strength of everyone in the village.

While he was investigating with his Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu had discovered one thing... the people of the dark star realm, over ninety percent of them were all training unceasingly.

They were either training in their own house, sparring with another, or training via fighting Metal Beasts outside the village. Only a small amount of them were chatting and laughing with each other.

“What a magnificent cultivation atmosphere.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart. “No wonder when Xiu Ya first met me, she introduced herself as a cultivator from the Mulberry Receiving Village. It would appear that every single person of the Dark Star Realm is a cultivator.”

At this moment, Qin Yu and Xiu Ya had arrived outside the village.

There were currently several hundred youths sparring with each other outside of the village. Upon seeing Xiu Ya, some of them smiled and greeted her. “Xiu Ya, you have been away for an entire month now. Did you manage to harvest anything this time around? You’d best not say that you haven’t even encountered a single Metal Beast.”

Xiu Ya raised her head up slightly and said confidently. “I encountered one. Furthermore, it’s a King level Metal Beast. I even killed it!”

As she said that, Xiu Ya took out the Golden Core from the Metal Beast that she killed. After showing off in front of her companions for a while, those couple teenagers all looked to her with astonishment.

Qin Yu was laughing in his heart. “It seemed like these teenagers are about the same age as Xiu Ya.” Just by looking at their strength, Qin Yu was able to tell that these couple teenagers were all not at the King level. They were even a lot weaker than Xiu Ya. Thus, he was able to determine that they ought to be about the same age as her.

“King, King level?” A teenage girl covered her mouth in shock. At this moment, many of the people who were still sparring with each other had also walked over. A middle aged man amongst those people said laughingly. “Little Ya, you’ve killed a King level Metal Beast? Not bad, not bad at all.”

“Little Ya’s potential is very high. She could already be ranked amongst the top ten for the people her age.” Another middle aged man also nodded and said.

At this moment, a tanned and robust middle aged man with naked tops and wearing only trousers stared at Qin Yu. Immediately after, he looked to Xiu Ya. “Little Ya, where did this expert behind you come from? How come I have never seen him before?”

Qin Yu did not pay any attention to that robust middle aged man. While this robust middle aged man possessed pretty decent strength, he was likely comparable to a level eight Demon King, but in front of Qin Yu, he is still greatly inferior.

Upon hearing this question, Xiu Ya’s expression turned into one of anger. She said. “Uncle Si Liu, this time when I left the village, I had encountered a King level Metal Beast. Only through great difficulty did I managed to kill it. However, never would I had anticipated that Xu Zong from the Golden Sun Village would take advantage of my serious injuries, try to kill me and steal my Golden Core!”

“Xu Zong, is that the youth from the Golden Sun Village that had once pursued you?” The robust middle aged man called Si Liu said with a

frown.

In the Dark Star Realm, each of the villages are usually extremely united. That was also the reason why Xiu Ya immediately showed off the Golden Core that she obtained in front of her brothers and sisters. However, similarly... two different villages are always under constant strife.

“Xiu Ya, what did Xu Zong do to you?” Many of the teenagers around were filled with anger.

Amongst them, a simple and honest looking youth said angrily. “The next time I see Xu Zong, I will definitely kill him.”

“Such a shameless, despicable and nasty person, he must definitely be killed.” The surrounding youths all started shouting.

Xiu Ya instead started to laugh. “There’s no need for that, Xu Zong is already dead.”

“Dead?” The surrounding people were all shocked. Many of the people looked to Qin Yu who stood beside Xiu Ya. Xiu Ya nodded and said. “That’s right. When I was about to be killed, it was precisely this person who killed Xu Zong and saved my life.”

That middle aged man called Si Liu placed his left fist on his right chest. He slightly bowed and said. “Si Liu on behalf of Xiu Ya give thanks to you, friend. May I know your name, friend?”

What’s my name? Qin Yu was slightly startled. Immediately, he smiled and said. “Liu Xing!”

“Liu Xing?” Xiu Ya who stood to the side muttered. It was also the first time for her to hear Qin Yu’s name.

“Liu Xing, this Mulberry Receiving Village thank you for saving our Little Ya. I am wondering if you would like to come to my residence so that I could be honored to entertain the distant arrival friend?” Si Liu’s manner was very courteous.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head. He said. “There is no need. I

am only planning to stay in the Mulberry Receiving Village temporarily. After some time, I planned to go to the Elder's Palace."

Upon hearing the 'Elder's Palace,' Si Liu's attitude grew a bit more respectful. "Liu Xing, if you need anything, feel free to have people come and find me. In the Mulberry Receiving Village, I, Si Liu, manage nearly everything."

"Lord Liu Xing, Uncle Si Liu is very powerful. In our village, only the village chief is slightly stronger than Uncle Si Liu." Said Xiu Ya to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly bowed and said. "If I need anything, I would most definitely come to you, Si Liu."

Qin Yu knew that for the experts of the Dark Star Realm... he cannot use their soul realm's level to determine their strength. As for the strength of one's body, it was something that was very hard to determine with merely Immortal Awareness. This Si Liu in front of him, his soul was merely at the level of level eight Demon King. However, as for how powerful his body was, that was something that's hard to determine.

"Xiu Ya, you can bring me to your residence." Qin Yu looked to Xiu Ya.

Xiu Ya smiled and said. "Sure, come with me."

Si Liu then shouted to the surrounding onlookers. "You all, continue training. Stop wasting time here."

"Yes." All the surrounding people returned to sparring or training in their own residences. As for Qin Yu, he had followed Xiu Ya and arrived at her residence, a very ordinary looking house.

This house was only a single story tall. There are three rooms in the house. Usually, Xiu Ya would live in the room to the left. The middle room is the living room that's used to receive and welcome guests. As for the room to the right, it had now turned into Qin Yu's residence.

"Lord Liu Xing, please go ahead and tell me if you need anything." Xiu Ya's face was red. She slightly bowed and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. "I do not have anything I need. As you've

obtained the Golden Cores, it's best for you to go and properly train. I would have to do seclusion training for a period of time. When I am finished with my seclusion training, I would inform you about it."

"Seclusion training?" Xiu Ya was slightly startled. Immediately after, she smiled and nodded. "When Your Lordship is finished, you merely need to call for me!"

Afterwards, Qin Yu closed the door to the room.

Seeing the surroundings, Qin Yu did not dare to arrange any barriers. He feared that his identity would be discovered. After thinking for a while, Qin Yu had came to a decision... "It's better that I return to the Jiang Lan's Realm and train there."

With an intention.

A silhouette flew out from Qin Yu's body. Immediately after, it stood on the ground cross-legged. It had the same appearance as Qin Yu.

"Sword Immortal Puppet, it's been a long time since I've used it. It'll temporarily replace me." Qin Yu merely left behind a trace of his soul power in the Sword Immortal Puppet. He then took out all of the Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.

With a movement of his body, Qin Yu disappeared from the room. As for the clone that he had created with the Sword Immortal Puppet, it continued to sit there cross-legged.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu did not go and greet his brothers. Instead, he went directly to the private room in his own residence.

Qin Yu sat down cross-legged. A Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique appeared in his mind.

"This Dark Star Realm is truly peculiar. The entire martial techniques of the Dark Star Realm were only divided into three different schools. This martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect could also be considered as being loved by the world and was extremely peculiar." Upon

inspecting this martial technique, Qin Yu started to gasp in admiration.

According to Xu Zong's memories, this set of martial technique was merely the most fundamental amongst the three sets of martial techniques of the Gold Punishment Sect. It was also the slowest one to train in.

After reading information regarding the martial technique carefully, Qin Yu came to a realization.

The boundless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm could be converted into Gold Attribute Energy, Cold Attribute Energy and also Fire Attribute Energy. In order to convert the energy, a formation array was necessary. As for the major Gravity Gathered Planets, they all possessed an already setted up enormous formation array that has been conducting the transformation. When on those Origin Movement Planets, people are able to directly absorb the Gold Attribute Energy.

However, if one wanted to set up their own 'Conversion Array,' one must at the very least reach the King level in order to be successful.

"Never had I expected that the cultivators in the Dark Star Realm do not absorb Elemental Spirit Energy when training! Instead, it's a converted energy." Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration. Every set of Gold Punishment Sect's martial techniques contained within them the method to arrange the 'Conversion Array.'

The size of the Conversion Array and how many Elemental Spirit Stones are used are all factors that determined the efficiency of the Conversion Array.

"When absorbing Golden Attribute Energy, when one absorbed more than one could control, it would actually... turn into metal!" Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

When training in the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect, one must absorb Golden Attribute Energy slowly and allow one's body to steadily transform as one absorbed the energy. At the same time, the amount of energy one absorbs must be within one's control range. If one

were to absorb too much Gold Attribute Energy, so much that it surpassed one's ability to control... one's body would turn into metal!

The reason why the people from the Dark Star Realm search for Metal Beasts to kill was because when they crack open the Golden Cores from the Metal Beasts, a golden liquid would flow out from the Golden Core. If one were to absorb this golden liquid, then one would be able to develop a part of one's potential at an earlier date, allowing one to absorb even more Gold Attribute Energy.

Those people with soul realms at the level of level eight Demon Kings, if they were to not use Golden Core, they would at the very most become fifteen or sixteen star King level experts.

If they were to use the Golden Core, after the golden liquid had been absorbed by the body, another portion of their body's potential would be opened up allowing their bodies to be able even more Golden Attribute Energy. Their strength would then be able to reach seventeen or eighteen star King level expert.

Golden Core!

It was the possibility of bypassing ranks. However, the stronger one was, the less effective the Golden Cores are. If one were to become an Emperor level expert, then the Golden Core would have practically no effect. Golden Cores merely allow one's potential to be released at an earlier date.

Thus, to King level experts and the one or two star Emperor level experts, the Golden Core was still very useful to them. Merely, when one become an high star Emperor level expert, the Golden Core would then become useless.

"The effectiveness of the formation arrays are dependent on the quality and amount of Elemental Spirit Stones?" Qin Yu smiled.

He casually set up a Conversion Array in his private room. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy were being absorbed by this Conversion Array and then converting into a special energy.

“I’ll just train according to the primary martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect.” Soon after, Qin Yu started to train quietly.

Chapter 8: Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars

After spending thirty six Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones, Qin Yu set up a Gold Attribute Conversion Array and sat within the formation array. The Elemental Spirit Energy, after passing through the Conversion Array, was changed into Gold Attribute Energy. Soon after, the energy was frantically absorbed by Qin Yu.

Unprecedented!

Never had there been anyone in the Dark Star Realm that dared to absorb Gold Attribute Energy so crazily like Qin Yu. Thirty six Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones was so extravagant that likely even the main formation array of the Mulberry Receiving Village could not compare to it.

However, even though that was the case, there was still not enough Gold Attribute Energy for Qin Yu to absorb.

“The martial techniques of the Dark Star Realm are truly blessed by the world. To change the body fundamentally... it is no weaker than ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ martial technique.” Qin Yu felt very relaxed.

His body had already transformed to a frightening level. And now when absorbing the Gold Attribute Energy, he was simply absorbing as much as possible.

The cultivators in the Dark Star Realm trained to precisely increase their body’s level. That is, the amount of capacity they have toward Gold Attribute Energy. The larger their body’s capacity, the more they’ll be able to absorb.

However, what about Qin Yu?

His body had long since reached a frightening level. His body’s capacity was frighteningly large. He could absorb as much as he liked.

“There’s still not enough Gold Attribute Energy.” As Qin Yu absorbed the energy, he did not sense any great change in his body. Thus, he started to ponder.

Suddenly...

"I've forgotten that this is Jiang Lan's Realm!"

Qin Yu laughed at himself. He waved his hand and undone the Gold Attribution Conversion Array. At the same time, he disappeared from the private room. Setting up formation arrays in the Jiang Lan's Realm, would Qin Yu even need to use Elemental Spirit Stones?

In the Jiang Lan's Realm, he was omnipotent!

In Jiang Lan's Realm's space, Qin Yu was standing in the air.

"Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, I could make the Conversion Array as big as I want it to be." Qin Yu pointed forward. A golden ray of light flew out from Qin Yu's finger. Casually, Qin Yu drew a formation array. After a while... a golden formation array with a circumference of over ten thousand miles was created.

"Convert!"

With an intention, that enormous formation array with a circumference of over ten thousand miles started to revolve. It started absorbing a large amount of Elemental Spirit Energy and began converting it into Gold Attribute Energy.

"Decrease the conversion speed by half." With an intention, the conversion speed of the formation array immediately decreased by half.

Immediately after, Qin Yu sat inside the great formation array with his legs crossed. The Gold Attribute Energy that covered the entire sky started to rush into Qin Yu's body from all directions. It rushed into Qin Yu's muscles, bones, muscle fibers, and even the cells.

Qin Yu's entire body was being slowly transformed.

"Now that I've decreased its speed by half, its speed is the same as my absorption speed now." Qin Yu was very satisfied. "When comparing the two, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has some weak points. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body focuses the most the bones and secondly the muscles. However, this Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique instead

pay equal attention to the bones and muscles."

When comparing toughness, Qin Yu's bones were now comparable to that of a Mid Quality Divine Artifact. However, his muscles' toughness were likely only comparable to that of a Low Quality Divine Artifact. If he were to be attacked by a Mid Quality Divine Sword, then he would likely bleed. Yet, it would be unable to break through his bones.

After three entire days and nights.

With such a frantic amount of Gold Attribute Energy rushing into his body, Qin Yu's bones and muscles were changing unceasingly. After three days, Qin Yu's body had finally reached the limit that it could bear. If he were to continue to absorb... then his body would turn into metal.

With a whip of his hand, Qin Yu undid the ten thousand miles circumference great formation array.

"To me, the Gold Punishment Sect's primary, middle and advanced martial techniques are all the same." Qin Yu lightly smiled. He then took a step and disappeared into the air.

The difference between the primary, middle and advanced martial techniques was that they determine the speed at which one's body transformed. However, for Qin Yu... his body had already been trained to a successful level. Currently, he was merely going through a process... a process to transform his exterior.

Qin Yu's strength did not change much. However, he now possessed the Gold Punishment Sect's Golden Force flowing through his body.

Qin Yu directly arrived at Ye Qu's residence. At this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were training. For the time being, Qin Yu did not wish to bother them.

"Ye Qu!" Qin Yu saw Ye Qu who was not far from him.

Ye Qu stopped his training and turned around to look at Qin Yu. Immediately, he opened his wide mouth and started laughing. "Qin Yu, how does it feel now that you've arrived on the Dark Star Realm?"

“Pretty good.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. “However Ye Qu, I’ve just recently obtained a Gold Punishment Sect’s training technique. It is only a primary level training technique. But, after I trained in it, I discovered that the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ appeared to be inferior to the Gold Punishment Sect’s training technique.”

“For real?” Ye Qu did not believe it one bit. “That’s absolutely impossible.”

With a wave of his hand, Qin Yu took out a jade slip. On the jade slip recorded the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Ye Qu received the jade slip from Qin Yu and then inspected it. He carefully pondered for a moment and then said to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, I believe that the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique is inferior to my Dinosaur Clan’s martial technique!”

“Why is that? When the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body reaches the ninth stage, one’s bones will be comparable to High Quality Divine Artifacts. However, one’s muscles will be a level weaker. However, when one reached the pinnacle of the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique, both one’s bones and muscles would be comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. Which one’s better and which one’s worse is obvious.” Said Qin Yu.

Ye Qu shook his head. “That’s wrong. If two people, with the same aptitudes, were to train respectively the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique, the one who trained in the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body would certainly be stronger.”

“Let me tell you, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, is a martial technique that one can train anywhere. However, what about that Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique? One can only train that after constructing a Conversion Array. This is the first reason. The second reason is that the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body does not require the use of Elemental Spirit Stones in setting up a formation array. However, the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique do. The amount of Element Spirit Stones that would be used would be a large expense. “

Ye Qu said confidently. “And the most important reason is... bones are naturally much tougher and stronger than muscles. The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body allows for those who are strong to become even stronger while simultaneously increasing the power of the muscles. However, what about the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique? When one first trains in it, it would not increase the the toughness of the bones. Instead, it increases the toughness of the muscles. It would wait till the two reach the same level before slowly increasing both of them together. For the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique to be like this... it would definitely be extremely difficult to reach the peak in the martial technique. That is because the bones are most definitely easier to reach High Quality Divine Artifact level hardness compared to the muscles!”

Qin Yu immediately started to laugh.

“Ye Qu, never had I expected that what you said would be pretty reasonable.” During his training, Qin Yu had also sensed that it was much easier to increase the toughness of the bones compared to increasing the toughness of the muscles.

Muscles not only need to be hard, it was more important for them to be tough. In order to transform the entire body’s muscles, it required an extremely careful and slow process. However, what about the bones? Although toughness was important, hardness was even more important.

“I can assure you that... when the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique is trained to the later stage, it is completely impossible to reach the pinnacle where it could be compared with a High Quality Divine Artifact without outside help!” Said Ye Qu with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu was shocked. “How did you know that?”

The martial technique that he had given to Ye Qu did not state that. Qin Yu only knew about it from Xu Zong’s memories.

Ye Qu said confidently. “That’s because my Dinosaur Clan has tried multiple times to use energy at the same level as the Elemental Spirit Energy to train. The muscles would only be able to obtain the hardness of Mid Quality Divine Artifacts. Only the bones, due to the fact that they’re

superior to begin with, would be able to become comparable to High Quality Divine Artifact. I do not believe that... without using external help, the people in the Dark Star Realm would be able to make their muscles reach the High Quality Divine Artifact level."

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. "That's right. If one were to continue to train on a planet, one's muscles would at the very most reach Mid Quality Divine Artifact level. As for the method that the Dark Star Realm used to solve this difficult problem, it is... with the help of gravity!"

"Gravity?" Ye Qu grew confused. "How does that help you?"

"Dark Star!" Said Qin Yu.

Ye Qu's expression changed. "Impossible. Different Dark Stars possess different gravity. Some Dark Stars possess gravity so strong that even experts that have reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body cannot withstand it. Upon setting foot on those stars, their entire body would be crushed to pieces. Even the soul cannot escape."

Qin Yu understood that the Dark Stars are, in his master Lei Wei's previous cosmos, the science and technology cosmos, the 'Neutron Stars,' 'White Dwarf' and other planets with frightening level of gravitational force.

Different Dark Stars possessed different level of gravity. Some of the frightening Dark Stars possessed attractive force approaching that of Black Holes. Even bodies that are as tough as High Quality Divine Artifacts would also collapse under the weight.

"I do not believe that the people from the Dark Star Realm are capable of finding Dark Stars that are most suited for them to train on where the gravitational force just happened to be their limits and not surpass their ability to bear the weight. How could there such a coincidence?" Said Ye Qu with certainty. "Back then, the seniors of my Dinosaur Clan had also once thought of using Dark Star's gravitational force to train. However, many of the seniors instead lost their lives when they step foot onto the Dark Stars with terrifying level of gravity. Since then, no one dared to enter a Dark Star without permission."

Qin Yu nodded.

It was indeed very difficult to tell how strong a Dark Star's gravity was. Some Dark Stars possess very weak gravity, that even ordinary Immortal Emperors would be able to bear. However, there are some that possess extremely strong and terrifying gravity. They're so strong that even Nascent Souls would be crushed by it.

"I also do not know how the seniors of the Dark Star Realm managed to find a Dark Star that suited their needs. However, what I do know is... they have the legendary 'Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars.' These eighteen Dark Stars are respectively suited for one starred Emperor level expert to eighteen stars Emperor level expert. Those who are able to persist for two entire hours on a Dark Star would be able to be rated with stars according to the Dark Star." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars. Eighteen King Level Dark Stars.

The legendary Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars were something that practically everyone in the Dark Star Realm knew about. More than half of the experts in the entire Dark Star Realm were training on those Dark Stars.

As for how these thirty six planets that just so happened to be suited for King and Emperor level experts were discovered, Qin Yu had no idea. Qin Yu had the same thought as Ye Qu, this was practically impossible.

For example, in order to find a Dark Star suitable for an eighteen star Emperor level to train on, at the very least the person finding the Dark Star ought to be an eighteen star Emperor. That was the strongest one could be before ascending to the Divine Realm. For such an expert to go find Dark Stars, while it's one thing if he managed to find one, but if he were to find a Dark Star with a gravity stronger than what he could bear, then it would mean that he'll die instantly.

How many eighteen star Emperor level experts are there in the Dark Star Realm? It's likely hard for there to even be one. So how would they possibly be able to risk searching for Dark Stars?

"If they were to slowly draw closer to a Dark Star and withdraw when

unable to bear the gravity and descend when they are able to; using this kind of method should be able to allow them to find a Dark Star." Suddenly, such an idea came to Qin Yu's mind.

However, merely after a moment, this idea was rejected by Qin Yu.

"I am truly foolish." Qin Yu laughed at himself.

If one were to do what Qin Yu suggested earlier, then while flying near the Dark Star Realm, what would be resisting the gravitational force of the would not be one's body but instead it'll be the energy within one's body. The stronger the body's energy was, the stronger the gravity it could resist.

Those who cultivate and train their body, their body was usually more powerful than the energy they have in their body.

For example, when training in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' one would use the Nine Steps Force to resist the gravity when flying. However, the body's tolerance is usually stronger than the Nine Steps Force. By slowly approaching the selected Dark Star type planet, it would definitely be unable to reach the body's limit and would have no effect on training the body.

Outside the Mulberry Receiving Village of the Dark Star Realm.

A lot of the youths of the Mulberry Receiving Village were gathered together. In the middle of the group of youths were Xiu Ya who had trained for three days now. Xiu Ya had absorbed the golden liquid in the Golden Core and then the Gold Attribute Energy. And now, her strength had just reached the one star King level.

"Little Ya, congratulations. Starting from today, you would be ranked amongst the top five from your generation." Said a brown haired youngster while smiling.

The several tens of youths in the surrounding were all chatting and laughing. For there to be an outstanding talent in their village, of course all the villagers would be happy.

Suddenly, a blond girl spoke out. "A'Ya, exactly how strong is that Liu

Xing? He appeared to be very outstanding. From the way I see it.... it's very possible that he's a fake expert."

"Don't talk gibberish, that Liu Xing has at the very least killed Xu Zong." A youth defended Liu Xing.

The blond haired girl humped. "That's hard to say. It's likely that Liu Xing killed Xu Zong with a sneak attack. That is not enough to show that he's powerful. A'Ya, say, is that Liu Xing very powerful?"

Xiu Ya wanted to speak.

However, she remembered what Qin Yu had asked her to do. He didn't want her to speak of his strength.

"Since A'Ya isn't even speaking, seems like that Liu Xing is really nothing great." That blond haired girl grew even more certain. "From the way I see it, that Liu Xing would at the very most be a one star King level expert. He's about the same level as the current A'Ya."

Xiu Ya said angrily. "I am much weaker than Lord Liu Xing. You all didn't know about this but.. three powerful King level Metal Beasts were about to kill me, but Lord Liu Xing killed all three of them in a blink of an eye."

"Blink of an eye?" Everyone was startled.

"Impossible!" Immediately, a couple young males and females all spoke out.

However, just when they were talking about that. The brown haired youngster from before suddenly frowned. "Stop making all this noise. There's a group of people coming toward our village from the south."

Immediately, this group of youths all grew quiet and looked to the south. A moment later, several hundred silhouettes had rapidly flown over from the sky. Afterwards, they descended outside of the Mulberry Receiving Village. They were led by three middle aged men.

"They're from the Golden Sun Village!" The brown haired youth frowned and immediately said with a clear voice. "This is the Mulberry Receiving

Village, what might the Golden Sun Village come here for?"

Of the three middle aged men who lead the group, the one in the middle stepped forward and said. "I am the village chief of the Golden Sun Village. Not long ago, we encountered a herd of Metal Beasts and were forced to migrate our village. Only after we finished selecting our new village location did we discover that... your Mulberry Receiving Village is located less than a hundred miles from our new village location. Thus, we decided to come and greet you all from the Mulberry Receiving Village."

Chapter 9: Emperor Level Metal Beast

Being attacked by a large and powerful herd of Metal Beasts and then forced to migrate the village. This was a common occurrence in all the Gravity Gathered Planets of the Dark Star Realm.

“Jin Feng, if you want to greet our Mulberry Receiving Village, you only need to come by yourself. Why did you bring such a large group of people with you? There are several hundred people. Furthermore, all of them are King level experts. They should all be the third stage experts of your Golden Sun Village, right?”

Following the thick and strong voice, a robust man without any shirt on walked out. It was precisely Si Liu... the number two person of the Mulberry Receiving Village.

The village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng, smiled lightly. “The reason why we came was first to greet you all and secondly to ask about a matter.”

“What is it?” Si Liu frowned and said.

Jin Feng’s expression turned cold. “This time, our Golden Sun Village split our people into multiple groups for the migration. Amongst a group of them were a bit over a hundred people... however, everyone in this group has died.”

“Everyone of them died?” Si Liu’s expression took a huge change. Even the group of youths including Xiu Ya were astonished.

It was truly rare for there to be so many people dead at once. That was because the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence. It is practically impossible for them to kill over a hundred experts at once.

“After we searched, in that group of people, other than Xu Zong, we were unable to find even the corpses of the other people. Also, looking at the injuries that Xu Zong had that caused his death, he ought to have been killed by humans and not Metal Beasts.” Jin Feng’s voice was cold. “In the surrounding area, only your Mulberry Receiving Village is located

near there. I want to know whether or not it's your people that killed Xu Zong and the over a hundred people that were migrating?"

The Golden Sun Village was antagonistic towards the Mulberry Receiving Village. They possess a hatred that has persisted for countless years. Adding on the corpse of Xu Zong, it was no wonder that Jin Feng would suspect the Mulberry Receiving Village.

"No, we haven't." Said Si Liu resolutely.

Jin Feng sneered. "Although there is hatred between our two villages, it's not at a level where you should kill over a hundred of our people at once."

At this moment, a silver haired old man walked out from the Mulberry Receiving Village. Beside him was precisely Qin Yu.

"Village chief." Si Liu, Xiu Ya and the rest of the Mulberry Receiving Villagers, all bowed. At this moment, all of the villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village who had been training in their residences had also walked out. Over a thousand people had gathered here.

"Lord Liu Xing, allow me to take care of this matter first." This silver haired old man said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

It had been two days since Qin Yu came out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. These past two days, he had been together with the village chief of the Mulberry Receiving Village, Si Liu's father... Si Xu. Qin Yu slightly exposed a bit of his strength and Si Xu immediately began to welcome Qin Yu respectfully.

"Village chief Si Xu, could it be that you're also planning to deny that the over a hundred people of my Golden Sun Village were killed by your Mulberry Receiving Village?" Said the village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng, coldly.

Si Xu's silver brows jumped. He lightly smiled and said. "I admit that Xu Zong was killed by our people. However, the other people were absolutely not killed by our people."

“Father.” Si Liu looked to his own father with a frown. The matter would become very troublesome once they admitted that they had killed Xu Zong.

Jin Feng laughed out loud. “What a joke! Since you’ve admitted that Xu Zong was killed by your people, how could you not dare to admit that the remaining over a hundred people were also killed by your people? Si Xu, you ought to not be this sort of person.”

Suddenly, a clear voice sounded.

“Village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Xu Zong was planning to plunder my Golden Core and kill me when I was seriously injured. Only then did he get killed. As for the other people, I have never seen them.” Said Xiu Ya as she stared at Jin Feng.

“Little girl, do not interrupt when I haven’t ask you.” Jin Feng shot a cold glance at Xiu Ya. “Furthermore, don’t you dare go and insult the honor of a descendant of my Golden Sun Village. The descendants of my Golden Sun Village would rather die than do that sort of thing.”

Qin Yu who stood to the side merely lightly laughed in his heart. A man whose strength was merely around the level of a level nine Demon King actually dared to be this tyrannic.

“You are Jin Feng, right? That Xu Zong was killed by me. I can bear witness... the descent of your Golden Sun Village, Xu Zong, indeed tried to take advantage of another person’s hard work and tried to kill Xiu Ya.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Who are...” Jin Feng was about to shout and berate Qin Yu. However, when his gaze landed on Qin Yu, his expression slightly changed. Immediately, his manner changed greatly. Courteously, he said. “May I know who Your Lordship might be...?”

Upon hearing these words, the youths that were still disputing with Xiu Ya regarding Qin Yu earlier were all shocked. This was especially true for that blond haired girl. Unable to believe it, she said to Xiu Ya who stood beside her in a low voice. “A’Ya, is that Liu Xing truly that powerful? Even the village chief of the Golden Sun Village has to address him as Lord?”

“Lord Liu Xing is truly very powerful.” Said Xiu Ya with absolute certainty.

In the Dark Star Realm, people would usually address those who are stronger than them as ‘Lord.’ The people in the Dark Star Realm, when compared with the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, adored the strong even more. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, those with amazing backgrounds might be able to be respected and revered. However, in the Dark Star Realm, even if it was the son of one of the Three Sovereigns, he should still be looked down upon if he were too weak.

“This is Lord Liu Xing.” Said Si Xu. “Lord Liu Xing only recently arrived at my Mulberry Receiving Village. He had saved Xiu Ya enroute. Jin Feng, could it be that you do not believe in what Lord Liu Xing has said?”

Jin Feng was immediately distressed.

For one, he was unable to sense Qin Yu at all with his soul’s strength. Thus, Qin Yu was at the very least at the same level of power as him. Secondly, Qin Yu was radiating an aura from his body. That kind of aura was something that only Emperor level experts possessed. Jin Feng had only sensed those kinds of auras before, when he met some Emperor level experts on the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars.

“Jin Feng definitely would not dare to doubt what Lord Liu Xing has said. It’s just that, how else did the other hundred people die?” Jin Feng continued. “Furthermore, Xu Zong was amongst the same group as them. How was it possible that such a thing like what Lord Liu Xing said had happened?”

And at this moment, a middle aged man who stood beside Jin Feng raised his head and said. “Lord Liu Xing is extremely powerful and possesses majestic status. Your Lordship is someone that I should not doubt. It’s just that Xu Zong is a descendent of my Golden Sun Village. At the very least, he ought to possess the dignity as a descendent of my Golden Sun Village. The action that Your Lordship spoke of, I am unable to believe that those are things that Xu Zong would do.”

“One may know a person for a long time without understanding his true nature. Do you all understand this principle?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

These people from the Golden Sun Village had indeed believed themselves to be infallible.

Qin Yu continued. “Furthermore, had it really been as you all had said and that the people of the Mulberry Receiving Village had indeed killed your people, then since they’ve already disposed of the traces of a hundred people, why would they leave the corpse of this Xu Zong behind?”

Jin Feng and the rest of them Golden Sun villagers were dumbstruck.

That’s right. If over a hundred people’s corpse had disappeared, why would the corpse of Xu Zong remain?

“Furthermore, at the moment when I had arrived on the Deep Mulberry Star, I had once used my Soul’s Power to inspect the planet and discovered a large group of Metal Beasts surrounding over a hundred corpses. It’s just that I did not pay much attention to it back then. If my guess was correct, those people ought to be from your Golden Sun Village.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

In the Dark Star Realm, the people referred to things like Immortal Awareness and Demon Awareness as Soul’s Power as what is used to search was the Soul’s Power anyways. Thus, Qin Yu naturally referred his Immortal Awareness as ‘Soul’s Power.’

The expression of the people from the Golden Sun Village changed.

Jin Feng said coldly. “Lord Liu Xing, you said that your Soul’s Power managed to discover a large amount of Golden Beasts surrounding and attacking a group of over a hundred people? In that case, why didn’t Your Lordship save my clansmen?”

“Save?” Qin Yu was startled.

He had never thought of saving!

This could not be blamed on Qin Yu. During the time when he wandered the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms, when he used his Immortal Awareness to search on a planet, he would frequently discover hundreds and thousands of people fighting on the planet. How could Qin Yu possibly save each and every one of them?

After a long time, Qin Yu had grown accustomed to it.

When he arrived on the Deep Mulberry Star and used his Immortal Awareness to inspect the planet, he had already discovered several tens of battles happening. Could it be that Qin Yu really must go and save the weak? Save all of the weak from the occurring battles?

If he were to save all of them from every single battle that occurred, then he would've long since collapsed during the moment when he was wandering the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms.

"Who do you think me to be? Your Golden Sun Village's protector?" Said Qin Yu coldly. "When I wander the Dark Star Realm, how many battles do you think I discover on every planet I pass? Do you think that I am required to save the people from each and every battle?"

The group of people from the Golden Sun Village were all stunned.

Merely, in their heart, they were angry. After all... Qin Yu once had the opportunity to save their people.

"That village that's being constructed right now around a hundred miles from here ought to be your Golden Sun Village right?" Qin Yu suddenly said.

"Right." Jin Feng replied.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "Let me tell you all a thing. At this moment, there is a large herd of Metal Beasts. Their number is no less than a thousand. They are currently split into two groups, one from the front and one from behind, proceeding toward your village."

"Ah?" Jin Feng was startled. Immediately after, Jin Feng spread out his Soul's Power and then lightly smiled. "A total of a little over a thousand Metal Beasts, although they are a bit hard to take care of, killing all of

them is still possible."

"Do not be too confident in yourself." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Yu had already discovered that this herd of Metal Beasts was still not at a frightening size. However... the leader of this herd of Metal Beasts was one of the strongest Metal Beasts on the entire Deep Mulberry Star... an Emperor level Metal Beast!

Jin Feng instead had a completely confident appearance. "Lord Liu Xing, could it be that you don't know that the Metal Beasts are the targets that we people from the Dark Star Realm use to test ourselves? No matter what, it is impossible for them to extinguish our village. At the very least, the Elder would not ignore it."

"Oh?" Qin Yu said confused. "Targets to test yourselves?"

The village chief of the Mulberry Receiving Village, Si Xu, who stood to the side said to Qin Yu. "Lord Liu Xing, you might now know about this matter. This is what the Elder has told us. The reason why the Metal Beasts came to be, was for the purpose of helping our clansmen grow. However, all of the Metal Beasts are under the control of the Elder and will not endanger the safety of an entire village."

Qin Yu came to a realization.

Every 'Elder' of each Gravity Gathered Planet were there to protect the planet, while monitoring what happens on it. They are there to prevent major catastrophes such as an entire village being wiped out. After all, the population of the Dark Star Realm was small to begin with.

"But the strength of your Elder is inferior to that Emperor level Metal Beast!" Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

The Elder's Palace was located on top of a mountain peak of the Deep Mulberry Star. That Elder was indeed an Emperor level expert. However, when looking at his soul realm's level, he was merely comparable to that of a level two Demon Emperor. That Emperor level Metal Beast, on the other hand, possessed the strength of a level four Demon Emperor!

That Elder was simply unable to detect that Emperor level Metal Beast.

Thus, how would he protect them?

"As I have said, it's best for you all to not be overly confident." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

This time, Jin Feng spoke to the group of people surrounding him. "Let's return first. Although those thousand Metal Beasts or so cannot be considered catastrophic, if we do not return, then it'll be somewhat hard for the remaining villagers to take them on."

"Yes, village chief." Immediately after, those couple hundred people began to rapidly fly toward the direction of the Golden Sun Village.

"Si Xu, follow me, we shall have a look." Qin Yu suddenly said.

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart, that with merely the group of villagers from the Golden Sun Village, whose strongest individual only possessed the strength of a level nine Demon King, it was simply impossible for them to take on that Metal Beast with a strength comparable to a level four Demon Emperor.

"Okay. I shall have a look as to how this Golden Sun Village will deal with the Metal Beasts' attack." Said Si Xu as he nodded. Immediately after, Si Xu followed Qin Yu and proceeded toward the direction of the Golden Sun Village.

Si Liu said to the surrounding villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village. "Everyone, return to your residences first. Currently, the herd of Metal Beasts is attacking the Golden Sun Village. It might be possible for them to spread over to us. Everyone must be on alert."

At this moment, Xiu Ya and the group of youths were discussing.

"A'Ya, how strong is that Lord Liu Xing? Earlier, I saw that our Village Chief and the Village Chief from the Golden Sun Village, were both very respectful toward him." That blond haired girl's eyes were shining. "Could he be an Emperor level expert?"

Xiu Ya did not speak. Instead, she was looking to the direction that Qin Yu left toward.

“Si Xu, let me ask you a question. Usually, the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence. What might be the reason for that? Could it be that all of the Metal Beasts possess very low intelligence?” Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Si Xu smiled and said. “Had Your Lordship been training on uninhabited planets?”

“That’s right.” Qin Yu knew that his question was somewhat stupid.

Si Xu nodded and said. “No wonder Your Lordship isn’t familiar with this. Metal Beasts are only born on the Origin Movement Planets. All of the Metal Beasts are very powerful. However, for some unknown reason, they all possess a very low intelligence. But... once a Metal Beast reaches Emperor level, it develops an intelligence comparable to ours.”

“Emperor level?” Qin Yu understood everything now.

No wonder that herd of Metal Beasts cooperated so well when they charged into the Golden Sun Village. It all made sense now.

“However, Emperor level Metal Beasts are extremely rare. While there are a lot of Metal Beasts that have reached the peak of King level, the number of Metal Beasts that have reached the Emperor level, is so small, that it’s frightening. Once they break through that gateway, they will be able to attain intelligence! Metal Beasts that do not possess intelligence are not scary at all. However, once they develop intelligence, even though the body of an Emperor level Metal Beast possesses merely twice the hardness when compared to a peak King level Metal Beast, the difference between their strength is ten times or greater!” Si Xu said solemnly. “Even on the Sacred Planet, there is an organization, the ‘Enforcement Squadron,’ specially created to search and kill some Emperor level Metal Beasts. The reason being, that an Emperor level Golden Beast could easily cause the entire population of an Origin Movement Star to die out. At the very least, in the past hundred million years, there were already five Origin Movement Stars that have been annihilated.”

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Had it not been for my arrival, then the Deep Mulberry Star would have been the sixth.”

Si Xu's expression changed. "What Your Lordship means is... there's an Emperor level Metal Beast here? Impossible! How did the Elder not manage to discover it?"

Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward the Golden Sun Village located not far away. "Elder? The Elder's strength is merely around four star Emperor level or so. However, that Emperor level Metal Beast is roughly at seven star Emperor level! How would your Elder be able to discover it?"

Chapter 10: Elder

"Seven, seven star Emperor level Metal Beast?" Si Xu's eyes were wide open. Shock was written across his face.

Si Xu repeatedly shook his head, saying. "Impossible. Absolutely impossible. Every successive generation of Elders have been monitoring the entire time. No matter what, they would never have allowed the Metal Beast to mature to a seven star Emperor level. When a Metal Beast first reached Emperor level, it would definitely be killed by that generation's Elder."

Hearing what Si Xu said, Qin Yu also thought that... this Emperor level Metal Beast should not be able to exist. Furthermore, it is even more impossible for it to reach seven star Emperor level.

"Then what is the reason why those five Origin Movement Planets were wiped out by the Metal Beasts?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Si Xu was slightly startled. Immediately after he sighed and said. "The reason why those five Origin Movement Planets were wiped out by the Metal Beasts was because when those Metal Beasts first reached one star Emperor level, it had immediately left the Origin Movement Planets. Only after their strength grew stronger did they return to those Origin Movement Planets to attack."

"Clever." Qin Yu started to laugh.

Those Emperor level Metal Beasts were truly clever. They knew that they were unable to handle a powerful expert when they first reached Emperor level and actually decided to leave the Origin Movement Planets. They decided to first raise their strength before returning to the Origin Movement Planets to attack.

"Si Xu, I think this Emperor level Metal Beast probably also descended to the Deep Mulberry Star from outside." Qin Yu guessed.

Si Xu said solemnly. "This matter is of utmost importance. A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast poses immense danger. This matter definitely

has to be reported to the Elder and the Sacred Planet." As he said that, Si Xu took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"Unexpectedly, the tool that the people of the Dark Star Realm use to send transmission is also the Transmission Spiritual Pearl." Qin Yu was shocked.

What Qin Yu did not know, was that the reason why the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm possessed Transmission Spiritual Pearls, was because they learned from the Dark Star Realm. If one were to compare who had the Transmission Spiritual Pearls for the longest period of time, then the Dark Star Realm possessed it for much longer than the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm.

"The Elder will be coming immediately." Si Xu put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked to the Golden Sun Village. "We still do not have to worry right now. That Emperor level Metal Beast has not attacked yet. The only ones attacking are some King level Metal Beasts."

In the entire Golden Sun Village, close to two thousand silhouettes were flickering about rapidly. They were fighting against the Metal Beasts.

From the appearance, it was obvious that the humans were dominating. Although the Metal Beasts possessed pretty decent strength, their intelligence was truly too low. Without intelligence, it would already be pretty decent if they were able to display half of their strength.

"Hiss!" A Metal Wolf's abdomen was directly pierced through by two hands. Immediately afterwards, it was ripped apart into two.

The middle aged man who killed that Metal Wolf even frantically howled. This middle aged man was precisely the village chief of the Golden Sun Village, Jin Feng.

"Jin Feng is very powerful. Although his soul realm's level is merely an eighteen star King, his body is extraordinarily valiant and is comparable to that of a one star Emperor level expert." Si Xu said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu naturally was able to guess that this was because of the Golden

Cores.

After using a large amount of Golden Cores and absorbing the liquids within them, one's body would be able to be opened up for development even more and one's strength would become even stronger. With a body of a one star Emperor, when facing a King level Metal Beast, Jin Feng was indeed extremely confident and at ease while fighting.

Like a lightning bolt, wherever Jin Feng passed, the Metal Beasts were ripped apart, sprinkling blood everywhere.

"Village chief!" Some of the cultivators within the Golden Sun Village started to cheer.

In merely a moment, more than half of the Metal Beasts were killed. However, only three of the Golden Sun Village's villagers were killed and several tens were injured. With the increase in the superiority of their numbers, it was likely that there would be even less injuries and deaths when killing the remaining Metal Beasts.

"Your Elder has arrived." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

His Immortal Awareness clearly discovered a silhouette flying over rapidly. In merely a blink of an eye, this man had arrived in the sky above the Golden Sun Village. From his appearance, it seemed that he was also currently using his Soul's Power to carefully search for the Emperor level Metal Beast.

The Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star was a bald headed middle aged man. His body was radiating a faint golden light. His gaze was like lightning as it swept through every corner of the Golden Sun Village below him. Upon seeing Qin Yu and Si Xu, he merely nodded and did not fly over to them. Clearly, this Elder was more concerned about the existence of the Emperor level Metal Beast. He was using his Soul's Power to continuously search the region below him.

"With the gap between the soul realm levels being so great, how could you possibly be able to find it?" Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Qin Yu looked to that Emperor level Metal Beast with his Immortal

Awareness.

That Emperor level Metal Beast had the appearance of a cheetah. Its body was composed of a dark cyan colored metal. Its ice-cold eyes took a glance at the Elder on the sky with great disdain. It was evident that this Emperor level Metal Beast did not care about the Elder at all.

The Emperor level Metal Beast then cast his gaze at Jin Feng who was currenting massacring the Metal Beasts.

“Die.” Jin Feng had a bloodthirsty smile on his face. His hand had turned into a claw as it ripped through the surrounding space. With a ‘kacha’ sound, he grabbed and smashed a tiger type Metal Beast’s head.

Suddenly...

A deep cyan colored light ripped through the sky. It was shot directly toward Jin Feng.

The Elder who had been keeping a close watch over the battlefield had also immediately shot himself toward that dark cyan colored light. As for Jin Feng, when he saw that dark cyan light rushing toward him, he was unable to help himself from feeling a burst of fear in his heart. Immediately, he flew backwards.

“Bang!”

The Elder had actually managed to intercept that cheetah Metal Beast.

Upon seeing this scene, Si Xu had a smile on his face. Qin Yu, on the other hand, shook his head.

“That Emperor level Metal Beast had intentionally slowed down its speed.” Qin Yu spoke. “That Emperor level Metal Beast attacked first whereas the Elder intercepted later. With the Elder’s strength, how would his speed be able to match that of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast? For him to be able to block the Metal Beast, it is evident that the Metal Beast had intentionally slowed down.”

Si Xu immediately realized.

“It was planning to kill the Elder?” Si Xu shivered.

At this moment, the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Village, Liu Tong, was currently filled with shock. A couple days ago, he had received a message from the Sacred Planet saying that there had been an Emperor level Metal Beast roaming around the surrounding star fields and to be on alert.

In these past couple days, Liu Tong had been carefully monitoring the entire planet. And earlier... the message from Si Xu had caused him to immediately rush over. And now, he had also encountered the so called 'Emperor level Metal Beast.' However, Liu Tong had never anticipated that this Emperor level Metal Beast would actually be this powerful.

In merely three bouts.

A large cut had appeared on Liu Tong's chest. His blood was flowing out unceasingly. Had it not been for the fact that he had slightly dodged earlier, then his chest and abdomen would've already been split open. To Immortals and Devil experts, having their chest and abdomen split open does not mean much. However, to the people from the Dark Star Realm, it was an extremely serious injury.

"Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, do not try resisting anymore, you are no match against me. All of the people on this Deep Mulberry Star shall be killed! Not one will be able to escape." The deep cyan colored cheetah stared at Liu Tong with his eyes. His voice had resounded in Liu Tong's mind.

Liu Tong was startled.

Emperor level Metal Beasts possessed intelligence comparable to that of humans; sure enough, that was true.

"You will be the second Origin Movement Star Elder that I've killed." Said that dark cyan color cheetah Metal Beast via voice transmission. Upon hearing this, Liu Tong was shocked... could it be that another Elder of an Origin Movement Star had died?

"Woosh!"

That sharp claw's speed had immediately increased by fifty percent. In merely a blink of an eye, it had appeared before Liu Tong.

Against this claw, Liu Tong closed his eyes. He was simply unable to dodge it. All he could do was to close his eyes and await his death... Four star against a seven star, the gap between them was truly too great.

However, Liu Tong waited for a long time but the claw still have not arrived.

“Hey, little cheetah, don’t stare at me.” A voice resounded.

Liu Tong opened his eyes. What he saw was a scene that caused him to be dumbstruck...

A youngster was grabbing the neck of the Emperor level Metal Beast with a single hand. The Emperor level Metal Beast was hanging in the air. The Cheetah Emperor level Metal Beast was unceasingly radiating a flickering light from its body. It was trying to resist. However, although it merely had its neck grabbed, no matter what it did, it was unable to throw itself off from that youngster’s hand.

“He’s, that’s right, he’s that youngster that stood beside Si Xu.” Liu Tong immediately remembered.

At this moment, Qin Yu looked to Liu Tong. He smiled and said. “Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, let me introduce myself. I am Liu Xing, an Interstellar Cultivator.”

“Interstellar Cultivator!” Liu Tong was shocked.

There was indeed a group of Interstellar Cultivators in the Dark Star Realm. This group of people do not seek pleasure. Instead, they only wish to continuously wander the Dark Star Realm and train. Although this group of people do not possess a prominent reputation, they are usually dreadfully powerful.

After all, if one was not powerful, how would they dare to wander the Dark Star Realm?

“I am the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, Liu Tong. Thank you Lord Liu Xing for saving my life. Thank you Lord Liu Xing for saving this Deep Mulberry Star.” Liu Tong was filled with an endless amount of thankfulness.

A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast.

Had it not been for Qin Yu, the Deep Mulberry Star would be most definitely doomed. Furthermore, a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast could use Greater Teleportation to continue to endanger the other Origin Movement Planets. The dangers of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast were truly too great!

Furthermore, according to what that Emperor level Metal Beast had said via its voice transmission, it had already killed another planet's Elder.

And at this moment, the group of Metal Beasts that no longer had the Emperor level Metal Beast controlling them, started to frantically flee after finding themselves at a complete disadvantage. In merely a moment, all of the surviving Metal Beasts had fled.

"Lord Elder." Jin Feng and the rest of the people all walked over. Respectfully, they greeted the Elder. Si Xu had also walked over. "Lord Elder."

Jin Feng glanced at that Emperor level Metal Beast with some fear in his heart. He asked. "Lord Elder, what level is this Metal Beast? Could it be... Emperor level?"

Who amongst them didn't know of the terrible reputation of Emperor level Metal Beasts?

Elder Liu Tong nodded and said. "This Emperor level Metal Beast is extremely powerful. It is much stronger than myself. As for its true strength, Lord Liu Xing should be able to tell." Elder Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu respectfully.

Jin Feng's eyelids jumped. All of those Golden Sun Villagers were startled.

Even the Elder addressed him as Lord!

Qin Yu nodded and said. "This Emperor level Metal Beast's strength can be considered as pretty good. It possesses the strength of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast." Qin Yu was still grabbing onto this Emperor

level Metal Beast by the neck with a single hand. No matter how hard it tried to struggle free, it was unable to move in the slightest.

Seven star Emperor level?

All of the cultivators of the Golden Sun Village had their eyes wide open as they looked to the cheetah Metal Beast that appeared like a plaything in Qin Yu's hand.

A cheetah Metal Beast that had become unable to resist after having its neck pinched was a seven star Metal Beast? If that really was the case, then how many star Emperor level is this Lord Liu Xing that's smiling in front of them?

Chapter 11: The Mystery to Its Birth

"Lord Liu Xing, please forgive this Jin Feng for the disrespect that I showed you before." Jin Feng suddenly walked forward. He said respectfully, as he placed his left hand on the right side of his chest and lowered his head.

Upon seeing that Qin Yu was able to subdue a seven star Emperor level Golden Beast, Jin Feng had completely realized that such an expert was not someone that he, who was not even Emperor level, could risk offending.

"Lord Liu Xing, please forgive us." Said Jin Feng's two brothers, respectfully, to Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu. He asked. "Lord Liu Xing, did Jin Feng and them commit an offense against you? If Jin Feng and them were to have offended Your Lordship, I too ask for Your Lordship to forgive them!" Elder Liu Tong also requested for Qin Yu's forgiveness earnestly.

In the Dark Star Realm, strength determined one's status!

Having absorbed Xu Zong's memories, Qin Yu knew very well about the rules of the Dark Star Realm. Immediately, he laughed unconcernedly. "Village chief Jin Feng need not mind about it too much. Back then, you've merely had your eyes clouded by hatred after your villagers were killed. I am capable of understanding your hatred."

"Lord Liu Xing." Jin Feng was moved. He still remembered the manner he had toward Qin Yu back on the Mulberry Receiving Village. Never had he anticipated that the respectable Lord Liu Xing would be so opened minded.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

He looked to Elder Liu Tong and said. "Elder, I have a matter that I came to seek your help with. Of course, before you decide whether to help me, would you be willing to come to the Mulberry Receiving Village along with me? I shall bid farewell to that girl who guided me."

“Lord Liu Xing, please do.” Elder Liu Tong stood beside Qin Yu. He even slightly distanced himself to the back. His respect toward Qin Yu can be clearly seen.

Afterwards, Qin Yu, Si Xu and Elder Liu Tong flew toward the Mulberry Receiving Village located not far from here. And at this moment, almost everyone on the Mulberry Receiving Village was on alert. They were afraid that the herd of Metal Beasts would attack their village.

Upon seeing Si Xu flying over, those villagers who are on alert immediately spread the news to the entire village. Almost immediately, over a thousand villagers of the Mulberry Receiving Village had all come out. Amongst them included Xiu Ya.

“A’Ya.” That blond haired girl who had originally suspected Qin Yu pulled Xiu Ya’s arm and slightly pointed at Qin Yu who was flying over. “Look, that’s the Elder! The Elder also appears to be somewhat respectful toward Lord Liu Xing.”

For some unknown reason, Xiu Ya had a bad feeling. However, she still said to the friend who have grown up together with her beside her. “Li Xin, Lord Liu Xing had told me before that he had came to our planet to find the Elder.”

As Elder Liu Tong monitored the entire Deep Mulberry Star, he had also appeared several times in those eight villages of the Deep Mulberry Star before. Almost everyone on the Deep Mulberry Star recognizes this strongest protector of the Deep Mulberry Star.

“Lord Elder.” All of the cultivators respectfully saluted to the Elder.

Elder Liu Tong flew ahead. He said to the bunch of people below him. “This is Lord Liu Xing. Lord Liu Xing is about to depart from here. Before he leaves... “

“Xiu Ya.” Qin Yu suddenly called out for Xiu Ya directly.

This girl called Xiu Ya was tenacious, hardworking and optimistic. Qin Yu, from the bottom of his heart, liked her a lot. Of course, he merely liked her like a younger sister. Now that he was about to leave, he figured

that he must at least bid his farewell with her. Otherwise, Qin Yu was unable to feel comfortable.

"Lord Liu Xing, are you leaving?" Momentarily, Xiu Ya's heart was in a state of confusion.

Rarely did Xiu Ya revere a person. When she saw that Qin Yu was able to instantly kill three King level Metal Beasts, she had already grown to revere him. In her heart, Qin Yu was very powerful, very perfect.

"That's right, I'm leaving." Qin Yu nodded and said. He then raised up the Emperor level Metal Beast in his hand. Under the grasp of Qin Yu's hand, this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was unable to resist at all.

"Before I leave, I'm going to give you a present." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Present?" Xiu Ya was slightly startled.

And at this moment, Elder Liu Tong seemed to have guessed what Qin Yu was about to do. He hurriedly sent Qin Yu a voice transmission. "Lord Liu Xing, no matter what, we cannot let that Emperor level Metal Beast live. We must definitely kill it. In the Dark Star Realm, the dangers of an Emperor level Metal Beast is too great, truly too great! Everyone from the Dark Star Realm, when they encounter an Emperor level Metal Beast, they all have to spare no effort in killing it. No matter what, we cannot allow it to have an opportunity to destroy our Origin Movement Planets."

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

When he captured this Emperor level Metal Beast, he had originally planned to tame it and then gift it to Xiu Ya. Although it might be hard for others to tame an Emperor level Metal Beast, Qin Yu was instead still able to do it.

However now, it seemed that... the Dark Star Realm simply do not allow for Emperor level Metal Beasts to live.

"In that case, that's also quite simple." Qin Yu smiled and was about to kill this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. However, at this moment...

“It’s best for you to not kill me. Otherwise, my brothers would not let you get away with it.” That seven star Emperor level Metal Beast stared at Qin Yu. Its two eyes were filled with hatred.

Qin Yu was slightly shocked. This seven star Emperor level Metal Beast had brothers?

However, with his strength, would he fear a mere Metal Beast?

“Little cheetah, did you think that your brothers are able to rival me?” Qin Yu asked back with his voice transmission. The seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was shocked. For Qin Yu to be able to take care of him so easily, his strength was clearly unfathomable.

With merely a kacha sound.

The seven star Emperor level Metal Beast’s neck was broken by Qin Yu’s hand. Immediately after, a golden energy was shot out from Qin Yu’s hand and a Golden Core flew out.

A seven star Emperor level Metal Beast’s Golden Core!

Countless people of the Mulberry Receiving Village had their eyes shining. The Golden Core of an Emperor level Metal Beast was simply something that was rarely seen in millions of years. Even Elder Liu Tong grew a bit startled.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said to Elder Liu Tong. “Elder Liu Tong, you ought to know of the preciousness of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast’s Golden Core. The golden liquid within this Golden Core, you are to let Xiu Ya absorb it after she reached a sufficient level. As for the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast, it shall be my gift to you.”

Liu Tong grew excited.

“Thank you Lord Liu Xing.” Liu Tong looked to the corpse of that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. His eyes were shining.

Toward Emperor level experts, the effects of Golden Cores were less and less useful. To one star and two star Emperor level experts, the Golden

Cores were still of some appeal. However, to four star Emperor level experts like Elder Liu Tong, the ordinary Golden Cores were simply of no appeal. Even the Golden Core of a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast would only cause him to be slightly excited. The thing that truly attracts Elder Liu Tong was the seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's corpse!

The reason why Metal Beasts are called Metal Beasts was because their bodies are composed of metals!

When Metal Beasts are born, although their bodies were composed of metals, their bodies were incomparably agile. When the Metal Beasts die, their bodies would solidify and completely turn into a metal ore.

One could easily imagine how hard the metal ore that a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's corpse would turn into. Even without refining it, the weapons created by the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast would also be extremely sharp and tough. If one were to refine it, then the weapons created from the corpse would possess a hardness that approaches that of a Low Quality Divine Weapon.

"Thank you Lord Liu Xing." Xiu Ya wanted to say something but she ended up not saying much.

"Make sure to continue training hard." Qin Yu gave a word of encouragement.

Soon after, Qin Yu turned around and looked to Elder Liu Tong. "Elder, let's return to your Elder's Palace first." Elder Liu Tong nodded. He absorbed the corpse of the Metal Beast into his space ring and then set off with Qin Yu.

Seeing the rear views of Qin Yu and Liu Tong flying away, Xiu Ya merely bit her lips.

"Little Ya, Lord Liu Xing is truly too far away from us." Si Liu stroked Xiu Ya's head and comforted her.

Xiu Ya merely continued to stare at the shadow of Qin Yu that had disappeared into the horizon. Her gaze was extremely firm.

The Elder's Palace was located on top of a mountain. Following an arc,

Qin Yu and Liu Tong rapidly flew to the Palace located atop the mountain. The Elder's Palace was constructed by the people from the Sacred Planet. It was extremely luxurious.

The Elder's Palace was not large. It was composed of two palaces, one in the front and one behind. Usually, the Elder would reside in the palace in the back.

"I must truly thank Lord Liu Xing this time around. Not only have you saved me, you've also saved the entire Deep Profound Star. You've even gave me the corpse of this seven star Emperor level Metal Beast." Elder Liu Tong's entire face was red as if he had a blush on. Evidently, his mood was extremely good.

"Elder Liu Tong, to be honest, I have been wondering about a matter the entire time." Qin Yu muttered.

When Elder Liu Tong was talking with Qin Yu, they had stepped into the palace. The two of them sat on two chairs. Elder Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu and said. "Wondering about a matter? What might this matter be?"

"Metal Beasts!"

Qin Yu had been wondering about the Metal Beasts the entire time. And now, he decided to ask. "During the times when I have been training amongst the cosmos, I had also discovered some uninhabited Origin Movement Planets. However, there are no Metal Beasts on those Origin Movement Planets. Furthermore... people only lived on the Three Great Star Fields in the Dark Star Realm... Gold Punishment Star Field, Black Flame Star Field and the White Profound Star Field. Of which, the Origin Movement Planets of the Black Flame Star Field possesses not Metal Beasts but instead Blazing Fire Beasts. On the Origin Movement Planets of the White Profound Star Field, what they had was also not Metal Beasts but instead Frost Ice Beasts."

"I am truly unable to think of exactly what the cause of all these might be." Qin Yu sighed.

Elder Liu Tong started to laugh. "Haha, Lord Liu Xing, if you were to ask

other Elders, then I suspect nine amongst ten Elders would not know the reason. However, I am knowledgeable about this."

"Oh?" Qin Yu looked to Elder Liu Tong.

Qin Yu had merely asked. Never did he expected for Elder Liu Tong to be able to provide an answer.

Elder Liu Tong gasped in admiration and said. "The Metal Beasts, Frost Ice Beasts and Blazing Fire Beasts were all Beasts that are only available in the Dark Star Realm. The reason why they exist only in the Dark Star Realm is because.. of the Conversion Array!"

"Elder Liu Tong, are you talking about the Conversion Array that converts Elemental Spirit Energy into Gold Attribute Energy?" Qin Yu suddenly had a guess in his mind.

Elder Liu Tong nodded and said. "That's right. This was actually something that my teacher told me back in the Sacred Planet. Lord Liu Xing, I can tell you that... the Metal Beasts, Frost Ice Beasts and the Blazing Flame Beasts were all birthed by the world."

"For example, on the Origin Movement Planets, because of the fact that we have to set up Gold Attribute Energy Conversion Array, the person setting it up need at the very least have King level strength. Furthermore, a sufficient amount of Elemental Spirit Stones are required. However, ordinary babies and children were simply unable to set up those kind of formation arrays. Thus, we set up an enormous Gold Attribute Conversion Array on the Origin Movement Planets. This great formation array would convert the Elemental Spirit Energy to Gold Attribute Energy at all times. Thus, the Gold Attribute Energy covered the entire Origin Movement Planet." Elder Liu Tu explained carefully.

Qin Yu nodded.

He too knew about this.

Elder Liu Tong continued. "Those Gold Attribute Energy are not merely absorbed by the cultivators on the Origin Movement Planets. Some of the Gold Attribute Energy gathered together and even formed Metal Beasts.

As to why they formed Metal Beasts, I too am not certain about that. However, what I know was that... the Metal Beasts are formed because of the Gold Attribute Energy."

Qin Yu completely understood everything now.

"Ah, I understand now. The Blazing Fire Beasts on the Origin Movement Planets of the Black Flame Star Field were formed by the Fire Attribute Energy covered by the Fire Attribute Conversion Array. The Frost Ice Beasts of the White Profound Star Field was formed through the same method. The reason why the Origin Movement Planets of the other star fields didn't have any such Beasts was because they do not possess the Conversion Arrays."

Qin Yu suddenly had understood everything.

However, after he know the reason why, Qin Yu grew curious. How come the large amount of Gold Attribute Energy created through conversion would create Metal Beasts for no reason?

"The mysteriousness of the cosmos is not something that I could understand." Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

Elder Liu Tong also nodded and said. "Right, the cosmos are truly too mystical. A lot of the things that happens in the cosmos is not something that we could understand. Why the Metal Beasts are born, why they would attain intelligence after reaching Emperor level... it is truly a mystery."

Qin Yu nodded. He then smiled and said to Elder Liu Tong. "Elder Liu Tong, the reason why I came to find you was because I have a matter that I seek to inconvenience you with."

"Lord Liu Xing, please go ahead and speak without hesitation. As long as I can help out, I would definitely help out." Elder Liu Tong was very frank and straightforward.

Qin Yu said slowly. "Elder Liu Tong, you ought to know that I am an Interstellar Cultivator. All these years, I have been drifting about the cosmos. I had never cared about where I might be at. I had merely

wandered all over the place and trained. However, a thousand years ago, I had discovered that I had reached a bottleneck. No matter what I do, I was unable to move forward. Thus... a certain place came to my mind. A place that I had never been to before.... the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars. I have decided to enter the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and test myself there."

Elder Liu Tong said in approval. "Lord Liu Xing ought to go there. The Eighteen Emperor Level Trail Dark Stars are the places where one would be able to train the fastest. Never had I imagined that... Your Lordship had reached your current strength without going to the Trail Dark Stars."

"In all these years, I had been drifting about the cosmos and have never used my Stellar Identity Diamond. Back then, when I departed from my home planet, I had used Greater Teleportation and didn't go to the Elder's Palace to receive my Stellar Identity Crystal. And now, I hope to be able to use your Deep Mulberry Star's Stellar Identity Crystal." Qin Yu finally spoke his purpose in coming.

The existence of the Stellar Identity Crystal was also something that Qin Yu learned through Xu Zong's memories.

To be able to carry a 'Stellar Identity Diamond,' it signified that the Elder's Palace recognized this person's strength.

Usually, the cultivators that had decided to leave their planet would go to the Elder's Palace to receive a Stellar Identity Diamond. That was one could only receive the special treatment that was specific to the people from the Dark Star Realm after possessing a Stellar Identity Crystal.

For example, entering a Dark Star to test oneself, entering the Bewitching God Temple, becoming a guard of the Sacred Planets and so on.

They were all things that one need a proof of identity for. However, there were also a lot of proud and aloof people who thought that it wasn't worth their time to go and receive the Stellar Identity Crystal. They are cultivators that trained by themselves. They believed that strength was everything.... Only when they truly needed a Stellar Identity Crystal, they

would randomly go to a planet and obtain an Identity Crystal.

As for the Elders that received those proud and aloof experts, they were also extremely willing to present them with a Stellar Identity Crystal. That was because... giving them an Identity Crystal signified that the extremely powerful expert had originated from their planet and would allow their planet's reputation to spread far and wide.

"Lord Liu Xing, as someone this powerful, are you truly willing to accept the Stellar Identity Crystal from my Deep Mulberry Star and become a person of my Deep Mulberry Star?" Elder Liu Tong was filled with a pleasant surprise.

Chapter 12: Identity Inspection

Upon seeing Liu Tong's expression, Qin Yu merely smiled and nodded. "Yes, Elder Liu Tong, I shall trouble you with a Stellar Identity Crystal."

"No, no trouble at all." Said Elder Liu Tong as he waved his hand.

Now, Liu Tong was already beginning to imagine the future where when others mention Liu Xing, they would also mention that Lord Liu Xing was from the Deep Mulberry Star. As the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, his reputation would also grow.

He had also heard from a lot of his friends, the Elders of other planets, that they have also received Interstellar Cultivators before and given them Stellar Identity Crystals. Never had anticipated that he too would attain such an opportunity.

"Lord Liu Xing, please wait a moment." Liu Tong took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar.

"What is that for?" Qin Yu looked at the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar in confusion. He was able to sense a special kind of aura from it.

Elder Liu Tong casually explained. "Lord Liu Xing, this is the first time you've received a Stellar Identity Crystal. Thus, you likely do not know the procedure. This is the rule set by the Sacred Planet.... everyone that is to be granted a Stellar Identity Crystal must be inspected by this crystal pillar first."

"Inspected? What sort of inspection?" Qin Yu had a bad feeling.

Could it be that this mysterious crystal pillar would be able to tell his identity?

Liu Tong smiled and said. "Lord Liu Xing, please don't worry. This triangular prism shaped crystal pillar is used to inspect the person's strength. It could determine whether you're King level or Emperor level! At the same time, it could tell one's energy attribute. I remember that ten million years ago, it even managed to find a Devil Realm's person trying to disguise his way into the Dark Star Realm."

“Oh? A Devil Realm’s person was found through the inspection ten million years ago? What did that person from the Devil Realm come to the Dark Star Realm for?” Asked Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong casually replied. “I have heard that Devil was a Black Devil Path cultivator. The Black Devil Path also trains one’s body. Although their method is somewhat different from ours, the difference was not large. That Devil Realm’s expert wanted to enter our Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars and train there. However, in order for one to enter the Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars, one must possess an Stellar Identity Crystal. Thus, that Devil Realm’s expert tried to obtain a Stellar Identity Crystal and was found out by this triangular prism shaped crystal pillar.”

“This crystal pillar is that amazing?” Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration. However, in his heart, he had became careful.

Qin Yu was very confident about himself. After all, all his energy was stored in the Stellar Space. Furthermore, in order to guard against the unexpected, Qin Yu had also learned the Gold Punishment Sect’s martial technique and he also has the Gold Force, the characteristic to the Gold Punishment Sect’s cultivators.

However... who knows what kind of principle this crystal pillar uses to investigate?

Maybe it might search for the characteristic specific to the people of the Dark Star Realm. As he does not know the principle behind the crystal pillar, Qin Yu had grown a bit worried.

However, having reached this situation, all Qin Yu could do was to brace himself for the inspection.

“Lord Liu Xing, we merely need a short moment. This crystal pillar will be able to determine Your Lordship’s type as well as strength.” The Gold Force in Elder Liu Tong’s hand was poured into the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. The crystal pillar started to give off a misty radiance.

Soon...

The misty radiance covered Qin Yu's body. The triangular prism shaped crystal pillar slowly started to shine.

"This sensation feels pretty comfortable." Although Qin Yu was a bit worried in his heart, he was still enjoying the massage-like sensation. Qin Yu spoke and asked. "Elder Liu Tong, do you know how this crystal pillar conduct its inspection?"

"I'm not certain. This triangular prism shaped crystal pillar is given to every Elder's Palace by the Sacred Planet. I don't even know how many years it's been inherited for. However, it has never malfunctioned." Said Liu Tong with absolute certainty.

Never malfunctioned!

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu's heart grew tense.

"Seems like I might have to use my last resort, if I were to be discovered." Qin Yu didn't want to rely on his last resort. Not only was it extremely sinister, it was also quite risky.

After some time.

"Lord Liu Xing, it is done." Elder Liu Tong held the triangular prism shaped Crystal Pillar in his hand and looked at it. Immediately after, he looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression.

Seeing Liu Tong's expression, Qin Yu grew nervous. However, he still asked. "Elder Liu Tong, what happened?"

Elder Liu Tong swallowed a gulp of saliva. He stared at Qin Yu and said. "Your Lordship, what star ranked Emperor level expert are you?"

"Why are you asking me that?" Said Qin Yu with a smile.

The expression that Elder Liu Tong looked at Qin Yu with was somewhat passionate. "Lord Liu Xing, granting a Stellar Identity Crystal does not only signify one's status. It also signifies that one has been recognized by an Elder. Only one who has reached a high star King or Emperor level is qualified to receive a Stellar Identity Crystal. This crystal pillar, is precisely the tool used to inspect one's identity and strength."

“What is my strength?” Asked Qin Yu with a smile.

Elder Liu Tong placed the crystal pillar on his hand. “Lord Liu Xing, this crystal pillar’s strength inspection is very rough. For King levels, it simply divides them into elementary level, middle level and advanced level. Amongst them, the elementary level represents one to six star King level, middle level, seven to twelve star King level and advanced level, thirteen star to eighteen star. The Emperor levels are also divided into elementary, middle and advanced level! Your Lordship...”

Liu Tong firmly stared at Qin Yu. “Is an advanced level Emperor!”

“Advanced level Emperor is advanced level Emperor, what’s so shocking about that?” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Finding it hard to believe, Liu Tong said. “Lord Liu Xing, could it be that you do not know that ever since the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended, our Dark Star Realm hasn’t had any fifteen star Emperor level experts?”

“Fifteen star Emperor level, why are you mentioning this?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

Liu Tong immediately remembered that Qin Yu was an Interstellar Cultivator. At once, he explained. “Our Dark Star Realm possessed Three Great Sovereigns. In order to become a candidate for the next Sovereign, one must, at the very least, be a fifteen star Emperor level expert. However, our Gold Punishment Sect... for some unknown reason, hasn’t had a fifteen star Emperor level expert, even after all these years. Thus, the position of the Gold Punishment Lord has been empty the entire time.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

A fifteen star Emperor was comparable to a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu found it a bit hard to believe. In the large Dark Star Realm, how could there not be a fifteen star Emperor level Gold Punishment Sect expert?

“Elder Liu Tong, you said there weren’t any fifteen star Emperor level experts? I find that a bit hard to believe.” Said Qin Yu as he shook his head.

Elder Liu Tong also had a face filled with helplessness. He nodded and said. “I also do not understand why. Back then, when I was still on the Sacred Planet, I had heard from my teacher that other than His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord, our Gold Punishment Sect also possessed two other great experts. One was a seventeen star Emperor level expert whereas the other was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. I do not know what happened for there to not be even a single fifteen star Emperor level expert left.”

“You’re saying… there were many powerful experts in the past?” Qin Yu found this matter to be somewhat fishy.

Elder Liu Tong continued. “Seventeen star Emperor level is at the level where one’s about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. It might be possible for that seventeen star Emperor level expert to have ascended to the Divine Realm. But, what about that fifteen star Emperor level expert? I do not believe that it is possible for him to have undergone the Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm in such a short period of time.”

“Sigh. Forget about it. After all, there are no fifteen star Emperor level experts appearing. This matter is also not something that I, a mere Elder of a planet, could manage.” Liu Tong laughed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Who knows what sort of secrets there are in the internal parts of the Dark Star Realm.

Liu Tong looked to Qin Yu with a burning gaze. “Lord Liu Xing, you are an advanced level Emperor expert. That is to say… you are at the very least a thirteen star Emperor level expert. Lord Liu Xing, is it possible for you to tell me whether or not you’ve reached fifteen star Emperor level?”

Fifteen star Emperor level.

Qin Yu was very clear about his own strength. With merely his body, he possessed the strength of a fifteen star Emperor. However, when adding on his miraculous Life Elemental Energy, it was possible for him to take on a seventeen or eighteen star Emperor.

"Elder Liu Tong, let's just say that I am not a fifteen star Emperor." Said Qin Yu with a mysterious smile.

"Consider..." Liu Tong's eyes were wide open. From Qin Yu's words, he was able to tell... that this Interstellar Cultivator in front of him ought to have reached fifteen star Emperor level.

A fifteen star Emperor level expert. Who amongst them was not someone with a name that spread far and wide?

"Lord Liu Xing, I would not tell anyone." Seeing Qin Yu trusting him like so, Elder Liu Tong also felt a sense of pride. Suddenly, Elder Liu Tong thought of something and said in astonishment. "Lord Liu Xing, you've said that you've never been to the Eighteen Trial Dark Stars?"

"That's right." Qin Yu nodded.

Elder Liu Tong took a deep breath and then looked at Qin Yu. "Lord Liu Xing. In the history of the Dark Star Realm, there has been a Gold Punishment Lord that had originally not entered the Eighteen Trail Dark Stars and had only been drifting about the cosmos while training. It's the same as Lord Liu Xing! That Gold Punishment Lord Majesty had reached the sixteen star Emperor level before reaching a bottleneck. That Majesty had once said before that if he were to not have used the Dark Stars, it was absolutely impossible for him to reach seventeen and eighteen star Emperor level."

Qin Yu thought of what Ye Qu had said.

With the cultivation method of the Gold Punishment Sect, if one were to not use the assistance provided by the gravity of the Dark Stars, sixteen stars would be the peak one could reach. It would appear that what Ye Qu said was correct!

"In the entire history, only that Majesty reached sixteen star Emperor

level without using the Dark Stars. The number of Majesties that have managed to reach fifteen star Emperor level, without using the Dark Stars, is also so small that it can be counted on merely one's hands. Never had I, Liu Tong, thought that I too, would be able to meet one such expert." Liu Tong was very excited.

What Qin Yu had accomplished was enough to be recorded in the annals of the Dark Star Realm.

Qin Yu smiled. "Elder Liu Tong, please do not spread this to the others. I do not wish for everyone in the world to know about it." Elder Liu Tong nodded. To be able to obtain the trust of such an expert, Elder Liu Tong was already very moved.

"Elder Liu Tong, what about my Stellar Identity Crystal? Are you not planning to present that to me?" Qin Yu said jokingly.

Elder Liu Tong was unable to refrain from laughing. "My apologies, Lord Liu Xing. While we were talking, I had forgotten to present you with your Stellar Identity Crystal. Please wait a moment..." After he finished, Liu Tong flipped over his hand and took out a three colored stellar crystal. He then inserted it into a hollow space in the bottom of the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. The three colored stellar crystal fit perfectly into the hollow space..

"Lord Liu Xing, this crystal pillar will record all the information into the Stellar Identity Crystal." Explained Elder Liu Tong. After a short period of time, the Stellar Identity Crysta rolled out from the hollow space.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from gasping in admiration. The Dark Star Realm was truly miraculous.

"Lord Liu Xing, you merely have to place a drop of your blood onto this Stellar Identity Crystal and it will merge into your palm. After it merges into your palm, you will naturally know how to use it." Elder Liu Tong smiled as he handed the Stellar Identity Crystal to Qin Yu.

After Qin Yu received the Stellar Identity Crystal and dripped a drop of his blood onto it to become its master, the Stellar Identity Crystal immediately merged into his body.

"So that's how it works." Qin Yu immediately understood how to use the Stellar Identity Crystal. The method of usage was indeed very simple.

Having obtained the Stellar Identity Crystal, Qin Yu's problem could now be considered as having been solved. Now what he planned to do was to find a Interstellar Map that would record the passage that leads to the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and the Bewitching God Temple.

The Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars, Qin Yu wanted to go and experience them.

Merely, Qin Yu was currently in no rush to ask for an Interstellar Map from Elder Liu Tong. He thus stayed in the Elder's Palace for two days. In these past two days, he would frequently chat with the Elder. Through the conversations, Qin Yu grew to know a bit about the secrets of the Dark Star Realm.

Three days after Qin Yu's arrival at the Elder's Palace.

Qin Yu and Elder Liu Tong were both in the Elder's Palace. They were waiting for a group of people, a group of people from the Gold Punishment Star Field's Sacred Planet. This group of people were called... the Enforcers.

The Enforcers, originally their duty was to chase and kill the Emperor level Metal Beasts in the Dark Star Realm. Later on, their duty became to not only chase and kill the Emperor level Metal Beasts in the Dark Star Realm but to also chase and kill some of the insane and frenzied cultivators of the Dark Star Realm. After all, amongst the cultivators of the Dark Star Realm, it was unavoidable that some extremely sinister ones would appear. The destruction and harm brought about by those people was sometimes even more terrifying than Emperor level Metal Beasts.

This group of Enforcers had came to the Deep Mulberry Star precisely because of the Emperor level Metal Beast.

"Elder Liu Tong, the news sent by the Enforcers is truly too shocking. Three Emperor level Metal Beasts had arrived on the regions surrounding this planet. We have only killed one, where are the other two?" Gasped

Qin Yu.

Elder Liu Tong nodded.

It was indeed extremely shocking. According to the news sent over by the Enforcers, there were three extremely powerful Emperor level Metal Beasts. The weakest amongst the three was a seven star Emperor level Metal Beast. The strongest amongst them had actually reached twelve star Emperor level.

Twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast. In the entire Dark Star Realm, there was not a single Gravity Gather Planet's Elder that would be able to take it on.

Qin Yu also recalled that the moment before that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was killed by him, it had tried to threaten him saying that its brothers would come for revenge.

"Twelve star? Revenge?" Qin Yu did not care in the slightest. A twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast was something that he could kill with a flip of his hand. Why would he be worried?

"The Enforcers have arrived." Qin Yu suddenly looked to the sky. Elder Liu Tong also raised his head. They saw six figures rapidly flying toward the Elder's Palace. The man leading them was wearing a silver mask. His two eyes were emitting a sharp radiance.

Qin Yu's eyebrows were raised. "Fifteen star Emperor level expert!"

Two days ago, this Elder Liu Tong had even told him that there were no fifteen star Emperor level experts in the Gold Punishment Sect and that the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord had been empty the entire time. However, he instead saw a fifteen star Emperor level expert now. Furthermore, this person was an Enforcer!

This group of Enforcers were very powerful. The leader amongst them was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. The other five all possessed strength no less than ten star Emperor level.

The Enforcer party of six were all wearing black clothes. Other than the leader who wore a silver colored mask, the other five did not wear any

masks. Merely, the gaze of all six Enforcers were cold and detached.

The leading male descended onto the Elder's Palace. His gaze was on Qin Yu the entire time. "I am called Wen Feng, who are you?

"Liu Xing." Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Chapter 13: The New Gold Punishment Lord

"You're very strong." The leader of the Enforcers, Wen Feng, looked at Qin Yu and said.

"You're not bad yourself." Qin Yu's swept his gaze at the five people behind Wen Feng and nodded slightly. "The Enforcers truly lived up to their name. No wonder you're capable of causing those sinister people to fear unceasingly."

The five Enforcers behind Wen Feng all looked to Qin Yu. Their gazes were extremely cold.

At this moment, Elder Liu Tong immediately spoke with a light laugh. "I am the Elder of the Deep Mulberry Star, Liu Tong. This person is the Interstellar Cultivator, Lord Liu Xing. Lord Liu Xing is currently also a person of our Deep Mulberry Star."

"Interstellar Cultivator!" Wen Feng repeated the words. He then placed his left fist on his right chest. Respectfully, he said. "Wen Feng thanks Liu Xing for killing the seven star Emperor level Metal Beast." The five other Enforcers behind Wen Feng also saluted to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "It is merely a very slight effort. Oh, that's right. At the moment when I killed that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast, that Metal Beast had sent a voice transmission to threaten me. He was saying that if I killed him, then his brothers would return to avenge him."

Enforcer Wen Feng's lips were slightly raised. It appeared as if he had a slight smile on his face. "That seven star Emperor level Metal Beast must have most likely been mistaken with his plan. I reckon that even if his two brothers were to join hands, they'll still be no match against you, Liu Xing."

[ED: More like joining paws...XD]

Qin Yu merely slightly nod his head.

The reason why he stayed on the Deep Mulberry Star for a couple more days was because he was worried about that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast's brothers coming to the Deep Mulberry Star and retaliating against the people of the Deep Mulberry Star. According to Qin Yu's estimation, if those brothers of that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast were to come for revenge, it'll happen in these couple of days.

Now that the Enforcers have arrived. Furthermore, looking at their strength, they are definitely able to take care of the two surviving Metal Beasts. Qin Yu also did not worry about it or staying on the Deep Mulberry Star any longer.

"Lord Enforcer, please come inside and rest." Elder Liu Tong immediately said. Amongst this group of people, he, Elder Liu Tong, was the weakest.

Elder Liu Tong knew very well that the Enforcers were a violent force that chases to kill those sinister people who causes destruction to the Dark Star Realm. Thus, the Enforcers were even more blood-thirsty compared to those sinister and blood-thirsty people!

Inside the inner palace of the Elder's Palace.

"Elder Liu Tong, these three Emperor level Metal Beasts first appeared on the Origin Movement Planet located to the north, the Oh'Esteemed Star. They massacred all of the several tens of thousands of people on the Oh'Esteemed Star. Even the Elder of the Oh'Esteemed Star was killed. Afterwards, we Enforcers were dispatched. We were separated into three squadrons. However, we did not anticipate for the three Emperor level Metal Beasts to be that powerful. When the three Emperor level Metal Beasts destroyed another Origin Movement Planet, one of our small Enforcer Squadron managed to intercept these three Emperor level Metal Beasts."

In the palace, Wen Feng was carefully presenting what had happened. "Merely, at that time, the people that we dispatched were not strong. The strongest amongst that Enforcer Squadron was merely a ten star Emperor. Of that small squadron of six, three were killed and three fled. However,

the captain of that squadron, the ten star Emperor, had already deduced that the strongest amongst those three Metal Beasts is around twelve star Emperor level. Of course... that does not eliminate the fact that that Emperor level Metal Beast might be concealing its strength."

When Liu Tong heard all these, his heart was overwhelmed with horror.

Never had he anticipated that two Origin Movement Planets had already been massacred into extinction. Had it not been for Qin Yu, then his Deep Mulberry Star would have became the third.

"It should not be hiding its strength. Otherwise, it wouldn't have let three of your men escape." Qin Yu determined.

Wen Feng who was wearing a silver mask cast his gaze to Qin Yu. He nodded and said. "I also believe that to be the case. Furthermore, we have managed to determine the strength of the other two Metal Beasts. One of them is ten star Emperor level whereas the other is seven star Emperor level. Those are absolutely certain. No matter how powerful the last one might be, it would not be much stronger than those two."

"Liu Xing, you said... that before that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast died, it had once tried to threaten you saying that its brothers would come to avenge him?" Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu and asked.

"That's right." Qin Yu nodded. "Rest assured, had those two Emperor level Metal Beast appeared, then I would have been the first one to discover them."

Currently, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Deep Mulberry Star. With Qin Yu's current Immortal Awareness, covering the entire Deep Mulberry Star nonstop would not affect him in the slightest.

"You all go rest first." Wen Feng said to his subordinates.

"Yes, Your Lordship." The five Enforcers said as they saluted. Immediately after, they left the main hall of the palace. And at this moment, Wen Feng's gaze was shot toward Elder Liu Tong. Elder Liu Tu also tactfully departed the main hall. Immediately, only Qin Yu and Wen Feng remained in the main hall.

Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu. The mask on his face had instantly disappeared.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from opening his eyes wide.

This Wen Feng's appearance had indeed caused Qin Yu to be shocked. Never had he thought that someone from the Dark Star Realm would have an appearance similar to that of someone from the Demon Realm... A third eye!

To be more exact, there was a closed crack on Wen Feng's forehead. Qin Yu was able to tell with his Immortal Awareness that inside that crack was an eye.

"Liu Xing, your strength is sufficient for me to unmask myself. Let me introduce myself first. I am called Wen Feng, the newly appointed great captain of the Enforcers, a fifteen star Emperor level expert." A hard to come by smile appeared on Wen Feng's face.

Qin Yu was unable to determine what the purpose of this Wen Feng in front of him was.

"I am called Liu Xing, an ordinary Interstellar Cultivator." Qin Yu casually introduced himself.

"Someone that even I, Wen Feng, am unable to see through is an ordinary Interstellar Cultivator? A while back, the Sacred Planet had even called for a summon of all the fifteen star or higher Emperor level experts of the Gold Punishment Sect to assume the position as the leader of our Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns... Gold Punishment Lord. I am confused... with your strength, why have you not gone to the Sacred Planet?" Wen Feng asked straightforwardly.

Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns, it was a position that everyone yearned for. Furthermore, the Gold Punishment Lord is the leader amongst the Three Great Sovereigns. The status of the Gold Punishment Lord is even more reverend!

Qin Yu smiled and said. "Let's not talk about me, what about you then? From the way I see it, you've also reached fifteen star Emperor level.

However, why haven't you gone and become the Gold Punishment Lord and instead became the great captain of the Enforcers?"

Regarding this, Qin Yu was incomparably confused.

Wen Feng had a self-mocking smile. "Did you think that I didn't want to become the Gold Punishment Lord? The Gold Punishment Lord, the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, oh how revered that status was..."

"The Emperor level Metal Beasts have arrived."

Qin Yu suddenly interrupted Wen Feng.

Wen Feng also stopped talking. The two of them took a glance at each other. Almost simultaneously, the two of them disappeared into thin air.

A vicious bird with an entire body composed of blue colored metal was currently circling around the sky. This vicious bird was precisely the Metal Beast that had reached ten star Emperor level. It was currently hesitating... as to whether or not to eliminate the Deep Mulberry Star.

"Second brother, quickly, flee. There's expert here." A voice sounded in this vicious bird's mind.

The vicious bird also felt its heart shaking in fear. "Not good, there's danger here." However, right at the moment when it was prepared to use Greater Teleportation to run away, a hand suddenly appeared in the air and grabbed onto its neck.

"Little bird, you're still trying to flee?" A voice with a trace of mocking tone was heard.

The vicious bird turned it head to the side to look. The person who grabbed his neck was a smiling youth. This youth was standing in the middle of the sky. This vicious bird did not know at all that a couple days ago, its third brother was also caught by the neck by the same person.

At this moment, another figure appeared beside Qin Yu. It was Wen Feng.

"We've let it escape." Wen Feng's expression was a bit ugly. "That twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast is hiding in the cosmic space. It

had also set up a formation array around itself causing me to be unable to directly teleport over to it."

"Formation array? Metal Beasts also know formation arrays?" Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

Wen Feng had a self mocking smile. "Who knows, it's also my first time seeing one. However, there had also been powerful Emperor level Metal Beasts setting up formation arrays in the records of history. As they possess the intelligence of humans, it is not impossible for them to set up formation arrays."

"It's best for you all to let me free. Otherwise, my big brother would definitely come and kill you all." That vicious bird actually spoke human language from its mouth.

"Haha..."

Qin Yu started laughing. "Hey, little bird, did you know that a couple days ago, that seven star Emperor level Metal Beast was also captured by me like this. When I was about to kill it, he had also threatened me with the same words."

"It's you who've killed my third brother." That vicious bird firmly stared at Qin Yu.

However, the vicious bird discovered that after having its neck grabbed by Qin Yu, the Golden Core within its body had been completely wrapped up by Qin Yu's Gold Force. It was unable to use even the slightest amount of its energy at all.

"Wen Feng, even if that twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast was to be in the formation array, you should also be able to capture it." Said Qin Yu in confusion.

Afterall, Wen Feng was a fifteen star Emperor level expert.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. "As it was in the formation array, I was unable to use Greater Teleportation to teleport to it. In a blink of an eye, that twelve star Emperor level Metal Beast had left the great formation array from the other side and fled."

“How shall we take care of this little bird?” Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

“However you want. All’s good as long as you killed it. The Golden Core and the corpse is naturally yours.” Said Wen Feng casually.

As if it had sensed its doomsday coming, that vicious bird looked to Qin Yu in dismay. “Your Lordship, please spare my life. As long as you spare my life, I would do anything you want me to do.”

“It indeed has a human level intelligence.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

Spare?

Would he spare it? Qin Yu still remembered that the Enforcer leader Wen Feng had said that these three Metal Beasts had massacred two Origin Movement Planets. Such cruel and savage Metal Beasts, how could he possibly spare their lives?

Qin Yu’s fingers slightly squeezed.

A sound like metal breaking sounded. That ten star Emperor level Metal Beast’s neck was completely snapped off. Its Golden Core had also been taken out by Qin Yu.

“Wen Feng, what I had asked you earlier, you still haven’t given me an answer. Weren’t you a fifteen star Emperor level expert? How come you didn’t become the next Gold Punishment Lord?” Qin Yu was still concerned about this question.

Wen Feng shook his head and smiled helplessly. “I too had once wanted to become the Gold Punishment Lord. That’s why I had tried my best in training myself. Half a year ago, I had finally managed to attain a breakthrough and became a fifteen star Emperor. However, only when I returned to the Sacred Planet did I found out that... a super expert had already returned to the Sacred Planet. That super expert had already been determined to become the new Gold Punishment Lord. After half a year, they would likely make it public. At that time, I felt a bit helpless. Thus, I assumed the position of the great captain of the Enforcers and decided to chase and kill some people to vent my anger.”

“Never had I expected that you became the great captain of the

Enforcers just to vent your anger. Oh, that's right... you've mentioned that the new Gold Punishment Lord had been decided; how strong is that person?" Qin Yu asked.

Wen Feng clenched his fist tightly. He said. "The new Gold Punishment Lord is extremely strong, frighteningly strong!"

Qin Yu was astonished.

For even Wen Feng to say that the new Gold Punishment Lord's strength is frighteningly strong, exactly how strong was this new Gold Punishment Lord?

"How strong could he get?" Said Qin Yu while smiling. Wen Feng instead replied solemnly. "No, he's truly extremely powerful. Back then, I was also not convinced as to why he's the one who should become the new Gold Punishment Lord. Only later did I found out that he's already an eighteen star Emperor."

"Eighteen star Emperor!"

Qin Yu was stunned.

Seventeen and eighteen star Emperor level experts usually possess souls at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor. They were people that were about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. For an Eighteen star Emperor level expert to appear, the probability was truly low.

"Eighteen star Emperor, then his bones and muscles were all comparable to High Level Divine Artifacts." Qin Yu felt a bit terrified in his heart.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

How did such an expert suddenly appear out of nowhere? Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng and asked. "Where is this super expert from? How come he would suddenly appear out of nowhere?"

"Dark Star!"

Wen Feng said solemnly. "The eighteenth Dark Star of the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars."

“Liu Xing, you ought to know that one would be considered as an eighteen star Emperor level expert once one managed to persist on the eighteenth Dark Star for two hours. In all these years, I have never known anyone that would go and train in that eighteenth Dark Star. However... about a year ago, a person suddenly appeared out from the Interstellar Conveying Array that is connected to the eighteenth Dark Star.”

Upon saying to this part, Qin Yu also understood it.

The eighteen Dark Stars all possessed Interstellar Conveying Arrays leading to them. For this person to be able to walk out from the Interstellar Conveying Array that was connected to the eighteenth Dark Star, that person was definitely an eighteen star Emperor level expert.

“Sigh. Who would’ve known that there would be people on the eighteenth Dark Star? Just like that, he suddenly appeared. After he appeared, two months later, another person appeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array that lead to the seventeenth Dark Star.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

“Another one? This one ought to be a seventeen star Emperor. Seemed like it wasn’t injustice for that Gold Punishment Lord’s position to be taken away from you. That’s right, how come these two super experts suddenly appeared?”

Wen Feng smiled wryly. “How would I know? Based on the records of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays, the last time someone had used the seventeenth and eighteenth Dark Stars Interstellar Conveying Array was several hundred years ago. The majority of the people had thought that those people who had entered to those Dark Stars were crushed to pieces by the gravity and died. Who would’ve known that they’ll appear again after all these years.”

Qin Yu nodded and said jokingly. “Indeed, it’s quite terrifying. If tens or twenty people were to walk out from that eighteenth Dark Star that day, just imagine what sort of scene that would be.”

Hearing Qin Yu’s words, Wei Feng grew numb from head to toe.

“Rarely does anyone enter the seventeenth and eighteenth Emperor level Dark Stars. Likewise… no one knew whether or not there are any super experts training themselves on those two Dark Stars.” Wen Feng sighed.

Qin Yu nodded.

“Mn, it’s time for me to go to the eighteen Emperor level Trial Dark Stars.” Thought Qin Yu.

Chapter 14: Set Off to the Trail Stars!

Violent gale whistling. The Elder's Palace was located on the summit of the mountain. Above this mountaintop and amongst the whistling gale, Qin Yu was currently bidding his farewell to Elder Liu Tong, Wen Feng and the other five Enforcers.

"Lord Liu Xing, you do not have a Transmission Spiritual Pearl?" Upon hearing Qin Yu's response, Elder Liu Tong was shocked.

Qin Yu nodded and smiled. "Back when I was drifting and training amongst the cosmos, there was no need for a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Thus, I had never gone to purchase one. What? Is that very strange?"

Qin Yu was instead blushing with shame in his heart. Of course he possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Merely, the Transmission Spiritual Pearl that he had was created by the people from the Immortal Realm. It was likely that if he were to take it out, then he'll immediately incite the suspicions of others.

"So that's what happened." Elder Liu Tong suddenly understood. Immediately after, Elder Liu Tong said with a straight face. "Lord Liu Xing, it's one thing that you do not possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl before as you were an Interstellar Cultivator. However now, you are an Emperor level expert from our Deep Mulberry Star. If something were to happen to our Deep Mulberry Star, we might have to ask Lord Liu Xing for help. However, if you do not possess a Transmission Spiritual Pearl, it would become very hard for us to find you. I have a Transmission Spiritual Pearl here. If Lord Liu Xing do not mind about it, then please accept it."

Upon seeing that Transmission Spiritual Pearl in the Elder's hand, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling.

This Elder Liu Tong was indeed someone who knows how to conduct himself.

"Liu Xing, you should accept it. In the future, if I have anything that I

need to find you for, I could also contact you through the Transmission Spiritual Pearl." The leader of the Enforcers Wen Feng also said to Qin Yu.

"In that case, I shall accept it."

Qin Yu received the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He then exchanged soul imprints in the Transmission Spiritual Pearl with Elder Liu Tong and Wen Feng so that they could contact each other.

"Now that I've obtained a Transmission Spiritual Pearl, all that remains is an Interstellar Map." Qin Yu was very satisfied.

It was truly complicated for a foreigner like him to enter the interior sections of the Dark Star Realm. Especially during the moment when he was being inspected before being granted a Stellar Identity Crystal. At that time, Qin Yu was truly worried that he would be discovered. According to Qin Yu's own deduction, the reason why he was not discovered was all because of the 'Stellar Space.'

If it were someone else, it would be absolutely impossible for them to be able to pass the inspection.

"Wen Feng, I have never been to the Trial Dark Stars nor do I know how to get there. Might you have the Interstellar Map with the way to the Trial Dark Stars?" Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

The goods that this fifteen star Emperor level expert would take out was most definitely not of inferior quality. Therefore, Qin Yu did not ask Elder Liu Tong but instead asked the leader of the Enforcers, Wen Feng.

Wen Feng's lips were slightly raised. A smiling intent was in his eyes. "Liu Xing, I truly must admire you. To be able to reach such a level without ever setting foot on the Trial Dark Stars. This Interstellar Map is the Map of the entire Dark Star Realm. Each of us Enforcers possesss one." As he said that, Wen Feng handed Qin Yu a jade-slip like crystal.

After receiving the crystal, Qin Yu swept through it with his Soul's Power.

Inside the crystal was an Interstellar Map. This Interstellar Map was extremely large. It actually contained all nine great star fields of the Dark

Star Realm and was extremely detailed. Furthermore, it also marked the location of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was overjoyed.

With this detailed Interstellar Map, no matter how big the Dark Star Realm might be, he was now able to go wherever he wanted.

"Wen Feng, thank you. As I have never been to the Trial Dark Stars before, I am truly filled with anticipation now." Laughed Qin Yu. Qin Yu had his own determination regarding the Dark Stars.

He had once seen the introductions of the Dark Stars from his master Lei Wei's Science and Technology Universe.

White Dwarf, Neutron Star and other planets like them. The density of their gravity was extremely intense. However, Qin Yu had also discovered something... the planets of the Science and Technology Universe, that his master Lei Wei was from, seemed to not be very big for the most part.

For example, planets like his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star. Super planets like such with diameters over a hundred billion miles were something that had never been discovered before in the Science and Technology Universe. Furthermore, they were determined to be planets that were unlikely to exist.

"The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, as a cosmic space that is a stage higher than the Mortal Realm, how might the Dark Star here be different than the Dark Stars of the Mortal Realm?" Qin Yu started to guess in his heart.

"Qin Yu, as it is your first time going to the Dark Stars. There are a couple things you must take note of." Wen Feng's expression suddenly turned serious as he spoke. "When you are transferred to the Trial Dark Star from the Trial Sacred Planet, it's best for you to put both of your hands and legs on the floor when you're in the Conveying Array. If you were to do that, then it would allow the pressure that your body would bear to become a bit smaller. If you were to rely only on your two legs, then if the gravity were to become too frightening, it is possible for the gravity to crush your bones to powder."

Upon hearing those words, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Hands and legs on the ground, what's with that?

"Furthermore, do not overestimate yourself when selecting the Trial Dark Star to enter. You must try to conserve as much as possible. You should only enter the next Trial Dark Star after being able to stand still while holding a 'Dark Star Piece', that weighs twice your weight." Wen Feng continued. Afterwards, he smiled. "I'm going to stop. I had forgotten that these were all things that you'll be taught once you reach the Trial Sacred Planet."

Trial Sacred Planet?

Qin Yu only knew about the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. He did not know what the Trial Sacred Planet was.

"What is the Trial Sacred Planet?" Qin Yu asked.

Elder Liu Tong who stood to the side sighed and said. "Lord Liu Xing, you don't even know about the Trial Sacred Planet? It would appear that you're truly lacking knowledge in this field. Let me tell you. The Three Great Core Planets of the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Star Fields, are the Three Great Sacred Planets. They are respectively the Gold Punishment Sacred Planet, Black Flame Sacred Planet and the White Profound Sacred Planet. Other than those three Great Sacred Planets, there is another planet called 'Sacred Planet.' That is the Trial Sacred Planet."

Wen Feng continued. "Liu Xing, the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars are respectively the Eighteen Emperor Level Trial Dark Stars and Eighteen King Level Trial Dark Stars. And in order to reach the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars, one must reach the Trial Sacred Planet. This Trial Sacred Planet is the transfer planet that leads to the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars!"

Qin Yu suddenly realized.

Wasn't it just a transferring planet?

However, after carefully thinking about it. Qin Yu came to realize that this 'Trial Sacred Planet' was likely even more bustling than the other

three Sacred Planets. After all, more than half of the Dark Star Realm's experts were gathered on the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. Experts would most certainly frequently appear on this sole transfer planet.

Elder Liu Tong said. "My teacher once said to me, that there are an extremely number of experts on the Trial Sacred Planet. Even Emperor level experts were commonly seen there. Thus, it is better for one to be restrained there."

"Elder Liu Tong, you don't have to say those words to Liu Xing." Said Wen Feng.

"Oh, right, I've forgotten." Elder Liu Tong laughed at himself. "There are not many people in the Dark Star Realm who are stronger than Lord Liu Xing."

Qin Yu slightly arranged the new information he obtained, in his mind. He then said to Elder Liu Tong and Wen Feng. "Elder Liu Tong, Wen Feng, I shall be taking my leave toward the Trial Dark Star."

"Take care, Lord Liu Xing." Said Elder Liu Tong respectfully. As for Wen Feng, he saw Qin Yu off with his gaze.

Qin Yu's figure turned into a ray of light and flew away from the mountaintop. His figure shot into the horizon. Afterwards, it disappeared.

Qin Yu did not use the Interstellar Conveying Array to proceed toward the Trial Sacred Planet. Since he now possessed the Interstellar Map of the Dark Star Realm, he had decided to directly use Greater Teleportation to rapidly proceed toward the Trial Sacred Planet.

Trial Sacred Planet.

It was a planet with a diameter of over a million miles. The Trial Dark Star could be considered as the planet in the Dark Star Realm that contained the most experts. On this Trial Dark Star, there are thirty six extremely tall buildings.

All thirty six of these extremely tall buildings have ninety nine floors. As for the other buildings on this planet, the tallest among them was merely ten floors tall. Naturally, the thirty six ninety nine floor tall

buildings were extremely eye-catching. The reason why the constructions on this planet was like so, was because of the rules of the Trial Sacred Planet. The rules were like this because the thirty six, ninety nine floors buildings housed the experts participating in the Trials.

On top of each of the thirty six, ninety nine floor tall buildings were a layer of words. They were respectively 'One Star King Level, Two Star King Level, up to Eighteen Star King Level, One Star Emperor Level, Two Star Emperor Level, up to Eighteen Star Emperor Level.'

Groups of males and females were currently walking about the street.

Almost everyone possessed the same kind of aura. The kind of aura that all cultivators that had trained hard possessed – the tenacious aura. There were also a lot of such people in the stores and restaurants of the Trial Sacred Planet that possessed such aura.

A youth wearing a black gown and possessed long hair that trailed over his shoulders, was walking on the street.

"There are indeed a lot of experts here." Qin Yu looked at his surroundings. "Eh? What's happening?" Qin Yu looked to a tall building not far away with a puzzled expression. This tall building was ninety nine floors tall. Looking from afar, one could clearly see the words on it – 'Eighteen Star Emperor Level.'

"It ought to be that Eighteen Star Emperor level experts are very sparse. But why is it that there are the most people gathered there?" Qin Yu was a bit confused. He started to walk toward the direction of the Eighteen Star Emperor Level building.

According to Qin Yu's understanding.

These thirty six tall buildings were there as the residences of the cultivators undergoing the Trials. The first floor was for drinking and eating whereas the second floor and above were the living spaces. The cultivators were able to eat and drink for free on those buildings.

Upon entering the Eighteen Star Emperor Level building, Qin Yu heard a large clamor.

“Lord Yu Yang, I heard that you’ve successfully managed to train in the Eight Star Emperor Level Dark Star. I suspect you’re about to step into the Nine Star Emperor Level Dark Star soon.”

“Most definitely not. Although I have trained on the Eight Star Emperor Level Dark Star for over three thousand years, but I reckon it’ll still take me a couple hundred more years before I could step into the Nine Star Emperor Level Dark Star.”

“Hey, check please.”

“Thirty six Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones.”

The noisiness directly entered into Qin Yu’s ears. However, with Qin Yu’s sharp sense of hearing, he was still able to hear a lot of the dialogues. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being puzzled. It seemed that these people were not eighteen star Emperor level.

“Why is it this noisy?” Qin Yu was confused and decided to enter into the building through the main entrance.

Right when Qin Yu entered into through the entrance, a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the entrance started to emit a misty light that enveloped Qin Yu’s entire body. Upon looking at the crystal pillar, Qin Yu noticed that this crystal pillar appeared very similar to the crystal pillar that Elder Liu Tong had used to inspect him.

After entering from the main entrance, Qin Yu reached an enormous lounge with a length and width of several hundred meters. In the middle of the lounge was a Conveying Array. Beside the Conveying Array was a long bearded old man who currently had his eyes closed. This Conveying Array was evidently used to send people to the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

This first floor occupied a very large space. Other than this several hundred meters long and wide lounge, there was an even larger restaurant. At this moment, several hundred people were gathered in that restaurant eating and drinking.

The triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the main

entrance stopped radiating the misty light. However, a ray of light was shot out from the peak of the pillar. The ray of light landed on that red sphere on top of the lounge.

"Ding!" A clear ring sound echoed through the entire first floor. Almost instantly, the first floor grew completely quiet, including the several hundred people that were drinking and eating.

"Huff!" In a blink of an eye, those several hundred cultivators had all rushed into the lounge. Almost everyone looked to the entrance... only Qin Yu was standing there.

"Elder, an advanced level Emperor level expert had arrived!" A waiter immediately shouted to the long bearded old man that seemed to have already fallen asleep. "Lord Elder, wake up!"

"Mn?" That long bearded old man who had his eyes closed suddenly opened his eyes wide. He looked to that red sphere on top of the lounge. At this moment, that red sphere was radiating a dazzling light. Unable to believe what he saw, that long bearded old man rubbed his eyes.

And at this moment, the several hundred people who had been surrounding Qin Yu started to discuss with each other.

"It's an advanced Emperor level expert. At the very least a twelve star Emperor level expert. He don't have the Black Flame Sect's fiery aura nor do he have the White Profound Sect's cold aura, it's clear that he's from the Gold Punishment Sect. From my recollection, there doesn't seem to be anyone from the Gold Punishment Sect that has reached fifteen star Emperor level!"

"There is! For this Lord to come here, could it be that he's an eighteen star Emperor level expert? I've heard that not long ago there was an eighteen star Emperor level expert who came out from this Conveying Array. At that time, I was also here."

"Quiet!" The long bearded old man seemed to have completely woken up. He suddenly shouted to those group of people.

Those several hundred people immediately grew quiet. At this moment,

that long bearded old man slowly walked to Qin Yu. Respectfully, he said. “I am Elder Liu Yu. I have been the supervisor of the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star’s Conveying Array the entire time. May I ask what business Your Lordship has in coming? Is it to enter the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?”

Elder Liu Tong carefully looked at the man standing in front of him. He muttered in his heart. “Mn, from his aura, it doesn’t look like he’s from the Black Flame Sect or the White Profound Sect. I reckon he’s from the Gold Punishment Sect. Ah, could it be that someone who’s daring to enter the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Trial Dark Star had appeared from the Gold Punishment Sect?”

“No, I have not reached that level yet.” Qin Yu immediately said.

Qin Yu was instead shocked greatly. He had just entered but that triangular prism shaped crystal pillar had already displayed his strength and even caused attracted the attention of a great amount of people.

“What is exactly happening here? Is an advanced level Emperor level expert worthy of being shown such a scene?” Qin Yu felt a bit aggrieved.

What Qin Yu didn’t know however, was this.

Advanced Emperor level experts were extremely sparse to begin with. Usually, it was hard for people here to even encounter one in several tens of years. The most important matter was... this building is connected to the ‘Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.” For someone to come here and also be an advanced level Emperor, it was possible for that person to be an eighteen star Emperor level expert. It was only because of that that a large amount of people became shocked like so.

“Oh. It is our honor for Your Lordship to come here. Over there is the location for you to dine at. Your Lordship is able to enjoy everything at half off here.” That Elder Liu Yu hurriedly said. If one was not an advanced level Emperor level expert, one must pay the full price here. Ordinary advanced level Emperor level experts were able to enjoy everything at half price. Only eighteen star Emperor level experts were able to enjoy everything for free.

Qin Yu nodded. “I understand. Farewell.” After he finished, Qin Yu directly left here.

“Understand? Understand what?” That Elder Liu Yu was a bit puzzled.

When Qin Yu heard about the ‘half price off,’ he realized the reason why those people were there eating and drinking. Logically, eighteen star Emperor level experts would be able to enjoy the meals and lounge there for free. Seems like those group of people have to spend money there. No wonder they were able to gather there.

After leaving the ‘Eighteen Star Emperor Level Building,’ Qin Yu walked toward another tall building... the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building!

Chapter 15: Training on the Dark Star

Qin Yu walked into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building.

Like before, the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar located on top of the entrance of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building immediately discovered Qin Yu's strength. The familiar 'ding' sound echoed through the lounge. Even the noise of the people eating had immediately turned into silence.

When that sound rung , it signified that an advanced Emperor level expert had arrived!

In the middle of the lounge was a Conveying Array. Beside that Conveying Array was an Elder. This elder's job was precisely handling all the affairs regarding the 'Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.'

"Quiet." This Elder shouted to the people in the dining area. He then walked to Qin Yu. Respectfully, he said. "Your Lordship, I am the Elder in charge of all affairs regarding the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Elder Zhi Qiao."

"I am Liu Xing." Qin Yu nodded and said.

"Might Your Lordship want to enjoy a meal and rest here or could it be that Your Lordship wants to enter the Dark Star to train?" Elder Zhi Qiao asked. However, Zhi Qiao was a bit shocked. 'It's another super expert that I've never heard of before. It's already the second one today.'

"I wish to enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and train." Said Qin Yu tranquilly.

Once Qin Yu said those words, many people beside him immediately started to discuss among themselves.

"It's another one going to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star to train! There had already been one earlier. And now, another one had appeared. How did the Gold Punishment Sect have so many experts?"

"Fourteen star Emperor level. Forget about fourteen star Emperor level, if I were able to reach one star Emperor level, I'd already be thanking the

heavens and earth."

Upon hearing what those group of people were saying, Qin Yu was surprised. "Mn? Someone had already entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star today?"

"Lord Liu Xing, this is all the key information regarding training in the Dark Star. Your Lordship, please look over it." That Elder Zhi Qiao handed a jade slip over to Qin Yu. Qin Yu received the jade slip and ran his Spiritual Awareness over it.

Although this jade slip was very small, it contained within it a lot of information.

Upon looking through it, Qin Yu learned a lot of the information regarding the Trial.

First of all, in order to enter the Trial Dark Stars, one must use their Stellar Identity Crystal. Earlier, when Qin Yu stepped through the entrance, the reason why the triangular prism shaped crystal pillar shined was that it was inspecting Qin Yu's Stellar Identity Crystal.

Furthermore, in order to enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, one must have the proof that one possesses the strength of a thirteen star Emperor.

The proof of this strength is through successfully passing the trial on the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Once successful, one would be granted a Thirteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate.

Of course, as Qin Yu was determined to be an advanced level Emperor level expert through the inspection, he was at the very least a thirteen star Emperor. Thus, there was no need for him to have the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate. Furthermore, if Qin Yu were to successfully train on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, then he would be granted a Fourteen Star Emperor Level Title Plate.

Other than this, the jade slip in Qin Yu's hand also contained some information that one must know when training on the Dark Star Realm. Of course... Qin Yu was also able to eat, drink and rest here for free.

“Elder Zhi Qiao.” Qin Yu put away the jade slip. With a smile, he asked. “I’ve heard that not long ago someone had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?”

They’re all extraordinary experts.

Elder Zhi Qiao gasped in his heart. He said. “That’s right. There had indeed been a person entering the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star not long ago. Haha. I’ve been here all this time, sometimes, I would not even receive a single visitor proceeding to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Yet, today, I received two visitors at once.”

“Well then, please start the Conveying Array.” Said Qin Yu.

Immediately after, Qin Yu walked into the center of the Conveying Array.

“Please wait a moment.” Elder Zhi Qiao walked to the front of Qin Yu. He raised his hand, pointed it toward the Conveying Array and then a white colored energy was shot out from his hand and poured into the Conveying Array. Immediately after, the Conveying Array started to shine.

At this moment, several hundred people had surrounded Qin Yu and were watching him. Within their eyes as... envy and adoration!

“Your Lordship, please be careful.” Seeing Qin Yu standing so proudly like that, Elder Zhi Qiao was unable to refrain from reminding him to be more careful.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head.

Elder Zhi Qiao gasped in his heart. “What a relaxed and careless attitude.”

After the radiance of the light covered the entire Conveying Array, it disappeared after a short period of time. Qin Yu had also disappeared with the light. The surrounding cultivators started to grow noisy again. In merely a single day, two people had gone to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. That was certainly something worthy to be discussed.

Qin Yu knew his own strength very well. With merely his own bones, he was certain that they were definitely able to compare with a fifteen star Emperor level expert. However, if he were to compare his muscles instead, then it was likely that Qin Yu would be inferior to even a fourteen star Emperor level expert.

Qin Yu decided to come to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star precisely to train his muscles.

Qin Yu saw a flash pass by his eyes. Following the flash, a desolate world appeared before him. However, before he was able to clearly inspect his surroundings, he felt an extremely powerful and terrifying pressure engulfing his entire body.

"Bang!"

Qin Yu kneeled onto the ground with a crash. His knee was smashed onto the ground. His hands were also on the ground.

"What's happening?" Qin Yu felt that his entire body's muscles were shivering. Both the muscles inside and outside. It was as if all his cells were being shattered to pieces. The terrifying gravity caused his cells to be unable to maintain their original form and start to collapse.

"Sss sss~~~" Qin Yu's skin started to rupture. The crimson colored veins and arteries were exposed. His crimson colored muscles lumps were clearly visible. However, his muscles were still slowly being ripped apart.

Qin Yu was feeling a pain that penetrated through his soul!

This pain came not from merely the ruptures of skins and muscles. Instead, it was the collapse of the cells that existed in the depths of the skins and muscles. Even his heart, lungs and other organs were starting to slowly collapse. It was the ultimate pain!

"It's someone who had overestimated his abilities. He actually dared to come to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star without training on the Thirteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star till he reached a sufficient level." A cold voice sounded from nearby.

With great difficulty, Qin Yu turned his head toward that voice.

It was a robust youth whose situation was currently a bit better than him. Compared with Qin Yu... that youth's skin had also ruptured. However, his muscles were still alright. Merely, that youth's entire body was giving off a crackle sound.

This youth was also kneeling on the ground on one knee. His hands were also pushed against the ground.

"You are not much better off than me." Qin Yu tried his hardest to say those words. However, at this moment, the muscles in his throat were causing him immense pain.

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that there was still some gap between his muscles and the muscles of a fourteen star Emperor. However, the gap shouldn't be large. Had the gap been larger, then it was likely that his entire body's muscles would've been crushed into fine dust instantly.

However, Qin Yu's bones had reached fifteen star Emperor level. On this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, his bones were still pretty relaxed. However, that youth located not far from him was currently experiencing an immense pressure on his bones, causing his bones to give off a crackle and rattle sound.

"There's Gold Attribute Energy here?" Qin Yu's Soul's Power managed to sense the energy here.

"The seniors of the Dark Star Realm had most definitely prepared these Conversion Arrays for their descendants." Qin Yu understood it clearly in his heart. Immediately, he began to absorb the Gold Attribute Energy.

Qin Yu continued to kneel on one leg. He strived his hardest to crawl three steps forward and out from the range of the Conveying Array. Afterwards, he sat down on the ground cross-legged.

The situation of his muscles was still not too bad. Although the weak muscles like his skin had ruptured, the Life Elemental Energy hidden in every single cell of Qin Yu's body was restoring his body at a terrifying speed.

Skin ruptured, restored!

Slowly, his muscles ripped apart; once again, the Life Elemental Energy restored them!

The Life Elemental Energy was also slowly transforming Qin Yu's muscles. As for Qin Yu, he was currently absorbing the Gold Attribute Energy unceasingly. He was increasing the toughness of his muscles with a frightening speed.

Once Qin Yu sat down, he sat down for an entire year.

A year later, Qin Yu opened his eyes.

"My muscles have reached the fourteen star Emperor level now." With a push from his hands, Qin Yu stood up. At the moment when Qin Yu stood up, a voice sounded.... "Eh? You've succeeded in the training?"

Qin Yu looked to the direction where the voice sounded from. Not far away from Qin Yu, at a location about ten meters away, a naked man sat cross-legged with only his shorts on.

Not only that person, Qin Yu was also only wearing shorts created by the Gold Attribute Energy. His upper body and his thighs were all bare. Even his feet were bare.

After all, in a circumstance where his skin had ruptured and his blood was flowing unceasingly, it was very uncomfortable to wear clothes.

"Didn't you say that I was overestimating my capabilities?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

That robust man also tried his hardest to stand up. However, his skin would still occasionally burst open a small crack. That robust man laughed to Qin Yu. "In that case, I shall apologize to you. However, you're truly amazing. In merely a single year, you've managed to stand on this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star without the slightest amount of damage being done to you."

Qin Yu knew very well in his heart that the reason why he was able to succeed so fast was most definitely because of the Life Elemental Energy.

“Let me introduce myself. I am called Meng Long!” Said that robust man with a grin.

“I am Liu Xing.” Qin Yu replied.

Meng Long nodded. He then said. “You should continue training. However, this time around, you don’t need to be too anxious. A year ago when you first came out of the Conveying Array, I was able to clearly tell that your muscles had not reached a level where you could endure the fourteen star Emperor level. At that time, I thought that you would immediately run back. Who would’ve expected that you were actually able to persist until today and even succeeded.”

“I was not careful enough last time around. This time around, I will pay more attention. Meng Long, I shall go and train first.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Meng Long nodded. He then immediately sat back down in a cross-legged position. Actually, earlier, when he was standing up on his two legs, the pressure on his bones was truly too great.... His bones were currently still unable to bear that terrifying pressure standing up.

As for Qin Yu, he was currently walking at a slow speed like ‘taking a stroll.’

“It’s been a long time since I’ve felt such a state of reaching my limits.” Qin Yu felt that his entire body seemed to have received an extremely frightening pressure. “According to the descriptions of master’s Science and Technology Universe, on Dark Stars like the White Dwarf and Neutron Star, that possess a terrifying level of gravitational force, a matter of a cubic centimeter was comparable in weight to a large mountain. However, this is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It is a cosmic space of a higher stage than the Mortal Realm. The Dark Stars here seem to be different from the Dark Stars in the Mortal Realm.”

Qin Yu looked at the ground under his foot.

It was indeed different.

According to Qin Yu’s understanding. The Dark Stars in the Mortal

Realm's Science and Technology Universe ought to be formed by the later stage of a star. Furthermore, a neutron star could even be considered as a complete giant atomic nucleus.

"Science and technology? It seems to be impossible to me." Qin Yu smiled as he walked on this Dark Star.

Of the eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars, this was the fourteenth. Its gravitational force ought to be considered as one of the most terrifying amongst them.... According to Qin Yu's estimation, its gravity ought to be able to be compared with that of the Mortal Realm's neutron star. However, as a living person, he was actually able to walk on it.

Although his cells collapsed earlier, due to the transformation they had underwent. With the help of the meteoric tear, they were now even more powerful. They were now able to completely bear the gravity of the Dark Star that he was stepping on.

Qin Yu started to spread out his Soul's Power.

"Mn? This Dark Star is actually able to attract the Soul's Power?" Qin Yu was shocked to find out that this Dark Star's frightening gravity was actually able to affect the Soul's Power. However, Qin Yu possessed the assistance of the Meteoric Tear. Thus, he was still able to observe the entire Dark Star.

This Dark Star was very small.

To be more exact, Dark Stars are usually extremely small. This Dark Star possessed merely the diameter of around a thousand miles. Had it been a normal Mortal Realm's planet, then Qin Yu would've likely passed through the entire planet in an instant.

However, what about now?

To walk a thousand miles with the speed of taking a stroll, how long would that take? If he were to walk a hundred miles a day, it would still take ten days. Furthermore, that was merely the distance of the diameter. To walk a circle around the Dark Star, the time it would take would be absolutely more than a month.

“Only myself and that Meng Long are on this Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. This is exactly as I had anticipated. However, there’s actually liquid on this Dark Star?” Qin Yu was a bit shocked.

Earlier, Qin Yu’s Soul’s Power had discovered that in a distance greater than three hundred miles away from him, was a small hole with the length of about two meters and width one meter. Inside that small hole was a green colored liquid.

There’s liquid on the Dark Star?

According to Qin Yu’s understanding of the neutron star, he was completely unable to explain this phenomenon. All he could do was to comfort himself. This was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was a cosmic space at a higher layer than the Mortal Realm.

“Sigh, a distance over three hundred miles. So far.” Qin Yu had a long sigh.

Qin Yu was only able to reach the speed of ‘taking a stroll’ after his muscles’ toughness reached their limit. To walk over three hundred miles with that kind of speed... Perhaps only on the Dark Star would Qin Yu feel that a distance of over three hundred miles was extremely far.

What Qin Yu didn’t know was Meng Long who found it difficult to even stand up was currently extremely envious of him being able to ‘stroll.’

After a day...

“Huff, Huff....” Qin Yu was breathing hard.

Wearing only shorts, Qin Yu’s entire body was completely covered in sweat. He immediately collapsed under the frightening gravity. All the muscles on Qin Yu’s body were shivering. An entire day. ‘Strolling’ for an entire day. Qin Yu was using his muscles to their limits.

At this moment, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the aching pain coming from his muscles. Fortunately he possessed the Life Elemental Energy that continuously restored his body.

Otherwise, walking an entire day would be nothing but wishful

thinking.

As he walked, Qin Yu raised his head and saw the endless outer space. There were no other planets beside this Dark Star. That was because this Dark Star's gravitational force was too great. Only very far away were there some very small planets.

"What exactly is the liquid on the Dark Star? Mn, continue walking." Qin Yu clenched his teeth and continued to, heavily, walk step by step. The muscles of his body that had reached their limits were being sprained unceasingly...

On this Dark Star with the extremely terrifying gravity, Qin Yu walked step by step like so. Each of his steps were heavier than Mount Tai.

Chapter 16: Unitary Heavy Water

Dark Stars were created through the evolution of stars. Thus, the temperature on its surface was still very frightening. In that kind of temperature, even ordinary steel would be melted and evaporate into gas. However, to Qin Yu, this kind of temperature was nothing much.

That was because, with Qin Yu's current body, he would not even be slightly damaged by Blue Heavenly Flames. As for the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames... Qin Yu's current body was still a small step away from being able to completely ignore them.

"This gravity is truly frightening." All the muscles in Qin Yu's body were extremely tired. Each and every step that Qin Yu took was so heavy. With the assistance of his Life Elemental Energy, Qin Yu managed to walk to his destination without stopping.

Qin Yu had been curious the entire time.

A liquid that could exist on a Dark Star!

According to Qin Yu's estimation, with the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star's gravity, even if a mountain was to be placed here, it'll likely be instantly crushed and compressed into a finger-size like thing. As for ordinary rivers and other liquids, they'll likely be crushed and compressed into nothingness.

However, this green liquid was a gleaming little pond.

"Mn?" Roughly thirty miles away from that green pond, Qin Yu sensed that the temperature of his surroundings had suddenly fallen. Even the solid land of the Dark Star underneath his feet was dropping in temperature.

Puzzled, Qin Yu continued onward.

When Qin Yu reached a point twenty miles away from that pond, the temperature had dropped to a level where mortals could survive on.

"Could it be that ahead is frighteningly cold?"

In his confusion, Qin Yu continued to proceed onward. However, he was guessing the entire time. His speculations were also changing unceasingly.

Ten miles away from the green liquid pond, Qin Yu was shivering all over. He was thinking in his mind. “The temperature is now this low. It should be comparable to the coldness of the Jade Mist Cold Air.”

When he was three miles or so away from that green liquid, Qin Yu was sensing a bone chilling coldness. “The temperature here is definitely comparable to the Weeping Gold Cold Air.”

Flames were separated into Heavenly Flames, Blue Heavenly Flames and Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

As for the Cold Airs, they were separated into the Jade Mist Cold Air, Weeping Gold Cold Air and the Ice Soul Could Air.

[TL: quite certain IET referred to the ‘cold air’ as ‘mist’ before...]

At a distance three miles away from that green liquid, the temperature in the surrounding had already reached a level comparable to that of the Weeping Gold Cold Air. Through that, one could imagine exactly how frightening the temperature of that green liquid was.

When Qin Yu originally used his Soul’s Power to inspect the green liquid, he was only able to see it. That was because the Soul’s Power could only display the scene and not the perception of cold or hot.

“Isn’t this a bit too cold?”

Qin Yu looked to the ground under his feet. His expression had also changed somewhat.

The Dark Star was an extremely solid existence, that was condensed completely through frightening gravity. When Qin Yu walked out from the Conveying Array, all the ground of the Dark Star underneath his foot was condensed together like a single block.

However, at this moment, the Dark Star’s ground underneath his foot, because of the frightening coldness, had cracked. Even the terrifying

gravity of the Dark Star was unable to cause them to condense together. Thus, one could imagine how cold the temperature was.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was around six hundred meters from that jade liquid pond.

“What exactly is this green liquid? I must inspect it closer.” Qin Yu grew stubborn and continued to walk toward the jade green liquid pond.

The extreme coldness caused all the muscles in Qin Yu’s entire body to shiver.

Shivering. This meant that Qin Yu’s tolerance had reached a critical level.

However, it was still alright. At the very least, his muscles were still able to shiver. Had they stopped shivering and were instead frozen, then it meant that the interior of his muscles might be frozen and split open. Qin Yu continued to walk forward.

“Ssss~~~” The exterior muscles of Qin Yu’s left arm had already turned white from the coldness and cracked open. Before the bright scarlet blood was able to flow out from the wound, it was already frozen to a dark red color.

Qin Yu frowned.

However, he still took another step forward.

“Sssss~~” His thighs, left face, and chest instantly split open from the cold. Abruptly, Qin Yu stopped moving.

“Seems like I cannot proceed forward any more. If I were to proceed forward, then I reckon that all my muscles would be frozen to death. Even the Life Elemental Energy would not be able to recover them in time.” Qin Yu knew very well of his body’s current condition.

All of his muscles were violently shivering. The tiny cells in his body were also violently moving about. It was as if they were trying to use the shivering to create some heat to counteract the coldness of the outside. Under such coldness, the tough and powerful muscles also began to

slowly rip apart. The Life Elemental Energy was recovering the muscles unceasingly.

At this moment, the limit had been reached!

Qin Yu was just a bit more than three hundred meters away from the location of that jade green liquid pond!

“The coldness here is very close to that of the Ice Soul Cold Air. I reckon that when I reach the distance of two hundred meters, the temperature would be the same as the Ice Soul Cold Air. What exactly is that jade green pond? Its temperature is actually even colder than the Ice Soul Cold Air.”

The Ice Soul Cold Air was a coldness at the same level as the hotness of the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame.

Even Low Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist being split open by its coldness. It was likely that even Mid Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist it repeatedly. Only a High Quality Divine Artifact would not be damaged by the Ice Soul Cold Air. The frightening coldness that it possesses is very clear.

This green colored liquid.... appeares to be much more terrifying than the Ice Soul Cold Air.

“Where exactly did this green colored liquid come from?” Qin Yu began to ponder. He was certain that with such a powerful liquid... it definitely could be used for a major function.

But how would he be able to obtain it?

“Using the Gold Force to obtain that green liquid?” Qin Yu was pondering. “No. With such a large gravitational attraction force from the Dark Star, my Gold Force would be crushed the moment he leaves my body. Furthermore, with such a powerful coldness, the Gold Force would also not be able to resist it.”

Qin Yu had immediately rejected his first idea.

What about the Jiang Lan’s Realm?

Although the Jiang Lan's Realm could absorb things, the distance between them cannot be too great. Furthermore, it also depended on what the 'thing' being absorbed was. If it was a person, then it won't work should that person resist being absorbed. If it was an object like a Dark Star, then it would be impossible for the Jiang Lan's Realm to absorb it. As for a pond of liquid... it should be able to absorb it, if the distance between them was smaller.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes shined.

"At times like this, I could only believe in Uncle Lan." A figure was split from Qin Yu's body. It was the Sword Immortal Puppet.

"The toughness of the Sword Immortal Puppet is much stronger than my current body. I suspect it'll be able to resist the cold." Qin Yu's Awareness entered into the Sword Immortal Puppet. He then prepared to control the Sword Immortal Puppet to move forward.

However, when Qin Yu proceed to lean forward to walk....

"Bang!"

The Sword Immortal Puppet had been crushed by the gravity!

The body of the Sword Immortal Puppet was indeed extremely tough. Even under the crushing weight of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, its body did not receive the slightest amount of damage. Its body also did not receive the slightest amount of damage in the surrounding temperature that was close to that of a Ice Soul Cold Air's temperature.

However, the Sword Immortal Puppet's maximum strength was only that of a level nine Golden Immortal.

The Sword Immortal Puppet that was powered with a level nine Golden Immortal's strength was simply unable to even walk a single step on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. While it was still able to stand earlier, but once it start to lean forward to take the first step, it lost its balance and was crushed to the ground on his stomach.

"It would appear that it is impossible for me to obtain that green liquid." Qin Yu had a self mocking smile. He then directly retrieved the

Sword Immortal Puppet back into his body.

"If he were to help out, then it might be possible." Qin Yu suddenly remembered a person. Soon after, he disappeared and a green speak appeared on the Dark Star.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Wu Lan and Hei Tong were sitting beside each other. As for Guo Fan, he was bitterly training. Wu Lan had merely said two sentences casually but Guo Fan instead started to think real hard about what Wu Lan had said and then started training.

"Uncle Wu Lan, my Eldest Uncle has arrived." Hei Tong suddenly said.

There was only a single person who was called 'Eldest Uncle' by Hei Tong. It was Qin Yu. Wu Lan turned around to look. He then smiled and said. "Qin Yu, didn't you said that you're going to go to the Dark Star Realm to train last time around? How come you've come here instead?"

"I've already reached the Dark Star Realm. Not long ago, I've discovered some liquid on a Dark Star. However, that liquid was extremely and frighteningly cold. I was unable to approach it at all. Nor was I able to collect it. Thus, I came here to seek the help from you, Wu Lan. With how strong your body is, I believe it should be possible for you to approach it." Qin Yu immediately got into the main subject.

Upon hearing Qin Yu's speech, Wu Lan grew puzzled. He asked. "You said, liquid?"

"Wu Lan, you could spread your Demon Awareness out of the Jiang Lan's Realm and observe it yourself." Qin Yu controlled the Jiang Lan's Realm to allow Wu Lan's Demon Awareness to be able to travel through it. Wu Lan nodded and began to spread his Demon Awareness out.

After a short moment.

"How was it?" Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan.

Wu Lan smiled and said. "Who could've known. Never had I expected this thing would appear on a Dark Star. That jade green colored liquid, if

my guess is correct, it ought to be 'Unitary Heavy Water.'"

"Unitary Heavy Water?" Qin Yu was a bit puzzled. He had never heard of the name 'Unitary Heavy Water' before.

Wu Lan explained. "Unitary Heavy Water is a cold attribute liquid energy of the same rank as the 'Divine Flame.' Merely, when compared with the Divine Flame... this Unitary Heavy Water is even more rare. Back during the time when I was in the Divine Realm, I had only seen it once before."

"Rare? Could it be that this Unitary Heavy Water is extremely hard to obtain?" Although he still had not ascended to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu was already anxious to know more about the Divine Realm.

Wu Lan laughed at himself and said. "My status in the Divine Realm was not high. Thus, I do not know much about it. However, I know that... the Deities usually possess Black Divine Flames as their true flame. Thus, there are quite a lot of people who utilizes the Black Divine Flame. However, as for those who uses the Unitary Heavy Water, I've only ever seen one."

Qin Yu carefully listened.

"That time, I happened to be lucky and saw the master of the Bewitching God Temple refining artifacts. At that time, I saw that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was using the Unitary Heavy Water." Wu Lan said in detail.

Qin Yu was shocked.

"Wu Lan, you said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was refining artifacts?" Qin Yu wanted to know everything regarding the master of the Bewitching God Temple.

Wu Lan nodded and said. "The master of the Bewitching God Temple was also an extraordinary big shot in the Divine Realm. Of course... I reckon that the master of the Bewitching God Temple was still not as amazing as your Uncle Lan."

Qin Yu started to laugh. "How do you know that he's not as powerful as

Uncle Lan?"

Wu Lan said with an inevitable tone. "How is that even a question? Merely by looking at this Jiang Lan's Realm; being able to refine this Jiang Lan's Realm, his status in the Divine Realm, is that something that cannot be questioned! Although the master of the Bewitching God Temple was extraordinary, it was still impossible for him to create the Jiang Lan's Realm. If the master of the Bewitching God Temple were able to match your 'Uncle Lan,' then he wouldn't have caused such a great fanfare when coming from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Nor would it have been that troublesome."

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

Having witnessed Uncle Lan's strength, Qin Yu was even more certain, that Li'er ought to be in the Divine Realm.

"Likely there was some specific reason as to why Uncle Lan and Li'er were residing on the Mortal Realm's Purple Mystic Star. Who knows how much time it will take for me to grow strong enough to see them." Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

During the time when Qin Yu was training in the Mortal Realm, he had felt that he was so far away from reaching Li'er that the distance seemed to be boundless.

However now, Qin Yu knew in his mind that he should be able to find Li'er once he ascends to the Divine Realm.

"Oh, Wu Lan." Qin Yu woke back up and proceeded to ask Wu Lan. "This Unitary Heavy Water, are you able to get them in here?"

Wu Lan muttered to himself. "The Unitary Heavy Water, I have also never attempted to touch it before. I am not afraid of ordinary Divine Flames, but Unitary Heavy Water? That's truly hard to say." Wu Lan did not have absolute certainty that he was able to do it.

"Wu Lan, help me out and give it a try." Said Qin Yu.

Now, all Qin Yu could do was to ask Wu Lan for help. Wu Lan muttered to himself for a short period of time before saying. "In that case, let me

leave the Jiang Lan's Realm and try it out. Of course... if I were to fail, then there's nothing else I can do."

"In that case, thank you very much." Qin Yu was overjoyed.

"Eldest Uncle, that Unitary Heavy Water that you two are talking about, is it very powerful?" Hei Tong who was confused as she listened to the conversation from the side asked.

Qin Yu stroked Hei Tong's head affectionately. He smiled and said. "Of course it's powerful. Even your Eldest Uncle was unable to approach near it. Say, do you think it's powerful or not?" Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan.

Wu Lan nodded. Qin Yu then let Wu Lan out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

On the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

Qin Yu and Wu Lan suddenly appeared on the Dark Star. Upon returning to the Dark Star, Qin Yu once again felt that frightening pressure. However, Wu Lan appeared to be completely fine on the Dark Star.

"The gravity here is pretty good." Wu Lan seemed to be unable to sense that frightening gravity. He then looked to that cold pond located three hundred meters away. He asked Qin Yu. "It should be that, right?"

Qin Yu nodded. "Wu Lan, if you can't do it then don't force yourself. As you'll be too far away from me, it would be impossible for me to return you back into the Jiang Lan's Realm." Qin Yu carefully entrusted the task to Wu Lan.

Indeed, this was very dangerous.

If Wu Lan were to encounter any dangers beside that cold pond, it would likely be impossible for Qin Yu to save him.

"Don't worry." Wu Lan smiled confidently. Then, with a movement of his leg, he shot toward the cold pond like an arrow. He was so fast that Qin Yu even saw a blur!

A speed so fast that it created a blur on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?

“To have a speed this fast on the Dark Star, his body is able to bear it?” Qin Yu was amazed. It was the first time that he discovered that he had underestimated Wu Lan.

“Qin Yu, I forgot to tell you this. That time when I saw the master of the Bewitching God Temple refining his artifacts, I was only several meters away from him and the Unitary Heavy Water. Thus, at the very least, it would be very easy for me to get near the Unitary Heavy Water.” Wu Lan’s Voice Transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu was unable to conceal a smile.

A distance of over three hundred meters. Had it been Qin Yu, then it would have taken a long time to walk over there. However, Wu Lan was like an arrow. With two steps, he had arrived beside the green pond. Wu Lan’s expression started to change. It turned serious. The relaxed expression that he had before was gone.

The Unitary Heavy Water was extremely cold. Ordinary Storage Rings were simply unable to endure it. As even Low Quality and Mid Quality Divine Artifacts were unable to resist its coldness, much less ordinary Storage Rings.

“Wu Lan, cover the Unitary Heavy Water with your body’s energy.” Said Qin Yu via Mind Voice Transmission.

“Can’t do. With the Unitary Heavy Water’s coldness, I reckon my Demon Elemental Energy would be frozen to nothingness the moment it touches it.” How would taking the Unitary Heavy Water be as easy as Qin Yu had imagined?

Wu Lan could only use his two hands!

A faint black light started covering Wu Lan’s right hand. Qin Yu remembered that when Wu Lan was fighting against the Peng Demon Emperor, his two hands had also been covered with a layer of black light.

Wu Lan’s right hand, with the black light circulating around it, started

to slowly proceed towards the jade green colored cold pond.

Chapter 17: Training For A Hundred Years

Qin Yu held his breath as he stared at Wu Lan from afar. Wu Lan's right hand that was covered by the flowing black light slowly touched the surface of the jade green colored liquid. Wu Lan's right hand started to shiver.

"Could it be that even Wu Lan is unable to resist the Unitary Heavy Water?" Qin Yu grew anxious.

Wu Lan's right hand slightly stopped for a moment. Immediately after, he pulled it back at a lightning fast speed.

After some continuous movements, Wu Lan had instantly arrived beside Qin Yu.

"Wu Lan, what happened?" Qin Yu already had a bad premonition. Wu Lan had a serious expression. At this moment, the skin on Wu Lan's right hand was frozen to a pale color.

Wu Lan's gaze was still on the jade green colored cold pond located over three hundred meters away. With a low voice, he said. "Qin Yu, I am certain that jade green colored pond is no mere Unitary Heavy Water."

"How could that be?" Qin Yu wasn't aware of the details about what happened earlier. All he saw was Wu Lan extending his right hand into the green liquid and then pausing for a moment.

Wu Lan suddenly started laughing. He looked to Qin Yu while laughing. He said. "Qin Yu, when I extended my hand into that Unitary Heavy Water pond, I sensed that there was a mysterious thing at the bottom of the pond."

"Mysterious thing?" Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan in confusion.

"That's right. If it was merely Unitary Heavy Water, my hands would be able to endure its coldness. However, when I extended my right hand into it earlier, an extremely sharp coldness had corroded my right hand instantly. The coldness from that surpassed that of a Unitary Heavy Water's coldness. The thing that emitted that sharp coldness ought to be

a certain mysterious thing located at the bottom of the pond. It even caused my right hand to be injured." Wu Lan had a self mocking smile on his face.

Qin Yu shook his head and said helplessly. "Seems like that thing does not belong to me. Thus, I too shall not wastefully seek it."

"No." Wu Lan said with a smile. "Do not give up, it is still possible for you to obtain that thing."

"Please speak, let's hear it." Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Wu Lan said in details. "Earlier, when I extended my hand into it, I was able to confirm one thing - that even if it was a High Quality Divine Artifact, it too would not be able to withstand the coldness within it. Thus, trying to obtain the Unitary Heavy Water as well as the thing located at the bottom of the pond is absolutely impossible. Therefore, there is only one method left... relying on the storage space!"

"You mean... the Jiang Lan's Realm?" Qin Yu frowned.

Wu Lan nodded and said with a smile. "Qin Yu, think about it. This thing had remained here the entire time. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm have never taken it away. Evidently... the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm also have no means to take the cold pond. Furthermore, ordinary storage rings, even Divine Storage Artifacts, would still be unable to resist the coldness of the Unitary Heavy Water, much less the coldness from the item located at the bottom of the cold pond."

"Isn't the Jiang Lan's Realm also a Spatial Divine Artifact?" Qin Yu asked in confusion.

Wu Lan sneered. "Divine Artifact, you're truly looking down on the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Qin Yu's eyes shined. "Wu Lan, what do you mean by that?"

"It is useless for me to tell you about it now. You'll understand it yourself once you reach the Divine Realm. Divine Artifact? Just think about it. The Dragon Clan's Inherited Treasure and the Peng Clan's

Inherited Treasure, aren't they both more powerful than a High Quality Divine Artifact? This Jiang Lan's Realm is the most precious treasure I have ever seen in my entire lifetime." Said Wu Lan as he gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu didn't press on.

He knew that Wu Lan didn't wish to tell him. If he did, then he would've already done so.

"You could consider the Jiang Lan's Realm as a space. However, this space is different from the Storage Ring's space where there isn't a bit of life energy. This space is a space that's similar to the 'cosmic space.' Its level is below that of cosmic space, but it's not far from it. As long as you're able to get near that cold pond, you'll be able to use the Jiang Lan's Realm and directly absorb the cold pond into it." Said Wu Lan with certainty.

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment.

He then looked to Wu Lan and asked. "Then, in order to get near that cold pond, what level of strength must I be?"

"What level of strength? It'll be more or less about when one's body is trained to a level comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact." Said Wu Lan with a light smile. "However, I reckon that it's impossible for you to use this sort of treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

Qin Yu did not think too much.

After all, the number of people that could defeat him in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was not many now. His goal had always been the Divine Realm. That was because Li'er was there.... even with Uncle Lan, he was only able to ensure that Li'er would not be forced. Thus, he could imagine the final difficulty he would stumble upon in the Divine Realm.

Identity, strength, status, they are very important regardless of which realm one might be in. After training for all these years, Qin Yu was naturally very knowledgeable about it. He had never once considered that

upon reaching the Divine Realm, Li'er's father would directly give him Li'er. Everything required him to strive for it!

"High Quality Divine Artifact, right? I got it." Qin Yu smiled and said to Wu Lan. "Wu Lan, thank you for all of this. I'll immediately send you back into the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Wu Lan smiled and nodded. "Continue to try your best, Qin Yu. Let me advise you.... it's best for you to get used to moving about under immense pressures."

"Wu Lan, what do you mean by that?" Qin Yu grew confused by Wu Lan's 'advice.'

"Aiyah, the gravity of this Dark Star is truly difficult to bear. Qin Yu, let me return to the Jiang Lan's Realm." Instead of answering, Wu Lan shifted the subject. Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart. He understood that Wu Lan did not wish to say anymore. Afterwards, with an thought, Wu Lan disappeared from the Dark Star.

"Continue to properly train on the Dark Stars. Once I have finished training, I will proceed toward the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu had a plan in his mind. As long as it would be helpful to him in the Divine Realm, Qin Yu would definitely strive for it.

Qin Yu looked at his surroundings. Feeling that bone chilling coldness, Qin Yu slightly nodded. "The conditions here just so happened to be suited for training. Coldness! Gravity!"

Soon after, Qin Yu started running.

He no longer walked, instead, he was running.

Qin Yu's gaze was firm. His leg's muscles started to bulge. Each and every one of his steps firmly smashed onto the ground. With the jade green colored cold pond as the center, at a distance over three hundred meters away from the cold pond, Qin Yu was unceasingly running around it.

This was the limit to the coldness that he could sustain right now. In a state of absolute limit, the Life Elemental Energy was unceasingly pouring

into Qin Yu's muscles, causing them to be accustomed to that kind of oppression.

Running, the simplest type of running.

Qin Yu continued to run for three entire years!

With the assistance from his Life Elemental Energy, the past three years have given Qin Yu an exceptional amount of improvement. Qin Yu's current speed was much faster than before. However, even though this was the case... Qin Yu was only able to get closer to the cold pond by ten more meters.

"I'll start running with weights now." Qin Yu sensed that his muscles had improved by a lot.

His gaze was cast toward the ground.

Under that frightening level of coldness, the ground here had already cracked open. The cracks created strips among the ground. Qin Yu grabbed a strip of ground with his hands. He planned to pull it out!

However, Qin Yu was shocked to find out that he was unable to pull it out.

"This substance is extremely hard." Suddenly, the Mid Quality Divine Sword, Sky Piercer, appeared in Qin Yu's hand. When comparing the hardness, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer was harder than the Dark Star's matter. Further, it was also much sharper.

Using a great amount of force, Qin Yu slashed his sword downward. After using a great amount of effort, Qin Yu managed to slice off this strip. The strip was merely a finger wide and a finger thick. It could even be considered as a 'stick.' Even though it's so thin, Qin Yu still had to borrow the sharpness of his Divine Sword in order to sever it.

It was a three inch long, one finger wide, and one finger thick dark red colored strip.

Qin Yu wanted to pick it up with his hands.

However, no matter how hard he tried, he was still unable to pick up

this merely three inch long strip. Moreover, he was even unable to move it in the slightest. What Qin Yu didn't know was that this dark red strip, had it been on other ordinary planets, would still possess a weight greater than a large mountain. To be able to exist under the gravity of the Dark Star, one could easily imagine the density of this dark red strip.

Furthermore, in a place like the Dark Star with a terrifying amount of gravity, the weight of this strip was over a hundred thousand times Qin Yu's weight. Although it appeared to be very small, but how could Qin Yu possibly be able to move it?

"How do I add weight then?" Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or cry.

He then looked to the Divine Sword Sky Piercer in his hand. Qin Yu had already dripped his blood on the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and had became its master. Thus, it did not possess even the slightest amount of weight in Qin Yu's hands.

"Gravitational barrier!" Qin Yu immediately pat his head. "I actually forgot about the gravitational barrier." After he said that, he created a gravitational barrier with his hands and increased the gravity by three times.

This gravitational barrier secret technique was something that nearly everyone from the Dark Star Realm knew how to use. When Qin Yu used his Soul Searching on Xu Zong, he had also came to know about this rather primary level gravity barrier technique.

"This is truly heavy. And it's only three times." Qin Yu felt that his entire body had suddenly sunk. It was as if standing up had turned into a kind of burden. Qin Yu suddenly started laughing

He remembered his childhood.

Back in his childhood period, he had also carried weights and frantically ran to temper his body.

Compared to his childhood, what he stood on was no longer the mountain roads of the East Misty Mountain but instead the Fourteen Star

Emperor Level Dark Star.

Back during his childhood, he carried stones and the likes behind his back. However now, Qin Yu was relying on the gravitational barrier technique of the Dark Star Realm in order to increase the gravity. Although his body weight had only increased three times, with the gravity of the Dark Star, the weight surpassed over a hundred East Misty Mountains!

The sound of footsteps was heard!

Qin Yu started to run resolutely run step by step.

As he ran, a peaceful smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. With his awareness getting fuzzy, Qin Yu seemed to have began to feel that the Dark Star that he was on had turned into the mountain roads of the East Misty Mountain from back then. Furthermore, a familiar voice seemed to sound from behind him... "Faster, even faster!"

That voice was the voice of his first teacher, Zhao Yunxing.

Qin Yu was running unceasingly. Sweat drops appeared on his body endlessly. However, once they appeared, they were immediately extinguished by the terrifying gravity of the Dark Star. Qin Yu still remembered that before he entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, there was such a line in the jade slip that Elder Zhi Qiao gave him... "Do not use Transmission Spiritual Pearl on the Dark Star. Under the terrifying gravity of the Dark Star, the Transmission Spiritual Pearl would be crushed to nothingness."

Even Qin Yu's Sword Immortal Puppet was crushed by the gravity, one could imagine how terrifying the gravity was. Thus, Qin Yu's sweat did not even possess the qualifications to exist on this Dark Star.

Qin Yu continued to run.

His gaze was incomparably resolute.

After a hundred years!

Qin Yu had already increased the gravitational barrier on his body to

four times his body's weight. He was still running. His gaze was still that resolute.

He had run for a hundred years now. Actually, being pressured by such a strong gravity, one's body would be transforming endlessly with just standing. However, running like Qin Yu, every single muscle within his body was undergoing an evolution with the assistance of the Life Elemental Energy.

Training for an entire hundred years.

"My muscles should have reached fifteen star Emperor level now." Recently, Qin Yu was able to sense that his bones were also slowly undergoing a transformation through weighted running. Evidently, his bones and muscles were now at the same level.

Qin Yu looked to the cracked Dark Star strips underneath his foot.

"This thing is as heavy as hell. Since I've arrived in the Dark Star Realm, might as well show this to Little Tong and them." Qin Yu used his Divine Sword Sky Piercer to cut off three sticks of the dark red colored strips. Although it was impossible for him to pick it up, he was still able to absorb it with his Jiang Lan's Realm.

With a thought, Qin Yu absorbed the three dark red sticks into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

He then turned around and glanced at the jade green colored cold pond located not far away from him. "I can only come again after I have reached seventeen star Emperor level." Qin Yu then proceeded to run toward the direction of the Interstellar Conveying Array.

This time around, Qin Yu removed the gravitational barrier. The speed that he ran at had turned exceedingly fast.

In merely half a day, Qin Yu had arrived by the Conveying Array. Not far away from the Conveying Array, Qin Yu saw Meng Long who was currently walking. Evidently, the past hundred years of training had only allowed Meng Long to slowly walk.

Meng Long looked to Qin Yu who was rapidly running over with shock.

“Meng Long.” Qin Yu greeted while smiling.

Meng Long pointed at Qin Yu and said stammeringly. “You, you’ve already successfully finished your training?” One must know that the further down the road, the harder it was to train. Meng Long’s speed was already very fast.

However, the plan that Meng Long had for himself was... to be able to stand up and walk within a hundred years, to be able to run regularly in ten thousand years, to be able to run with twice his bodyweight in a hundred thousand years and to be able to run with three times his bodyweight in a million years.

He had planned for a thousand years. However, what about Qin Yu? How many years had it only been?

How could he not be shocked? He was even starting to feel that his brain had been jolted.

Qin Yu nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. I’ve succeeded. I think I am able to step onto the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star now.” To be able to carry the weight of twice one’s body weight and run regularly was the requirement to succeed. However, Qin Yu was currently able to carry four times his weight when running.

“How is that possible? How is it possible that you’ve succeeded this fast?” Meng Long was unable to accept it.

Qin Yu also knew that his training speed was somewhat frightening. Immediately, he smiled and said. “It might be that my aptitude is good. Meng Long, I’ll take my leave first.” Qin Yu no longer say anymore and directly walked into that Conveying Array.

This Interstellar Conveying Array was specially manufactured and did not require Elemental Spirit Stones to supply energy. Instead, it required the cultivator to pour in his own energy. After all, it was impossible for Elemental Spirit Stones to exist on a Dark Star like this.

After Qin Yu poured in Gold Force into it, the Interstellar Conveying Array started to shine.

In over a hundred years, Qin Yu's muscles had completely reached fifteen star Emperor level. So much that it was likely even a bit higher level than that.

Seeing Qin Yu disappear, Meng Long still felt that he was about to faint. "How could this be? I had personally seen his muscles being unable to withstand the pressure of the gravity at first. Could it be... that he was faking from the beginning? No, that can't be, why would be faking it to me?" No matter how hard he tried to think, he was still unable to understand why that Liu Xing was able to train so fast.

Trial Sacred Planet. On the transfer planets of the Thirty Six Trial Dark Stars. The Interstellar Conveying Array on the lounge on the first floor of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building started to shine. Immediately, it attracted a large amount of people.

"Hello, Lord Liu Xing." Elder Zhi Qiao was smiling to Qin Yu. "Did Your Lordship manage to succeed in your training?"

Qin Yu felt a bit helpless in his heart.

He knew that if he were to train in the Dark Stars one after another, then his astonishing training speed would definitely shock everyone.

"Forgot about it, who cares about what others think? I'll just let others think that I'm a genius." Ultimately, Qin Yu could only reach such a decision. Qin Yu nodded to Elder Zhi Qiao and said. "That's right."

"Lord Liu Xing, please wait a moment. Let me prepare the fourteen star Emperor level title plate." Said Elder Zhi Qiao while smiling.

Chapter 18: Reaching the Final Stage of the Soul

To Qin Yu, this title plate was still of significant importance. For one, it would allow him to continue his training on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Secondly, it was a mark of his identity. It would allow Qin Yu to travel about the Dark Star Realm easier.

Elder Zhi Qiao took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. That crystal pillar started to emit a misty radiance that covered Qin Yu.

“Eh? Lord Liu Xing, you haven’t obtained your Emperor level title plate?” Elder Zhi Qiao looked to Qin Yu in shock. According to the rules, when awarding a new Emperor level title plate, the old one must be returned.

Qin Yu had seen the information in the jade slip and knew about this matter. He explained. “I had never trained on the Dark Stars before.”

“So that’s the case.” Elder Zhi Qiao nodded with a smile. However, he was still a bit shocked. Soon after, Elder Zhi Qiao took out a title plate that appeared to be of stellar crystal construction and handed it to Qin Yu. “Your Lordship, this is the fourteen star Emperor level title plate. Your Lordship can drip your blood on it to become its owner.”

Qin Yu received the title plate.

The title plate was a bit transparent. It radiated three different colors. On the front of the title plate was the word ‘Emperor.’ On the back of the title plate was the word ‘Fourteen.’ After Qin Yu dripped his blood on it and became its master, he absorbed it into his body.

“Elder Zhi Qiao, farewell.” Said Qin Yu and then he immediately proceeded to leave through the entrance.

All of the people standing around immediately spit a road open for him. They watched as Qin Yu proceeded toward the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building. Unable to refrain themselves, these people started discussing what happened.

On one of the Three Great Sacred Planets of the Dark Star Realm, the Gold Punishment Star.

When Qin Yu was training on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, the new Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended the throne and had completely made it public. At this moment, the Gold Punishment Lord and a group of people were gathered in the main hall of the Gold Punishment Sect.

The Gold Punishment Lord sat on the owner's seat, whereas the six people sat on the guest seats. At this moment, one person stood up. Respectfully, he reported. "Your Majesty, news has arrived from the Trial Sacred Planet. The two lords that had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star from back then, one of them has already come back out. It is Lord Liu Xing."

"Liu Xing, he is currently a member of the Deep Mulberry Star. In the past, he was an unknown interstellar cultivator." Said the Gold Punishment Lord indifferently.

The newly appointed Gold Punishment Lord's name is Xing Yuan. He was originally also an unknown interstellar cultivator. Later, he came out from the Eighteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and, with his overwhelming strength, undisputedly became the next Gold Punishment Lord.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan continued. "According to the information Wen Feng sent over, this Liu Xing's strength ought to be no weaker than Wen Feng. In that case, why did this Liu Xing enter the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star to train?"

"I reckon this Liu Xing's strength is at the fifteen star Emperor level. According to the information, this Liu Xing had never gone through training in the Dark Stars. It might be that he was not confident in himself and thus decided to train on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star for a period of time before entering the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?" Said a white bearded old man with a smile.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan nodded and smiled. "That makes

sense. For this Liu Xing to possess such a strength... it would seem that he would be a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord."

"Humph." A cold humph came from a seat to the left of the Gold Punishment Lord.

It was a cold looking middle aged man.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan lightly smiled and said. "Vice Sect Master, you do not have to think about it too much. Since he has reached fifteen star Emperor level, he shall be considered as a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord. However, with your seventeen star Emperor level strength, is there even a need for you to worry about him? Merely, you're the same as me. Neither one of us know when our Divine Tribulation might arrive. Once we pass the Divine Tribulation, the position of the Gold Punishment Lord would still be something that Liu Xing, Wen Feng and them would be left to fight over."

The cold looking middle aged man nodded.

This man was precisely one of the three Vice Sect Masters of the Gold Punishment Sect. He is a seventeen star Emperor level expert with strength only second to the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan!

A breeze brushed past. The countless soft branches of the large tree drifted with the wind.

While drinking wine, Qin Yu looked through the window and saw the scenery outside. The scenery on the Trial Sacred Planet was very decent.

When Qin Yu came out from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, he did not immediately continue his training. Instead, he decided to first dine and drink in the first floor restaurant of the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building and then go onto the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star later.

The surroundings of Qin Yu's table were extremely empty. Although there were several hundred people in the restaurant dining and drinking, all of them took their own initiative to distance themselves from Qin Yu. This was their reverence toward the strong.

“That is Lord Liu Xing, you see him? He’s the one beside the window. I’ve heard that Lord Liu Xing had only trained for a bit over a hundred years on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star before coming out. That kind of speed is truly astonishing.” A baldy boasted in a low voice.

“It might be that Lord Liu Xing was powerful to begin with?” A youth beside the baldy said.

“Not necessarily.” The baldy said to the surrounding people in a low voice. “How about this, let’s have a bet as to how long it’ll take for Lord Liu Xing to reach the Sixteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.”

“Even if he’s a genius, it’ll still take at the very least ten thousand years.” Someone said.

The baldy smiled and said. “In that case, let’s bet if it would take less or more than ten thousand years for Lord Liu Xing to reach the Sixteen Star Emperor Level.”

“Fine, who will be the banker?”

[TL: banker = dealer. Not sure which term is better, since I felt that the dealer is more like a card dealer… whereas banker is like the house player that everyone bets money to… argh…]

“Quiet down, His Lordship has stood up.”

Seeing Qin Yu standing up, the entire restaurant lounge grew quiet. Qin Yu smiled and then walked toward the waiter. “I’d like to pay my bill.” That waiter looked at Qin Yu with eyes filled with admiration. Respectfully, he said. “Lord Liu Xing need not pay anything. As Your Lordship is planning to enter the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, you’re also entitled to eat here free of charge.”

“I thought that I’m only qualified to eat here for free after I obtained the fifteen star Emperor level title plate?” Qin Yu was puzzled.

That waiter shook his head. “Elder had said that there was no need. He was certain that you possess the strength of a fifteen star Emperor.”

Of course, among those who dared to enter the Fifteen Star Emperor

Level Dark Star, how many would dare enter it without sufficient confidence in themselves? If one were to enter without sufficient confidence, then it was literally no different from suicide.

Finally, Qin Yu exited the restaurant lounge and walked into the main entrance lounge where the Interstellar Conveying Array stood.

A middle aged man who was sitting cross-legged beside the Conveying Array stood up. He walked to Qin Yu and said respectfully. “Lord Liu Xing, I am the Elder in charge of the affairs here.”

“You can start the Conveying Array.” Qin Yu was very straightforward.

On the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

This time around, Qin Yu was not in a sorry state like last time. Immediately after he was transferred over, he merely felt a slight pressure causing him to sink down. The familiar pressure of the gravity had once again returned.

“There’s actually someone else on this planet.” Qin Yu’s Soul’s Power clearly sensed that there was a woman located some twenty miles away from where he stood.

“She’s from the White Profound Sect.” Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the cold aura emitting from that woman. “For a woman to be this powerful, it truly is a rare occasion.” Qin Yu praised in his heart.

Qin Yu did not bother to waste time, immediately, he deployed the gravitational barrier and increased his body weight by one fold.

“Mn?” Qin Yu suddenly remembered a thing. “Something’s amiss. The gravity of these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars are increased gradually and corresponds to the tolerance of the one star Emperor level to eighteen star Emperor level. However... since that was the case, there should only be a need for only a single Dark Star. One only needs to train on the first Dark Star and then increase the pressure on oneself through gravitational barriers. The seniors of this Dark Star Realm, why did they go through all the hardships of finding eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars?”

Qin Yu found himself a bit unable to understand the reasoning.

“Forget about it, I’m not going to bother with it anymore.”

However, Qin Yu didn’t know at all... that it didn’t take a lot of time for the seniors of the Dark Star Realm to find these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars.

Furthermore, only through having these eighteen Emperor level Dark Stars would they be able to confirm the strength of the people. Only through them would the Three Great Sacred Planets be able to record the people’s strength more accurately.

Qin Yu had also decided on a matter. He had decided to only train on this Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and just continue to increase the weight on himself. There was no need for him to go to other Dark Stars.

“Training!”

Qin Yu took a deep breath. Soon after, he began his long training journey.

Experts are lonely beings. Qin Yu was also only able to accumulate his strength through an extreme amount of loneliness. On this Dark Star, Qin Yu began his solitary training.

After eight hundred years.

Merely only a pair of shorts. With a naked upper body, Qin Yu was doing a handstand. His hands’ ten fingers were like trees as they firmly grabbed the ground. He was supporting his entire body’s weight with his ten fingers. At this moment, Qin Yu had also added four times his body’s weight to himself through the gravitational barrier technique. Furthermore, this was all done on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star!

Qin Yu clearly understood that his two hands are his most effective weapons in the future.

Thus, he must attach a lot of importance to temper his fingers.

“Is the High Quality Divine Artifact truly the limit?” As Qin Yu was training, he was also pondering in his mind.

Was the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body the limit?

Right at this moment, Qin Yu started to frown. Soon after, his face displayed an ecstatic expression. “After all these years, my soul realm’s level has finally reached the limit!” Qin Yu immediately stopped training and sat down on the ground cross-legged.

Within his boundless mind, Qin Yu’s soul was rolling about unceasingly, viscous like a thick liquid. At the same time, sharp golden light would occasionally emit from the thick liquid.

“According to the ‘Three Souls Nine Refinements,’ when the soul has reached the limit, the stage of satisfaction, it would be able to turn into essence.”

A figure appeared in Qin Yu’s mind. The appearance of this person was exactly the same as Qin Yu.

This person was sitting there in a cross-legged position. He was executing the hundred and eight hand seal techniques ‘Three Souls Nine Refinements’ with his two hands at a lightning speed. When Qin Yu began to execute the first hand seal, his soul started to flow like quicksilver.

As the hand seals continued to be executed, the speed of the quicksilver-like flow grew faster and faster.

When he executed the final hand seals, his boundless mind started to vibrate. The figure that was sitting there cross-legged suddenly opened his eyes. His eyes were bright like a torch.

“Unite!”

Within his frantically shaking mind, rays of golden light suddenly started to shine. Immediately, his entire brain stopped vibrating. It returned to the peacefulness from before. Clearly, one could see... a circular golden pellet was whirling around in Qin Yu’s mind.

That was precisely the soul that had reached the satisfactory stage.

“Is this the soul of ordinary Deities?” Qin Yu looked at that deep

brilliance that was the round golden pellet in his dantian. That round golden pellet was extremely dazzling.

Suddenly, an even more astonishing green light shined from another location. Immediately, the green light covered the golden light. Qin Yu's mind had turned completely green. As for the thing that was radiating the endless amount of green light, it was precisely a near transparent tear.

"Meteoric Tear." Qin Yu was shocked.

Suddenly, the Meteoric Tear started to radiate a seven colored brilliance. That seven colored brilliance was directly shot into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet. At this moment, a large amount of information had rushed into Qin Yu's mind.

"These are..." Qin Yu was immediately attracted.

Immediately afterward, he continued to sit cross-legged on the Dark Star. Motionlessly, Qin Yu began the longest cultivation period he had ever underwent, from since he was born till now!

Chapter 19: Her Name is Zuo Qiumei

The Meteoric Tear that was radiating an endless amount of green light in Qin Yu's mind was extremely dazzling. The green light had covered everything. The Meteoric Tear was currently emitting a seven colored brilliance into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet.

As the seven colored brilliance entered into Qin Yu's golden soul pellet, the Meteoric Tear started to reduce in size with a speed visible to the naked eye!

When Qin Yu's golden soul pellet was absorbing the seven colored brilliance, Qin Yu's Awareness had entered into a particular setting.

A boundless amount of seawater.

At this moment, Qin Yu appeared to have turned into a drop of seawater. He was connected with the boundless amount of seawater and experiencing the extensiveness of the peacefulness of the ocean, the ire during the time when enormous waves surged in the ocean and the boundless depths of the ocean.

After an unknown period of time, Qin Yu had even come to believe that he was indeed a droplet of water.

Suddenly, the ocean disappeared.

Qin Yu had entered into a vegetative state. He was surrounded by all kinds of flowers and plants. They were many and varied. So many and varied that Qin Yu was unable to even count them. As for Qin Yu, this time around, he was merely regular grass among them.

He grew and then withered. Soon, once again, he revived and germinated. Again he grew, he again withered....

A cycle, a continuous cycle.

As he was undergoing the cycle, Qin Yu suddenly sensed that his surroundings were once again undergoing a change. His surroundings had turned into nothingness. It was the outer space! Qin Yu was able to see the celestial bodies far away; the blazing sun, the uninhabited planets.

All of these celestial bodies were eternally floating in the cosmic space. It was as if they would never change.

Occasionally, Qin Yu would become one amongst countless weapons. Occasionally, Qin Yu would become a speck of dust in the air. Occasionally, Qin Yu would enter into an endless void. Occasionally, Qin Yu would enter a boundless sea of flames....

As he went through the mysterious experiences one after another, Qin Yu did not know how much time had passed.

After seemingly a countless number of years had passed, a voice sounded.

"Child, this is what I left behind before my death. Contained within it is my comprehension toward the cosmic space. Try your best to comprehend as much as you can. I, Zuo Qiumei, have never accepted a disciple in my life. You could be considered as my sole disciple. However, you must remember, before you are able to comprehend everything that I have passed onto you, do not speak of my name to others. Disciple of mine, I hope that you'll be able to enjoy a more relaxed and more happy life than mine...."

That gentle and soft voice had caused Qin Yu's mind to enter a state of hypnosis.

"Mother."

In his fuzziness, Qin Yu appeared to have heard the voice of his mother. That sort of tranquility was extremely comfortable to him. He wished that voice would never stop. However, that voice disappeared after merely a moment.

As the voice disappeared, Qin Yu became sober headed again in a short period of time.

"Was it this Zuo Qiumei who passed on the Meteoric Tear to me?" Qin Yu grew somewhat understanding of what have happened. "Based on what that Zuo Qiumei had said, she appears to have already died."

For an unknown reason, upon knowing that this Zuo Qiumei had died,

Qin Yu unexpectedly had a painful feeling in his heart.

Qin Yu still clearly remembered the final voice of that Zuo Qiumei. Qin Yu was unable to understand at all. She who possessed such a voice that could allow even one's soul to enter a state of tranquility, who would be willing to kill her?

"The comprehension toward the cosmic space?"

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that within his soul were some things that are similar to the most ancient and origin of the universe. They were the things that this woman called Zuo Qiumei left behind for him.

"I shall allow my body to naturally continue its training with the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body and the Gold Punishment Sect's martial technique." Qin Yu's Awareness entered into the dazzling seven colored radiance within his soul.

In Qin Yu's mind, the Meteoric Tear had stopped shooting out the seven colored radiance. The current Meteoric Tear, when compared the before, was an entire size smaller. Earlier, when Qin Yu experienced all those scenes, the time seemed to be very long... however, only a couple days had actually passed.

The Meteoric Tear that had become a size smaller once again fused with Qin Yu's golden soul pellet.

As for Qin Yu, he was currently submerging his awareness into the depths of that seven colored radiance. He was appreciating the comprehensions that Zuo Qiumei left for him.

These were the most precious things that Zuo Qiumei had left behind with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear. It was unknown how long it would take for Qin Yu to comprehend these things.... Just like that, Qin Yu's Awareness entered a state of comprehension, training at the depths of the seven colored radiance.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged on the Dark Star. The twenty seven thousand seals and patterns merged with the depths of Qin Yu's bones and muscles. They were unceasingly absorbing Elemental Spirit Energy and

tempering Qin Yu's bones and muscles. As for the martial technique of the Gold Punishment Sect, it too was being used constantly and absorbed an endless amount of Gold Attribute Energy into Qin Yu's body.

Time passed. Qin Yu, in the depths of his training, did not know how much time had passed at all.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

On a snow peaked mountain. Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Wu Lan were currently together. Hou Fei was donned in golden clothes. His fiery eyes were flickering with a sense of helplessness. Standing beside Hou Fei was Hei Yu who was dressed in all white with a grave and stern expression.

As for Wu Lan, he was sitting on the side and drinking wine.

"Monkey, what's with big brother this time around? Even with using Mind Voice Transmission, big brother still did not respond." Hei Yu's brows were creased. Qin Yu's training this time around was truly too long. It was so long that even Hou Fei and Hei Yu grew worried.

Hei Yu and Qin Yu were brothers who grew up together. Thus, there was a special kind of connection between them. Between Hei Yu and Qin Yu, they do not even need to use Soul's Power to send voice transmissions. Instead, with merely a mind's intention, they were able to communicate with each other.

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. "The Mind Voice Transmission would only sound in one's True Spirit."

"True Spirit, what is that?" Hou Fei looked to Wu Lan in confusion.

Wu Lan explained while smiling. "Oh, I've forgotten about it. This 'True Spirit' is the same as the 'Awareness' that you all know. Usually, one's Awareness would be able to receive communications coming to it. Since even your Awareness Voice Transmission was not received by him, it would seem that Qin Yu has entered a deep level training where even his Awareness is immersed."

"Deep level training?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

How deep must it be for even Mind Voice Transmission to not work? This was truly too astonishing.

"What's the most important is that big brother had already trained for twenty thousand years. No, only two thousand years have passed outside! However, training for two thousand years, isn't that a bit too long?" Said Hou Fei anxiously.

Wu Lan laughed as he scolded. "What would a brat like you know? This sort of deep level training is something that can be discovered but not sought! Usually, when one trains, one would train one's body of the power of one's Nascent Soul. Much less Awareness Voice Transmission, even a Voice Transmission through the Demon Awareness would be able to wake him up."

"This sort of deep level training is not a training of the body or one's energy. Instead... it's the training of the state of being. It's the achieving of comprehension regarding the cosmic space! That is both the most basic and the most deep level training. It is something that would not come even if I sought for it. It's best for the two of you to not be bored and randomly send Mind Voice Transmission to your big brother. I wish for your big brother to continue training like this for several tens of thousands of years more."

Hearing what Wu Lan had said, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were only able to smile.

"For big brother to possess such good luck, we are naturally happy for him. It's just that both Monkey's and my soul have reached level nine Demon Emperor level. Our power had also reached the limit of level eight Demon Emperor. Had it not been for us restricting ourselves, we would've already reached level nine Demon Emperor level." Said Hei Yu helplessly.

Training for twenty thousand years, Hou Fei and Hei Yu's souls have both reached level nine Demon Emperor level. In terms of strength, had they not been suppressing themselves, they too would have reached level nine Demon Emperor level.

Hou Fei muck up his lips and said. "Once one enters the level nine

Demon Emperor, it's very possible for him to encounter the Divine Tribulation. Although it is very hard to say when the Divine Tribulation would arrive, in order to not ascend to the Divine Realm too early, the two of us could only suppress our powers."

Hei Yu also nodded.

Wu Lan who stood to the side said helplessly. "You two brats, your cultivation speed is so fast. I, on the other hand, wished to reach level nine Demon Emperor level earlier but was unable to do that. That holds true for Ye Qu and Wuxu too. They have been working very hard on their training these past years."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu both smiled apologetically.

The speed in which the two of them progressed caused an immense shock to Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu. The cold and detached Ao Wuxu did not bother to say anything, he merely frantically trained by himself. As for Ye Qu, he was also training with great effort.

"Sigh, we'll just have to continue waiting. Who knows when big brother will finish his training." Said Hou Fei helplessly.

Hei Yu smiled. "In these past years, I have also not spent time with Ling'er. Now, I shall go and spend some time with Ling'er and give some guidance to Little Tong and Guo Fan."

Currently, Qin Yu's awareness was completely submerged and unceasingly absorbing comprehensions. Like an extremely hungry traveler, he frantically absorbed the comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Qin Yu's body was faintly radiating a golden light. Even the bones within his body were faintly radiating a dark gold light. Evidently, this was the sign that Qin Yu had reached the ninth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.'

Before Qin Yu submerged his awareness into a deep level training, he had already reached the eighth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. In the following two thousand years, even though he did not proactively

trained in it, the long period of time still allowed him to reach the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.

After a long long time!

Qin Yu who had been sitting cross-legged the entire time suddenly opened his eyes. Two essence-like lights were being emitted from his eyes.

"It's already been, it's already been three thousand years." Qin Yu calculated the amount of time in his heart and was shocked to discover that he had trained for three thousand years. The deep level training of his awareness, now that he recalled it, it appeared to have only taken a blink of an eye.

In a flash, three thousand years have passed.

"Who exactly is this Zuo Qiumei? The comprehension of the cosmic space that she left behind is so astonishing. In these three thousand years, I merely managed to comprehend ten or twenty percent of it. However, with barely this ten or twenty percent, it allowed me to become ten to a hundred times stronger than before."

Qin Yu stood up.

"Dark Star's Gravity? Even if this gravity were to increase by ten times, it would still not affect me in the slightest." Suddenly, Gold Force were emitted from Qin Yu's body. The Gold Force was drifting through the surrounding of Qin Yu's body. Like a lump of golden rings, it covered Qin Yu.

Qin Yu started to float.

That's right, he was floating.

He was floating on the Dark Star!

A Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Even if one was a sixteen star Emperor level expert, one would only be able to, at the most, jump on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. Floating was practically impossible. It was only possible if one was an eighteen star Emperor level expert.

However, Qin Yu's current strength was still not at the eighteen star Emperor level. He had merely just reached seventeen star Emperor level.

However, through his comprehension of the cosmic space, Qin Yu had easily transformed the space surrounding him and decreased the Dark Star's gravity in the space surrounding him by several tens times.

"Laws, that is the most basic and most powerful force." Qin Yu had already understood this.

However, he also understood, that when two people with the same level of comprehension fight each other, they would still have to resort back to using their most primitive strength. Nevertheless, the comprehensions regarding the 'Laws' is still very important.

"Laughable, truly laughable. The Meteor Finger Technique, that Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers, Thousand Illusion Fingers, Ten Termination Fingers and that Sky Piercing Finger, they are truly laughable, laughable!" Qin Yu laughed at himself.

When viewing the sky from the bottom of a well, one would not know how the sky is. However, once one exited the well, one would be able to see that the sky was boundless.

Qin Yu was precisely feeling like this.

The comprehension he had toward the cosmic space from before was merely that of an Emperor level expert from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He merely had an experience of sensing the cosmic space yet though himself to be extraordinary already. Furthermore, coming up with the 'domain,' truly ignorant and narrow-minded.

Qin Yu was certain that even if the Peng Demon Emperor dared to come and fight him again; then, with merely his comprehension toward the space, he would be able to greatly decrease the Peng Demon Emperor's speed and make the fastest person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to become the slowest amongst the Demon Realm's Three Great Emperors.

"Never mind the Meteor Finger Technique, all I need to know is the Sky

Piercing Finger." Qin Yu extended the index finger of his right hand.

A ray of Gold Force was shot out from Qin Yu's finger.

"Chi!"

As if passing through the layer of space, that golden finger ray was shot directly on the ground of the Dark Star. Even though the Dark Star was extremely tough and durable, a half meter deep hole was still created by the finger ray.

"Haha...." Qin Yu started laughing. "Back when I was on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, through great efforts, I merely managed to cut a small stick's worth of Dark Star substance with my Divine Sword Sky Piercer. However now, with merely a simple finger ray, its power is more than ten times greater than the Divine Sword."

Qin Yu had not used his black hole to increase the speed of his finger ray.

This finger ray was shot through utilizing the comprehension Qin Yu had toward the cosmic space. He caused the surrounding space of the finger ray to disintegrate. Thus, even the Dark Star substance was shot through half a meter by the finger ray. Merely, Qin Yu's comprehension level was still not enough... had it been that Zuo Qiumei, then Qin Yu reckoned that with a wave of her hand, she would be able to turn the entire Dark Star into dust.

"I'm still very weak."

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Weak?

Was Qin Yu really weak? With merely his body that was comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact, there are already not many people that could defeat him. However, the strongest thing that Qin Yu possessed was instead the comprehension toward the space. Although he merely managed to comprehend ten to twenty percent of what Zuo Qiumei had left for him.

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, perhaps only people like the Dragon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure could be able to resist his attack through his turtle-like defense.

“I reckon my body has now reached seventeen star Emperor level. I should not be far away from eighteen star Emperor level. There is no need for me to rush training myself anymore.” Qin Yu had prepared to leave this Dark Star. However, right after walking two steps, Qin Yu opened his eyes wide. “It’s been three thousand years! Fei Fei and them had already trained for thirty thousand years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm! Don’t tell me that the two of them have already undergone the Divine Tribulation!”

Qin Yu disappeared from the Dark Star Realm. He had entered the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Chapter 20: Stick Technique Walkthrough

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu, Bai Ling, their daughter Hei Tong and their son-in-law Guo Fan were currently having a meal together. Other than their family, Guo Fan's master Wu Lan was also present. Of course, Hou Fei was certainly to be there too.

This large group of people were happily drinking and eating. As for Hou Fei, he was currently boasting to Hei Tong.

"Little Tong, let your Second Uncle tell you; in the Immortal Realm, the Devil Realm and the Demon Realm combined, there are not many people who could match against your Second Uncle. With my Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, who would dare to take it on?" Hou Fei blinked his eyes complacently.

Hou Fei's Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes was indeed very powerful. This held especially true with the assistance of the Black Stick that Uncle Lan gifted him. Its attack power was so strong that even Hei Yu didn't dare to take it on with his defensive scaled feathers. Thus, one could easily imagine how strong it was.

"You have the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, my father also has it." Said Hei Tong.

"Your father? Your father had learned it from me." Said Hou Fei with his head raised up.

Sitting on the side, Hei Yu merely smiled. At this moment, he did not dare to say anything. Indeed, more than eighty percent of his spear technique was learned through Hou Fei's stick technique. The other twenty percent was created by himself.

Hei Tong smiled and laughed. She said. "Second Uncle is amazing. However, is it possible for you to teach my Big Brother Guo Fan that Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes of yours?"

"Little Tong." Bai Ling uttered a voice of rebuke.

Whenever Hei Tong sees someone powerful, she would ask that person to teach their techniques to her husband. Guo Fan smiled and said. “Little Tong, my comprehension is insufficient. Moreover, I think that it would be sufficient as long as I can master the fist technique that master taught me.”

“It is good to specialize in one thing. Little Tong, you need to learn more from Guo Fan.” Lectured Wu Fan.

At the beginning, Wu Lan merely gave Guo Fan some guidance. However, as time passed, Wu Lan discovered that Guo Fan who appeared to be very simple and honest was actually extremely meticulous. His comprehension of things was also extremely high. The speed at which he learned the fist technique that was taught to him was also extremely fast.

“Where’s uncle Ye Qu? Is he not coming today?” Hou Tong said with a frown.

Wu Lan smiled and said. “Regarding Ye Qu, your father and your Second Uncle are now able to become level nine Demon Emperors any time they want and have controlled their power in order to wait for your Eldest Uncle; your uncle Ye Qu, on the other hand, is still at the level eight Demon Emperor level. Thus, he naturally has to try his hardest.”

“Haha… even if he has to try harder, there is no need for him to concern about such a small bit of time.” A thick voice sounded. With a mountain-like figure and heavy steps, Ye Qu walked over. He then directly sat down. “Little Tong is the best after all, she still thinks of me even now.”

Cleverly, Hei Tong nodded her head. Soon after, she looked to her surroundings. “It’s one thing for master to not come because she had entered seclusion training, but didn’t uncle Wuxu reach level nine Demon Emperor level not too many years ago? Why didn’t he come?”

“He’s not used to places with a lot of people.” Ye Qu explained.

“Oh, that’s right, uncle Wuxu doesn’t like lively places.” Hei Tong nodded. Suddenly, she looked to a distant place with excitement. “Ah, Eldest Uncle came!”

“How could that be? I am certain that I know about Wuxu’s personality.” Said Ye Qu confidently.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and them also looked over. “Big brother, you’ve finally returned.”

”[TL: okay, this might be confusing. the reason why Ye Qu thought Hei Tong was referring to Wuxu is because she calls them all with ‘(eldest) uncle.’ However, Qin Yu was the only one referred to her with only ‘(eldest) uncle.’ Since technically, they are related, and Hou Fei is the second uncle, I have translated Qin Yu as the eldest uncle.]

Shocked, Ye Qu also turned around to look. “Qin Yu?”

Indeed, the person who came was Qin Yu.

Qin Yu walked over. He said. “I’m sorry about the fact that I ended up training three thousand years at once and caused you all to wait for a long time.” He then looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. “Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, both of your souls have reached the level nine Demon Emperor level. Mn, not bad. Even your strength has reached the limit of level eight Demon Emperor. Fortunately, you two still haven’t gone through the Divine Tribulation and ascended.”

Hou Fei stood up, with a slanted mouth, he said. “What’s so fortunate? Mixed Hair Bird and I have reached our current level a long time ago. Had it not been for the fact that we have been suppressing our power, we would’ve long since reached level nine Demon Emperor and likely be in the Divine Realm by now.”

“Monkey.” Hei Yu frowned. He did not like what Hou Fei had said. “The reason why we were able to cultivate so fast was because big brother allowed us to be in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Had we been outside, then I suspect we wouldn’t have reached our current level yet.”

Hou Fei immediately smiled apologetically. He said. “Mixed Hair Bird, I’m merely joking.”

“Enough now, stop fooling around.” Qin Yu smiled and put a stop to the two. “The two of your souls have reached level nine Demon Emperor level

for quite some time now. Seems like the speed at which the two of you progressed is pretty fast. However, I am unsure about what your actual strength might be."

Hou Fei said confidently. "Strength? I have completely comprehended the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes now. My current strength is definitely no weaker than the Great Ape Emperor. You asked about how my strength is? Big brother, are you feeling inferior now?"

Qin Yu smiled. He then looked to Hei Yu.

Hei Yu had instead grew confident. "The Black Feathered Armor formed by my feathers ought to possess a defense close to that of a High Quality Divine Armor. With my speed and the Cloud Piercing Spear; big brother... I think that there are not many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could surpass me." Although Hei Yu did not say it, the meaning behind his words were very clear. He was also confident in beating Qin Yu in a fight.

"Seems like you're all very confident." Qin Yu was smiling.

"Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle and father had been in the Jiang Lan's Realm the entire time. They have trained many times longer than you have. It's not unreasonable if you were to lose." Hei Tong comforted Qin Yu out of kindness.

Qin Yu merely smiled helplessly.

"Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, let me know of the progress you've made in this period of time. Come, attack at me." Said Qin Yu.

"Big brother, you want the two of us to fight against you?" Hou Fei's eyes were wide open. Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu in shock. The two of them were both extremely powerful. It would have already been pretty amazing if Qin Yu managed to defeat one of them. Yet, he wanted to fight against two?

"Qin Yu, Fei Fei's Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes possesses an extremely powerful might. Even a High Quality Divine Artifact would be unable to resist it. This was precisely the reason why the Great Ape

Emperor was able to match up against the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor." Wu Lan reminded Qin Yu.

Wu Lan knew that Qin Yu had received comprehension. However, he did not believe that Qin Yu would be able to increase his power by much in a mere three thousand years.

That was because in the Divine Realm, experts would spend tens of thousands of years every time they entered seclusion training to achieve comprehension.

However, Wu Lan did not know at all that Qin Yu had not been trying to attain comprehensions with no direction. Instead, he had directly comprehended the achievements that Zuo Qiumei have toward the laws of the cosmic space.

This was comparable to collecting diamonds. Others have gone through the entire world to collect them one by one. However, for Qin Yu, a large amount of diamonds were displayed in front of him. He merely need to reach out his hand to grab them and they would've been his. The speed in which Qin Yu had achieved comprehension was at a level of its own.

Although he merely trained for three thousand years, Qin Yu's achievements were likely better than the three million years long training of some the experts in the Divine Realm.

"Don't worry about it, just come at me." A faint golden light was emitted from Qin Yu's body. "I have already reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. My entire body could be comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. It would be hard for you two to injure me."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. Immediately after, they nodded.

"Big brother, in that case, please excuse us!" Excited, Hou Fei licked his lips.

It wasn't that Hou Fei had never fought against Qin Yu before. Merely, almost every single time he fought against Qin Yu, he would end up being trampled upon by Qin Yu. Thus, Hou Fei currently wanted to turn the

table around and devastate Qin Yu instead.

"Big brother, you're seeking to be trampled upon, you cannot blame me for it." Hou Fei was smiling excitedly. As for Hei Yu, he was also holding onto his Cloud Piercer Spear with a single hand. His gaze directed at Qin Yu. In his eyes were a trace of excitement.

This was the first time the three brothers fought each other after three thousand years.

Was this the time for Hou Fei and Hei Yu to bring about change and ravage Qin Yu or would they be oppressed by Qin Yu again?

"Eldest Uncle, add oil, Eldest Uncle, add oil, I believe in you!" Hei Tong started clapping to encourage Qin Yu. At the same time, she comforted. "Eldest Uncle, it's fine if you lose too. They're two against one."

[TL: add oil = chinese word meaning to try harder. Encouragement.]

Qin Yu could only smile.

Soon after, with a movement of his figure, Qin Yu had reached the sky. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had also teleported into the air.

"Let's start." Qin Yu said.

"Stop!" Hou Fei suddenly yelled.

"What's wrong?" Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. Hou Fei said. "Big brother, this is the Jiang Lan's Realm, your territory. You are able to completely control everything that happens in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Thus, I demand that you must not use the Jiang Lan's Realm to fight against us and could only use your own strength."

Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu. The two of them had realized this.

"Sure, I guarantee you that I would not control the Jiang Lan's Realm." Qin Yu agreed. He however felt helpless in his heart.

Not control the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Even if Qin Yu did not control the Jiang Lan's Realm, but once he start using the comprehension he had toward the laws of the space and create

space distortions and the like, it was likely that his two brothers would think that he was controlling the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Big brother, eat my stick!" Hou Fei roared.

A black stick silhouette merely flashed before passing through space and arriving in front of Qin Yu. Against this incoming stick strike, Qin Yu merely slightly moved and easily dodged it.

"Mn? Impossible." Hou Fei's expression changed. He was very confident in his own stick techniques. It was one thing if Qin Yu used his body to resist it. However, Qin Yu actually managed to easily dodged it.

"Chi!"

A black spearhead had arrived in front of Qin Yu in an instant.

"This spear strike's comprehension toward the laws of the space is also pretty good. However, from the looks of it, Xiao Hei also merely knows of its existence but doesn't know what it is yet." Qin Yu's body moved once again. He had dodged the incoming spear.

The comprehension toward the space was something that Qin Yu was able to use on any technique that he possessed.

Movement technique, spear technique, finger technique, leg technique, fist technique... over ten thousand of them. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had merely achieved the comprehension of spear and stick techniques. Although they knew that if they were to attack using the spear or stick technique one way, it would allow for an immense attack power. However, they do not know the reason why it would display such an immense attack power!

"Impossible!" Hou Fei's eyes were filled with shock. Hei Yu was also staring at Qin Yu in shock.

Soon after, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other and nodded slightly.

The Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear almost came attacking at Qin Yu simultaneously. Stick and spear silhouettes were flying toward

Qin Yu unceasingly. However, as if it was a child's play, Qin Yu was easily evading all of them.

Wu Lan, Hei Tong and the rest of the people down below were filled with shock upon seeing the scene.

"Impossible. Big brother, did you control the Jiang Lan's Realm and change your body's location?" Hou Fei grabbed onto his Black Stick and stood up in the air. He looked to Qin Yu and said. "Big brother, it is wrong for you to do that."

Hei Yu also grabbed his spear and looked to Qin Yu.

"I have said that I would not use the Jiang Lan's Realm, so I would definitely not use it." Qin Yu sighed in his mind.

Sure enough, it was exactly as he anticipated. Hou Fei and Hei Yu guessed that he was using the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"However your... your ability to dodge is too abnormal." Hou Fei found it somewhat hard to accept.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "It is not my dodging ability that is abnormal. Instead, your stick technique could only be considered as being ordinary. Back in the Inherited Prohibited Area, I have already seen and understood the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes, Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes and the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike."

Qin Yu extended his hand. An ordinary metal stick appeared in his hand.

The amount of spatial laws that the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike contained was still an extremely sparse amount. Compared to Qin Yu's current comprehension, it was much less. In the past he did not understand the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. However now that he had managed to comprehend part of the spatial laws, he managed to understand the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike completely upon remembering it.

“Big brother, what are you planning to do?” Hou Fei looked to the stick in Qin Yu’s hand. He started to have a guess in his heart. However, that guess of his, even he himself thought it to be extremely crazy.

Qin Yu held the long stick with a single hand. Immediately after, the long stick in his hand started to shake.

“This is the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes!”

Qin Yu’s figure flashed at a lightning speed. Countless stick silhouettes covered the entire sky. Qin Yu had executed the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes extremely naturally. Although Qin Yu’s execution of the Heaven Startling Seventy Two Stick Strikes did not contain the grandeur of Hou Fei’s, yet Hou Fei knew that... this was because Qin Yu had managed to achieve complete comprehension of the stick technique and have polished it to its true brightness.

“This is the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes!”

Qin Yu executed every single move from the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes. The final move, the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, had even bursted forth an amazing power.

Hou Fei mumbled. “That’s too crazy. Don’t continue anymore. I don’t even dare to continue watching it anymore.”

“This is the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes!”

This was already the fifth set of stick technique that Qin Yu executed. When executing the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, Qin Yu used his Gold Force to protect the metal stick. That was because no ordinary metal sticks would be able to bear such a stick technique.

Three explosions were heard. Cracks have appeared in the space.

“Monkey, big brother executed the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes even more effortlessly than you did. Furthermore, its power was much stronger than yours.” Hei Yu looked to Hou Fei. Hou Fei was however staring at Qin Yu. “Please don’t tell me you even know the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike.”

After Qin Yu finished executing the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, he took a glance at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. With a smile, he said. ""This is the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike!"

Qin Yu held the long stick in his right hand. He then directly thrust it forward!

When Qin Yu thrust the long stick forward, everyone who were watching him saw that his figure had turned blurry. Even the long stick had turned blurry. It was as if there were seven or eight blurs.

When the blurs united with each other, Qin Yu's long stick had also stopped.

"Bang!"

The space that the long stick struck started to shake. Unceasingly, the vibration was being sent forward unceasingly all the way till it reached a large mountain located far away. That large mountain slightly vibrated for merely a moment before turning into fine powder.

Everything that the long stick pointed to had turned into fine dust!

"Did you manage to see that clearly?" The metal stick in Qin Yu's hand disappeared. Qin Yu looked to his two brothers while smiling.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. They both saw the unbelieving expression in each other's eyes.

What an abnormal big brother. Hou Fei felt a bitter pain in his heart. He raised his head to Qin Yu and said helplessly. "Big brother, I have trained here for thirty thousand years and only managed to learn the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes. You, on the other hand, did not train like I did and have only stayed outside for three thousand years. Yet, you've mastered even the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike."

Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu's figure. He thought to himself. "Big brother is still that strong. It appears that I have to try harder."

"Actually, the stick technique of your Monkey and Ape Clan has already entered the Dao. However, a Dao is the same as Ten Thousand Daos. As

long as you possess enough comprehension toward the cosmic space, then stick techniques, spear techniques, fist techniques, you'll know them all. The movement techniques that I displayed earlier were through the use of merely my comprehension toward the space. When I reach a sufficient amount of spatial comprehension, I am even able to cause the space in a certain place to disintegrate. The people that exist in that space would also naturally be disintegrated. This is the power of the greater Dao." Qin Yu explained.

[TL: Dao = Daoism/Taoism = Path/Way. Hard to explain.... Basically... kinda like All Might's One For All... wait no... argh... (from wikipedia: The term Tao means "way", "path", or "principle", and can also be found in Chinese philosophies and religions other than Taoism. In Taoism, however, Tao denotes something that is both the source of, and the force behind, everything that exists.)]

[ED: Just go check out DE or ISSTH or something(which you guys probably have)]

Chapter 21: The Second Layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm

The large mountain far away had already disappeared. All that remained was a large amount of rocks and powder, where the mountain used to be. As the wind blew, the powder followed the wind and started flying. Upon seeing the scene in front of them, Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked at each other and then started laughing.

"Big brother, there's no use in telling us about things like the Greater Dao. Our soul realm levels are merely level nine Demon Emperor. How much do you think we'd possibly be able to comprehend?" Said Hou Fei helplessly.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

He knew that the only reason he himself managed to attain such an accomplishment, in merely three thousand short years, was because of the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, the assistance of that Zuo Qiumei. The fact that Hou Fei and Xiao Hei were able to achieve comprehension in the spear technique and stick technique, was already a pretty good accomplishment.

"Come, let's descend."

With a movement of his body, Qin Yu arrived on the ground.

Beside a short and robust large tree, everyone was surrounding a table, laughing, eating and chatting. Qin Yu had also started talking about what had happened all these years. Of course... he had not mentioned the name, Zuo Qiumei.

That was because Qin Yu remembered very well that Zuo Qiumei had said to not mention her name unless he managed to completely comprehend everything that she had left for him.

"Qin Yu, to what extent did you comprehend the spatial laws? What level is your soul now?" Wu Lan suddenly asked.

Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan. For Wu Lan to ask him such questions, it was evident that Wu Lan knew quite a lot. Unable to refrain himself, Qin Yu asked. “Wu Lan, do you know how many levels there are for the soul?”

“When one’s soul reaches the final stage and obtains satisfaction, it will condense into a golden pellet. This golden pellet is called Golden Soul Pellet. This is the level of ordinary Deities. The stage above this, is called the Pre-Infant Soul. Which is when your soul takes the appearance of an infant, making one become very powerful. That being said, Qin Yu, based on everything that you displayed earlier, I am certain that your soul’s level is extremely high. Have you reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage?” Wu Lan asked.

[TL: I have decided to translate the stage after golden pellet as ‘pre-infant soul.’ Based on my understanding, the final stage, one’s soul would take the appearance of an infant. This is different from Yuanying (which I have translated as Nascent Soul as according to Deathblade’s explanation). The actual chinese raws called this stage ‘the stage in which the soul transforms into an infant.’ I cannot find a way to condense it and keep the meaning so I ended up deciding to go with ‘pre-infant soul.’]

Qin Yu nodded.

Golden Soul Pellet?

Before he started comprehending all those laws regarding the space, Qin Yu’s soul had already reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage. Qin Yu theorized, that his current Golden Soul Pellet was over ten times stronger compared to his Golden Soul Pellet from three thousand years ago.

“The spatial laws are extremely immeasurable and possess no end point. The path of comprehending the spatial laws is a very very long and endless path. Actually, one would be able to tell one’s comprehension toward the spatial laws just through by looking at one’s soul’s level... When your soul surpasses the level of Pre-Infant Soul, then you’ll likely gain complete comprehension of the spatial laws. However, in all my years in the Divine Realm, I had never once seen anyone who managed to

achieve complete comprehension of the spatial laws. For people like that, with merely a thought, they'd be able to kill hundreds of millions of me." Gasped Wu Lan.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were overwhelmed with shock.

They were very familiar with Wu Lan's strength. However, to be able to kill hundreds of millions of Wu Lans, with merely a thought. That sort of strength was truly too frightening.

"Mn.... when one has reached that level, then with merely an intention, one would be able to cause the heavens to fall and the earth to rend." Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood very well the strength one would possess after completely comprehending the spatial laws. That was because he had only managed to comprehend ten to twenty percent of what Zuo Qiumei had left him. Furthermore... the Meteoric Tear had also only grown a ring smaller. It was likely, that all that had been passed to Qin Yu was merely a part of what was contained within the Meteoric Tear.

Wu Lan had already said earlier.

When one's comprehension regarding the spatial laws reaches a certain level, one's soul will transform from the Golden Soul Pellet to the Pre-Infant Soul. When one reaches the level of Pre-Infant Soul, one will still be on the journey of comprehending the spatial laws. Only when one surpasses the Pre-Infant Soul stage will one have completely comprehended the spatial laws.

Thus, one could easily see how long and boundless this cultivation journey was.

"Golden Soul Pellet, Pre-Infant Soul... how long will it take?" Qin Yu thought in his heart. Presently, he did not sense any sign that his Golden Soul Pellet would transform into a Pre-Infant Soul. Clearly, he was still very far away from reaching the Pre-Infant Soul stage.

Upon seeing Qin Yu's expression, Wu Lan smiled and said. "Qin Yu, don't think about it anymore. With your current strength... with merely

your comprehension of the spatial laws, you could essentially be unparalleled in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Unparalleled?" Qin Yu laughed. "That's hard to say. While I might not care much about the Peng Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor, against the Dragon Emperor's defense, I am not confident that I would be able to break through it."

Although the Peng Demon Emperor possessed a very fast speed, Qin Yu was able to use his comprehension toward the spatial laws to decrease his speed immensely.

The Peng Demon Emperor who no longer possessed his absolute speed would have no hope at all against Qin Yu's attack.

As for the Great Ape Emperor, the reason why the Great Ape Emperor was powerful was because of the Heaven Startling Stick Techniques. However, Qin Yu's comprehension toward the Stick Techniques was even better than his, so how would the Great Ape Emperor be able to match up against Qin Yu?

Only the Dragon Emperor with the abnormal defense remained. Qin Yu was uncertain whether his strongest attack would be able to penetrate through the defense of the Dragon Emperor.

"Not only the Dragon Emperor, there are also the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm. I also do not have absolute certainty in defeating them." Qin Yu's gaze was deep. Slowly, he said. "All of the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm possess Inherited Treasures. Their bodies are already extremely valiant when they do not use their Inherited Treasures; once they use their Inherited Treasures, I reckon... they might be even more powerful than the Dragon Emperor."

All the people around the dinner table started to quietly ponder over it.

"They're that powerful?" Hei Tong muttered in a low voice.

Wu Lan, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Ye Qu and the rest of them were still quiet and pondering about the words that Qin Yu had just said.

Seeing everyone acting like this, Qin Yu smiled. "Haha, what I meant is

that they're extremely exceptional. However, as for whether their defense is able to resist my attack, that's still unknown." Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei. "Fei Fei, you ought to know about the might of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike of your Monkey and Ape Clan."

Hou Fei said confidently. "If I were able to execute the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, then I am certain that I would be able to pulverize even a High Quality Divine Artifact."

Qin Yu smiled and said. "My comprehension toward the spatial laws is much greater compared to the comprehensions contained within the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. If I were to attack... then with my strongest attack, the possibility that the Dragon Emperor and them would be able to resist it, would also be very low."

"Haha, I still have quite a large gap from you, big brother. I'm not going to compete with big brother anymore. It's all good as long as I am able to trample upon the Mixed Hair Bird." Said Hou Fei while giggling.

"Who's actually trampling upon who now?" Hei Yu asked.

Hou Fei suddenly grew silent.

"Haha..." Everyone started laughing.

After having their dinner, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were wandering the mountains.

"Big brother, how's your progress in your Stellar Transformation martial technique?" Hei Yu asked. Hou Fei also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Stellar Transformation martial technique?

After he finished his three thousand year long training, Qin Yu had rushed back into the Jiang Lan's Realm. He had yet to enter into the Stellar Space to see what the progress his Stellar Transformation martial technique had made.

Qin Yu stopped walking. His Awareness directly entered into the Stellar Space.

Inside the Stellar Space.

The Stellar Space was as spacious and empty as before. However, its volume had turned a lot larger compared to last time when Qin Yu was there. A vast amount of flour paste energy had permeated through the membrane and assimilated into the Dark Golden Sphere located in the center of the Stellar Space.

“It’s changed color? Last time I was here, it was still a golden color.” Qin Yu immediately took control of that Dark Golden Sphere and made it shoot out a ray of energy.

Qin Yu carefully inspected the pureness of that ray of energy.

“It’s strength is much stronger than before. It is even stronger than the current Nine Steps Force and the Gold Force.” Qin Yu was overjoyed. When the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body reached the ninth stage, his Nine Steps Force and the Gold Force were both comparable to a level eight Immortal Emperor’s energy. However, Qin Yu’s current Origin Energy was actually even stronger!

Suddenly, Qin Yu thought of a thing. “I might be able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm now!”

Of the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s three layers, Qin Yu has only opened the first layer. According to what Uncle Lan had said, he, Qin Yu, would only be qualified to see Li’er after opening all three layers of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Big brother, what’s wrong?” Confused, Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

“Let me try to see if I am able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” With an intention, Qin Yu made the dark golden color Origin Energy to directly enter into the true body of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Qin Yu’s Origin Energy entered into it continously.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were quietly watching.

Time passed.

“There’s something.” Qin Yu sensed that his Awareness vaguely came

into contact with the gateway to the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Immediately, Qin Yu poured even more amount of Origin Energy into it.

"Boom!"

Qin Yu suddenly felt that there were two layers in the Jiang Lan's Realm. One was the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm whereas the other was the second layer.

"Uncle Lan?"

Qin Yu was delighted. Immediately, he disappeared.

"Where's big brother?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu saw Qin Yu disappear in front of their eyes; they were unable to refrain their shock.

There are three spaces within the Jiang Lan's Realm. Earlier, Qin Yu had directly entered the second space of the Jiang Lan's Realm from the first space.

Inside the second space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The second space of the Jiang Lan's Realm was completely empty. Qin Yu appeared out of thin air. In front of Qin Yu was a person. WIth a deep and unflustered gaze, with a tranquil aura, the identity of the person was obvious.

"Uncle Lan." Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised.

Uncle Lan was as unflustered as he was before. He lightly smiled to Qin Yu and said. "Little Yu, congratulations on opening the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Your cultivation speed is indeed very fast."

"Uncle Lan, is this your image or your awareness?" Qin Yu asked.

"To be able to converse with you, what do you think it is?" Uncle Lan slightly smiled. "Little Yu, I want to ask you about a thing."

"Uncle Lan, please ask away." Qin Yu calmly waited for the question.

Uncle Lan opened his mouth. He then shook his head and took a deep sigh. Unexpectedly, he did not say anything. Qin Yu was unable to refrain

his shock. The Uncle Lan who he had always considered to be something who would be unbothered by even the heavens collapsing actually would have a moment when he was unable to say something.

"Your soul has condensed to a golden pellet, right?" Finally, Uncle Lan asked.

"Yes." Qin Yu nodded. He opened his eyes wide and looked at Uncle Lan. "Uncle Lan, was this what you wanted to ask?" Qin Yu did not believe this question to be something that's hard to ask.

Uncle Lan had a self mocking smile. A sparking tear seemed to have flashed through his eyes. However, when Qin Yu carefully looked to Uncle Lan's eyes, he instead found that there were no tears at all. He ended up not knowing whether what had flashed by was actually tears or not, whether he was seeing things.

"Your soul has condensed to a golden pellet, I suspect you've managed to attain a part of what she left behind?" Uncle Lan took a deep sigh and then no longer held himself back.

"Her?" Qin Yu was shocked.

Could it be that Uncle Lan knows about that 'Zuo Qiumei?'

After a moment, Uncle Lan regained his calmness from before. He lightly smiled to Qin Yu and said. "Let's not talk about that. Qin Yu, continue to strive your hardest. With how you're doing, if you continue on with it, then there would definitely be one day when you'll be able to be together with Li'er. No one would be able to stop the two of you. I can guarantee you that!" Uncle Lan patted Qin Yu's shoulder. With an extremely resolute expression, he looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was able to sense that the hand that Uncle Lan placed on his shoulder was filled with power.

Uncle Lan's guarantee? Qin Yu was startled.

"However, what's most important is still that you'll have to try hard yourself. It is not enough with only my help. Li'er is also trying her best. In the past, she disliked training. However now, she is also training her

hardest. Merely, with her strength, it's still impossible for her to leave the Divine Realm." Uncle Lan slightly leaked some information about Li'er.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his emotions.

At once, he came to find out that... Li'er was actually also striving her hardest.

"I will definitely continue to strive my hardest." Qin Yu clenched his fists.

Uncle Lan happily nodded his head. His figure then disappeared. Only a voice remained. "Qin Yu, continue to strive hard. When you open the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm, I will try to find a way to allow you and Li'er to meet each other."

Qin Yu nodded. At this moment, he felt that his body was filled with enthusiasm.

"Uncle Lan, thank you." After calming himself down, Qin Yu thanked Uncle Lan in his heart.

Qin Yu knew that he, as a nobody from the Mortal Realm, would definitely have caused Uncle Lan to spend a great amount of effort to allow him and Li'er to be together. After all, Qin Yu was able to recall some of the things Uncle Lan had done for him.

"The next step shall be going to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star's green colored liquid cold pond. After that, I shall proceed toward the Bewitching God Temple!" Qin Yu thought in his heart. As long as it'll help him in the Divine Realm in the future, Qin Yu would definitely go and do it.

Qin Yu returned to the first layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. He gathered Wu Lan, Ye Qu and a lot of other people together.

"Qin Yu, what's the matter for you to find us?" Wu Lan asked while smiling. The other surrounding people were also curious as to why Qin Yu had gathered them. As for Hou Fei and Hei Yu who had already knew that Qin Yu had opened the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm; they were on the side smiling.

Qin Yu directly said. “Earlier, I opened the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. In the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s second layer space, when one spends a hundred years in there, only a single year would be passed in the outside. Furthermore, the density of the Elemental Spirit Energy there is a hundred times that of the outside. Whoever wants to enter into it, do let me know.”

“A hundred years inside is a year outside?” Ye Qu’s eyes shined. With how fast Hou Fei and Hei Yu were training, they had already provoked Ye Qu to frantically train. With such a great opportunity in front of him, how would he possibly let it slip by? At once, Ye Qu said. “I want to go to the second layer space to train.”

Wu Lan also nodded. He said with a smile. “Consider me too. My soul’s level is indeed a bit too low.”

Qin Yu looked to them and then nodded. “Good. Wu Lan and Ye Qu shall temporarily enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm to train. As for everyone else, if you want to enter into it, you can come and let me know.”

Chapter 22: Freezing of the Soul

After some discussions, only Ye Qu and Wu Lan decided to enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. As Ao Wuxu had already reached level nine Demon Emperor level, he did not want to enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

After Qin Yu transferred Ye Qu and Wu Lan to the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm, he exited the Jiang Lan's Realm.

On the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

Qin Yu appeared out of nowhere on the Dark Star. Immediately after, he rapidly proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array. Currently, he was able to decrease the gravity in his surrounding by ten times. Thus, his speed naturally grew faster.

"Mn? That woman from the White Profound Sect." Qin Yu's speed slowed down abruptly.

That was because Qin Yu discovered that not far ahead of him was a white clothed woman. When he first entered into the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, he had also noticed this woman. However, he didn't expect that after three thousand years, this white clothed woman was still here.

That white clothed woman was located only several hundred meters away from the Interstellar Conveying Array. As Qin Yu wanted to go to the Interstellar Conveying Array, he would naturally be noticed by this woman.

Qin Yu did not hesitate much. He continued to advance toward the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The surface of the Dark Star was blazingly hot. The ground was completely scorched with a dark red color. There was even rising steam in the air close to the surface of the Dark Star. However, in the surroundings of that white clothed woman, the surface had turned black.

When Qin Yu got closer to this woman, he also sensed that the

temperature surrounding this woman was starting to decrease.

Suddenly, she turned around. The white clothed woman's clear and cold gaze fell on Qin Yu. Her brows slightly creased. "From the Gold Punishment Sect? I am Han Xue of the White Profound Sect."

"Han Xue." Qin Yu nodded. "I am called Liu Xing."

"The Gold Punishment Sect is worthy of being the leader of the three sects. Not only that new sect master and the new vice sect master, there's also you Liu Xing. They truly have a large number of hidden experts." Han Xue nodded. She then continued on with her training and did not bother to look at Qin Yu.

"What a cold woman". Qin Yu gasped in his mind. He then continued to proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array.

When he stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array, Qin Yu started to pour his Gold Force into it. Following a misty radiance that covered the entire formation array, Qin Yu disappeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array.

"Did he succeed in his training? But it has merely been three thousand years." That woman called Han Xue looked to the Interstellar Conveying Array and muttered in a low voice.

Many cultivators were gathered on the Trial Sacred Planet. On the Trial Sacred Planet were high level experts from the Gold Punishment Sect, White Profound Sect and the Black Flame Sect. There were also a lot of powerful solitary cultivators, silent cultivators and even assiduous nobodies.

Fifteen star Emperor level.

Fifteen star Emperor level was the boundary that separated the mountains. Upon reaching fifteen star Emperor level, one would be qualified to become a candidate for the 'Lord' position. There was no need to speak more about how revered that position was.

The enormous Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building was located on the Trial Sacred Planet.

A countless number of cultivators in the Dark Star Realm all wished to one day be able to step into the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building.

Thus, a lot of people would rather pay a huge price to dine in the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's restaurant. The majority of them were there in order to sense the aura of a fifteen star Emperor.

On the wide street, when people passed by the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building, quite a lot of them would involuntarily look to the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's entrance. Looking through the entrance, they are able to clearly see the Interstellar Conveying Array.

"Ah, the Interstellar Conveying Array is shining. Look, that Interstellar Conveying Array is shining."

A youth on the street pointed toward the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's entrance in excitement. Immediately, a large number of cultivators on the street started rushing over. Likewise, the majority of cultivators who were dining in the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Building's restaurant, also ran over and surrounded the Interstellar Conveying Array. To be able to come out from this Interstellar Conveying Array, then they most definitely must've come from the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

A fifteen star Emperor level expert!

While being surrounding by all these people, Qin Yu's figure appeared in the Interstellar Conveying Array. Qin Yu had just come out and instantly saw this scene in front of him. To this, Qin Yu merely smiled lightly. He didn't mind it at all. When he came out from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star's Conveying Array, he was also surrounded by others like that. Thus, he was able to understand how the people of the Dark Star Realm revere the strong.

"Lord Liu Xing." The Elder in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array said respectfully. "Lord Liu Xing spent three thousand years on the Dark Star, you are now qualified to be granted the fifteen star Emperor level title plate. Please wait a moment."

Qin Yu nodded.

That Elder also took out a triangular prism shaped crystal pillar. That crystal pillar emitted a radiance that covered Qin Yu's body. Immediately after, he said apologetically. "Lord Liu Xing, please return the fourteen star Emperor level title plate.

Qin Yu knew the rules. When being awarded a higher level title plate, he must first return the title plate that he had.

Qin Yu removed his blood contract from the fourteen star Emperor level title plate and handed it over to that Elder. After the Elder accepted the title plate, he respectfully handed Qin Yu the fifteen star Emperor level title plate. "Lord Liu Xing, you can conduct the blood contract with it."

Compared to the fourteen star Emperor level title plate, the fifteen star Emperor level title plate was composed of the exact same material. It was still as transparent as before and was still radiating three different colors. The front of the title plate was still the word 'Emperor.' Only the back was different. The 'Fourteen' had changed to 'Fifteen.'

After Qin Yu dripped a drop of his blood on the title plate and became its master, he was prepared to leave. However, the Elder blocked Qin Yu. Apologetically, he said. "Lord Liu Xing, I have a message that His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord had left for Lord Liu Xing."

"Gold Punishment Lord?" Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being puzzled.

He didn't know of the Gold Punishment Lord at all, why would the Gold Punishment Lord leave a message for him?

"Lord Liu Xing." The Elder bowed and handed Qin Yu a jade slip. After accepting the jade slip, Qin Yu swept through it with his Soul's Power and discovered the message that the Gold Punishment Lord left for him... "Liu Xing, as a cultivator of our Gold Punishment Sect, as you've managed to reach the fifteen star Emperor level, then I shall inform you that you've become a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord and are qualified to compete for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord."

This was the first of the two messages that the Gold Punishment Lord left for Qin Yu. Merely this message had already shocked Qin Yu.

Being a Fifteen star Emperor level would automatically make one a candidate for the next Gold Punishment Lord? Who decided that?

Other than this message, the other one was…."At the same time… your strength has been recognized by the entire Gold Punishment Sect. Thus, the Gold Punishment Sect would like to invite you to take the position of 'consecrated.' Of course… you can decline the invitation. Liu Xing, I am not far away from undergoing the Divine Tribulation. I wish that you'll continue to train hard so that you'll be able to seize for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord."

Qin Yu flipped his hand and retrieved that jade slip.

Qin Yu knew of the strength of the current Gold Punishment Lord, Xing Yuan. He was an eighteen star Emperor level expert. His Divine Tribulation might come at any moment. However, unexpectedly, after three thousand years, he had still not undergone his Divine Tribulation yet.

"The speed in which the Divine Tribulation comes is truly strange. That Hidden Emperor Lin Yin had long since reached level nine Immortal Emperor. After all these years, even the Cyan Emperor had finished his Divine Tribulation and ascended to the Divine Realm, but the Hidden Emperor had yet to even undergo his." Qin Yu gasped. "Who knows when this new Gold Punishment Lord will undergo his Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu didn't know.

Although the Cyan Emperor had told everyone that he possessed the strength of a level eight Immortal Emperor, his soul had long since reached completion and condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet. When the Cyan Emperor managed to succeed in his cultivation and no longer suppressed his power…. the Divine Tribulation ascending that fast because of his strength was also a very natural thing.

As for ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors, it would usually take them tens of thousands of years before their Divine Tribulation arrives.

“Consecrated?” Qin Yu smiled and then directly walked out the entrance.

All of the cultivators that were standing in circle and watching Qin Yu naturally moved aside and created a path for Qin Yu. However, what Qin Yu did next caused a lot of people to be confused. That was because...

Qin Yu entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building and even stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array leading to the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

“He’s already a fifteen star Emperor level expert, why is he entering into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star?” This was something that countless people were puzzled about. However, none of them knew the reason why Qin Yu stepped entered the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

While the group of people were puzzled, Qin Yu ordered the Elder to start the Conveying Array.

On the Interstellar Conveying Array on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Qin Yu’s figure appeared.

“Might as well accelerate my speed.”

The surface of Qin Yu’s body started emitting Gold Force. As the Gold Force drifted, it seemed to cause a distortion to the surrounding space around Qin Yu. The gravity of the Dark Star had been weakened by over ten times by Qin Yu.

Soon after, with an explosive power, Qin Yu was leaping forward unceasingly. He was traveling like a sharp arrow.... It merely took Qin Yu ten breaths worth of time before reaching the distance of three hundred miles.

“It’s more cool and relaxed here.” Sensing the coldness in his surroundings, Qin Yu had a face filled with smiles. “The other places of the Dark Star is truly too hot. Now that I’ve reached the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, I think I should be able to get closer to it now.”

Qin Yu slowly walked toward that jade green liquid cold pond.

At a distance three hundred meters from the cold pond.

Currently, Qin Yu's muscles and bones were comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact. Thus, the temperature of the green liquid cold pond at a distance of three hundred meters no longer had much effect on him. Qin Yu continued onward... when Qin Yu reached a distance ten meters away from the cold pond, he started to feel numb from the cold.

"Seems like this Unitary Heavy Water will be mine." Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

Although his body was somewhat numb from the cold, it had yet to reach the point where his Life Elemental Energy would step in and recover it. Qin Yu continued onward.... When he was five meters away from the cold pond, his surroundings were filled with fog. That was the the Ice Soul Cold Air.

Qin Yu had started feeling as if his body was about to be unable to resist it anymore.

"Five meters, I should be able to absorb this cold pond now." Qin Yu tried to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water cold pond into the Jiang Lan's Realm. However, no matter how hard he tried, that cold pond did not move at all.

Usually, when Qin Yu absorb people into the Jiang Lan's Realm, even if they were tens of meters away, as long as they do not refuse it, he would be able to easily absorb them into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

However this cold pond, although the distance between them was merely five meters, Qin Yu was unexpectedly unable to absorb it. Qin Yu understood that... the harder it was to absorb it, the more exceptional the item within the cold pond would be.

Onward, one step, two steps!

At this moment, Qin Yu was merely three meters or so from the cold pond. Qin Yu's muscles were so frozen that they started to slowly tear. His Life Elemental Energy was rapidly recovering them. Once again, Qin

Yu tried to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water with the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The jade green color Unitary Heavy Water started to sway back and forth. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his joy from showing on his face.

"Come." Qin Yu increased the suction power of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Violently, the jade green colored liquid in the cold pond disappeared. Qin Yu sensed that the jade green liquid, the Unitary Heavy Water, had appeared in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Success!" A cheerful expression appeared on Qin Yu's face. However, Qin Yu did not feel that the temperature in his surrounding had changed. And at this moment, Qin Yu also saw the item located at the bottom of the cold pond.

In the bottom of the cold pond was a small puddle of golden liquid. In the middle of the small puddle of golden liquid was a small bead that was radiating a golden light.

Qin Yu frowned. "Although I've absorbed the Unitary Heavy Water, the temperature here did not change much. It would seem that the originator that caused the temperature in the surrounding to be this cold was this small amount of golden liquid and that golden bead. Furthermore, when I absorbed the cold pond, I managed to absorb the Unitary Heavy Water but was unable to absorb this golden liquid or that golden bead. It would appear that they are even harder to absorb."

Qin Yu clenched his teeth. "The preciousness of these items definitely surpasses that of Unitary Heavy Water. Even the Unitary Heavy Water was that hard to absorb. I'll risk it all."

"Woosh!"

Qin Yu suddenly rushed forward.

Qin Yu covered the distance of three meters in an instant. However, Qin Yu's body had also rapidly frozen and split open. Qin Yu's bones had also instantly froze and fractured.

"Come!" At a distance only half a meter from the cold pond, Qin Yu started to control the spatial energy of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

With extreme difficulty, that final small amount of golden liquid as well as that golden bead were unwillingly absorbed by the Jiang Lan's Realm. Qin Yu, on the other hand, had fallen on the ground to the side.

"So close." Qin Yu inhaled a mouthful of cold air.

In that instant from earlier, ninety percent of his muscles were frozen to death. Even for his bones, seventy percent of them were fractured. The might of this golden bead and the golden liquid was something that one can well imagine. And this was merely from approaching them. Had he touched them, then the result would be something that one would know just by imagining it.

The green Life Elemental Energy instantly poured into the fractured bones and dead muscles. Qin Yu's body had recovered to the a perfect condition.

Having lost the cold pond, the temperature in the surroundings started to rise rapidly. As for Qin Yu, he disappeared from the Dark Star and entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

First layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu had already created a small region to store the pond of Unitary Heavy Water as well as the small amount of golden liquid and the golden bead. Even through using his control of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was still only able to see the outward appearance of the golden bead.

Having returned to the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu planned to use his Soul's Power to cover that golden bead and carefully inspect it.

Qin Yu's Soul's Power penetrated through the golden liquid and proceed to touch the golden bead. However, when Qin Yu's Soul's Power had just touched that golden bead....

"Sss!"

A icy-coldness instantly froze Qin Yu's Soul Power. Following Qin Yu's Soul Power, it instantly reached into Qin Yu's Golden Soul Pellet. That coldness had covered Qin Yu's soul entirely.

The freezing of the soul!

Instantly, Qin Yu grew completely lifeless.

At the moment when Qin Yu's soul was frozen, the Meteoric Tear that had fused with Qin Yu's soul and had turned a size smaller suddenly burst forth a green radiance. Like the spring wind and rain, the coldness was instantly dispersed.

Chapter 23: The Entrance of the Bewitching God Temple

Qin Yu's complexion had turned somewhat pale. Only after a long time did Qin Yu manage to open his mouth and exhale slowly.

"That golden bead is truly dreadful." Qin Yu's heart was filled with a lingering fear. "It actually managed to freeze even my soul. Had it not been the Meteoric Tear helping me out at the final moment, then I'd likely have lost my life just then."

Qin Yu stood in the air. He was staring at the floating golden bead in front of him.

This golden bead had caused Qin Yu to tremble with fear. To not even be able to touch it with his Soul's Power, this was also the first time for Qin Yu to discover such an item... that could pass through his Soul's Power and injure his soul!

Against this sort of problem, Qin Yu remembered Wu Lan.

Soon after, Qin Yu's figure disappeared from the sky. When he reappeared, he had already arrived at the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm. He had arrived at the location where Wu Lan was training.

Wu Lan was quietly sitting there with his legs crossed and his eyes closed.

"Wu Lan." Qin Yu spoke. Wu Lan slowly opened his eyes. Upon seeing Qin Yu, he displayed a smile and asked. "Qin Yu, for you to come here, is there something you need?"

Qin Yu solemnly nodded his head. "Yes, there's a matter. I would like to ask... whether or not there are things that even Soul's Power could not inspect. Upon trying to inspect it, the soul might even be attacked."

"Things?" Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. "As long as the thing does not possess a life, there would be no problem in inspecting it with the Soul's Power. You said that using the Soul's Power to inspect would cause

the soul to suffer an attack? I don't think that's likely."

Qin Yu immediately understood it. Likely Wu Lan doesn't know about those sort of things either.

"Oh..." Qin Yu nodded. "Wu Lan, you can continue training. I won't bother you anymore."

With a movement, Qin Yu's body disappeared again.

Wu Lan looked at Qin Yu in confusion. He muttered. "Something that the Soul's Power is unable to inspect? Something that would directly attack the soul through the Soul's Power?" After pondering over it for a long time, Wu Lan gave up and started training again.

Blazing hot surface. Astonishing gravity.

Qin Yu had returned to the surface of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. As to what exactly that golden bead was, Qin Yu was currently at a loss. After all, even Wu Lan appeared to not have heard about a treasure like it before.

However Qin Yu understood that the small puddle of golden liquid possessed an even more astonishing coldness than the Unitary Heavy Water. That is to say... the golden liquid that surrounded the golden bead was even more precious than the Unitary Heavy Water. As for the golden bead...

Qin Yu estimated that he would only discover what it was after he descended to the Divine Realm.

"Mn, I'll temporarily leave the golden bead here and study it later. For now... I shall go to the Bewitching God Temple." Rapidly, Qin Yu started to proceed toward the Interstellar Conveying Array. In a short moment... Qin Yu had arrived by the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Trial Sacred Planet. On the first floor's lounge of the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Building. The Interstellar Conveying Array started shining and attracted quite a few people. A moment later, Qin Yu appeared from it. This immediately caused all the surrounding people to be confused once again.

Not long ago, Qin Yu, an expert who was awarded the fifteen star Emperor level title plate, had entered into the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star and caused confusion to a lot of people. In merely a short period of time, Qin Yu had came back from the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star. The surrounding people were unable to refrain from being confused.

"Lord Liu Xing." Elder Zhi Qiao said respectfully. As for Qin Yu, he merely casually nodded his head and then quickly left while being watched by a bunch of confused people.

After leaving the Trial Sacred Planet, Qin Yu started to rapidly proceed toward the location of the Bewitching God Temple in accordance to the Interstellar Map given to him by Wen Feng. Currently, Qin Yu's Greater Teleportation possessed an even more frightening range. The range was now more than ten times compared to before. It was more than sufficient to pass through an entire star field.

After merely a couple Greater Teleportations.

Qin Yu had arrived near the Bewitching God Temple. When Qin Yu reached a distance of a galaxy away from the Bewitching God Temple, he no longer dared to use Greater Teleportation again. That was because there were a large number of spatial cracks in the nearby vicinity of the Bewitching God Temple. Those spatial cracks of astonishing length had caused the space surrounding the Bewitching God Temple to become unstable.

After spending some Elemental Spirit Stones, Qin Yu was transferred to the planet closest to the Bewitching God Temple.

This planet that was closest to the Bewitching God Temple was called the 'Dragon Arrow Star.'

Upon arriving on the Dragon Arrow Star, Qin Yu was able to sense that the entire space of the Dragon Arrow Star appeared to be be shaking like having an earthquake. Furthermore, Qin Yu discovered something.... there were barely any people on the Dragon Arrow Star, it was a pitiful number of ten people.

That's right, there were only ten people on the entire planet.

Currently, Qin Yu's Soul's Power could be considered as Divine Awareness. Using his Divine Awareness, he searched the entire planet and was unable to help himself from becoming confused. "What's with the experts of the Dark Star Realm? Could it be that none of them want the items in the Bewitching God Temple?"

Qin Yu knew that in the Demon Realm, because of the Bewitching God Temple, it had even caused the planets close to the Bewitching God Temple to be known as the Chaotic Star Field. The reason why it was 'chaotic' was precisely because of the Bewitching God Temple. However, on the Dark Star Realm's side, there appeared to be no one here.

There were only two Interstellar Conveying Arrays on the Dragon Arrow Star. One receiving and one transporting,

"Your Lordship, what brings you to the Dragon Arrow Star?" The person managing the Interstellar Conveying Array looked to Qin Yu and asked,

Qin Yu asked. "Mn, what's happening? There doesn't seem to be a lot of people on the Dragon Arrow Star. Could it be that there are not many people going to the Bewitching God Temple?"

The man in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array shook his head and laughed. "Your Lordship, why would the experts from our Dark Star Realm want to go to the Bewitching God Temple? Furthermore, how many among us would be able to open the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple?"

"The entrance of the Bewitching God Temple cannot be opened?" Qin Yu was slightly shocked.

The man explained. "Your Lordship, it's not that it's the entrance cannot be opened but rather that there are not many people who are capable of opening it. Thus, over time, the number of people proceeding toward the Bewitching God Temple grew fewer and fewer. However, every hundred thousand years, a large group of experts from all over the Dark Star Realm would all proceed into it together."

Qin Yu understood it now.

"It would seem that the entrance on the side of the Dark Star Realm has also been sealed. Hopefully this seal is not as astonishing as the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array." Qin Yu's figure turned into a ray of light and shot toward the sky.

Of the two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu had already tried the one in the Demon Realm. At that time, he had joined hands with Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, but was still unable to open it. Although his strength had increased greatly, Qin Yu was still not certain of being able to open it.

Qin Yu was rapidly flying in the cosmic space.

Right away, Qin Yu saw a several thousand miles wide and a boundless length enormous spatial tear. That spatial tear was unceasingly restoring and ripping apart.... causing the space to fluctuate the entire time.

Because of this tear, it was very easy for Qin Yu to find the Bewitching God Temple. All he had to do was fly at a parallel line with the spatial tear and find the place where it originated from, in order to find the Bewitching God Temple.

An enormous spheroid was floating in the cosmic space. This spheroid was much greater than ordinary stars. The exterior of the planet was composed of the golden Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and a large amount of a different kind of black speck.

The entrance in the Demon Realm was located on the half with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

As for the entrance in the Dark Star Realm, it was located on the side of the black specks.

"This black speck, it's strength is no weaker than the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream." Qin Yu discovered that when he flew very close to those black specks, his body unexpectedly had a pricking pain.

With how tough and durable Qin Yu's current body was, to be able to sense a pricking pain just from getting closer; the might of these black

specks was imaginable.

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness was able to clearly detect that there were human auras on the side of the black specks. The location with human aura was precisely the entrance in the Dark Star Realm. At once, Qin Yu started to rapidly fly over there.

"Stop." The white haired old man beside the entrance shouted at Qin Yu.

Immediately, Qin Yu took out his fifteen star Emperor level title plate. He said. "I am Liu Xing. Let me into the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu knew, that in the Dark Star Realm, one's strength and status was very important.

Upon seeing that Qin Yu was a fifteen star Emperor level expert, that white haired old man immediately said respectfully. "The Elder in charge of the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, Lian Fan pays his respect to Lord Liu Xing."

"Elder in charge of the entrance?" Qin Yu's brows creased. His gaze was shot toward that circular tunnel entrance with a diameter of around ten meters. At this moment, there was an energy circulating around the entrance that caused Qin Yu to be worried. "Open this entrance for me."

That Elder in charge of the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple, Lian Fan, immediately replied helplessly. "Lord Liu Xing, I am merely here to supervise the entrance. How would I be able to open the entrance? Could it be that Your Lordship doesn't know that it was sealed by the Three Great Sovereigns through using their Inherited Treasures? Only through gaining the consent from the Three Great Sovereigns would one be able to open the entrance."

"Three Great Sovereigns?" Qin Yu was slightly startled.

"It's grown troublesome." Qin Yu frowned. He did not expect for the Bewitching God Temple's entrance on the Dark Star Realm's side to be this troublesome to enter. He had originally thought that he merely needed to become an expert of the Dark Star Realm in order to enter it.

“What if I break through this seal?” Qin Yu asked.

Lian Fan laughed and said. “Lord Liu Xing, the Three Great Sovereigns from back then had once said that... If anyone were to be able to break through the seal, then feel free to break through it. The Three Great Sovereigns would definitely not look into it. Instead, they would reward that person.”

Qin Yu nodded. His gaze once again fell on that seal on the entrance.

For the Three Great Sovereigns that set up the seal from back then to be this confident, the seal was obviously very extraordinary. Qin Yu had already sensed the oppressive sensation that the energy from the seal was giving him.

“Move aside.” Qin Yu said indifferently to Elder Lian Fan.

“Yes, Lord Liu Xing.” Elder Lian Fan happily flew to a far away location. Being in charge of looking after the entrance, Lian Fan would usually only train. It was truly boring. For this Lord Liu Xing in front of him to want to try to break open the seal, he naturally grew cheerful and decided to watch.

The Gold Force on the surface of Qin Yu’s body started to fill the air.

Like a water ripple, the space several tens of meters around Qin Yu started to twist. Seeing this scene, that Elder Lian Fan’s eyes were wide open. “What kind of technique is this Lord Liu Xing using?”

Qin Yu’s stared at that seal in front of him.

The Black Hole in Qin Yu’s dantian started to rotate in the opposing direction. A dark golden colored Origin Energy was accelerated by the Black Hole and reached a frightening speed instantly.

Qin Yu extended his index finger. He pointed to the entrance and shouted....

“Break!”

A sharp energy ray was suddenly shot out from the tip of Qin Yu’s index finger. Wherever the finger ray passed, faint spatial cracks would

appear... with a 'Bang!" the finger ray firmly landed on the seal.

A finger ray containing the strongest spatial comprehension that Qin Yu had, created through the strongest Origin Energy that Qin Yu possessed and sped up to the extreme by Qin Yu's Black Hole!

With this strike, even if what stood in front of it were three Top Quality Divine Artifacts, Qin Yu was confident that he'd be able to penetrate through them.

"Buzz~~" Ripples appeared from the seal. At the same time, a special kind of sound was heard. A soul oppressive feeling was actually spreading about from the seal. It had caused Qin Yu to be stunned for a moment.

Failure!

"Sure enough, one cannot look down upon the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm." Qin Yu turned around and looked to that Elder Lian Fan. At this moment, Lian Fan was all excited and had flew over. "Lord Liu Xing, you're actually able to shake up the seal and cause it to fluctuate?"

"What, is that strange?" Qin Yu said indifferently.

That Lian Fan promptly said. "Lord Liu Xing, this seal was created by the Three Great Sovereigns through the use of the Three Great Inherited Treasures. Even if one of the Three Great Sovereigns were present, they would at most cause the seal to fluctuate. And without an Inherited Treasure, a seventeen star Emperor level expert from back then, with his strike with all his power, it did not cause the slightest reaction to the seal."

"Lord Liu Xing, may I know how many star Emperor level you are?" Lian Fan was extremely respectful. At this moment, he didn't believe in the fifteen star Emperor level title plate at all. Qin Yu's strike... had already displayed a strength comparable to the Three Great Sovereigns.

However, Lian Fan didn't know that.

There are both strong and weak fluctuations of the seal. Although the Three Great Sovereigns and Qin Yu were all able to make the seal

fluctuate, the strength of the Gold Punishment Lord was a bit greater than the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. Thus, the Gold Punishment Lord was able to make the fluctuation's width to be a bit bigger. As for comparing the Gold Punishment Lord and Qin Yu, which one of them was stronger? It was very hard to tell without comparison.

"How many star Emperor level I am? I'm about to ascend to the Divine Realm." Qin Yu said indifferently.

Currently, merely by comparing his soul, Qin Yu was already a bit stronger than some of the weaker Deities. Thus, he was qualified to say these words.

Upon hearing those words, Lian Fan immediately understood. To possess such strength without an Inherited Treasure, it was something that no one had heard about before. Thus, it was natural for Qin Yu to be someone who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm.

"Lian Fan, remember, do not spread the news of my strength. Understand?" Qin Yu's voice grew cold.

"Your Lordship, please rest assured. I will definitely not tell others about it." Lian Fan's heart was pounding. How would he dare resist the orders of someone who was as powerful the Three Great Sovereigns?

Qin Yu nodded. He continued to ask. "Lian Fan, do you know what I must do in order to break the seal and enter into the Bewitching God Temple?"

"This Lord Liu Xing ought to be a super expert who's been training for his entire life. He seems to not know about a lot of matters." Lian Fan thought in his heart. He then said respectfully. "Lord Liu Xing, entering the Bewitching God Temple is not a hard matter either. Your Lordship merely needs to go to the Three Great Sovereigns and obtain their permission and the passage title plate refined by the three of them."

"Passage title plate?" The corner of Qin Yu's mouth was slightly raised. "It would seem that I will have to go to that consecration."

Chapter 24: Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan

The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was immensely boundless. Among the powers within it, the most mysterious one, the Dark Star Realm, was divided into three great sects. The three great sects were headed by the Gold Punishment Sect. The Gold Punishment Star was the Sacred Planet of the Gold Punishment Sect. It was also one of the Three Great Sacred Planets of the Dark Star Realm.

Gold Punishment Star.

There was only a single super enormous city on the entire Gold Punishment Star. A large number of experts lived in this city. The main road of the city was enormous and wrapped around the entire city. On the edge of the road were numerous buildings of all sizes and shapes.

There were places where one can spar with others, places to relax, restaurants to dine and drink at... the liveliness of the Gold Punishment Star was comparable to the top notch planets of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Lots of people traveled about the street. Qin Yu, who was dressed in a black gown, was one of them.

Quietly walking on the street, Qin Yu's footsteps appeared to be slow-moving. However, in merely a couple steps, he had reached the end of the street. Immediately after, he turned and continued walking... Qin Yu's target was... the Sacred Mountain.

At the center of this Gold Punishment Star's city, was a mountain of ten thousand fathoms. This enormous mountain stood in the middle of the city. On the summit of the mountain was the location of the headquarters of the Gold Punishment Sect. In there gathered the high level experts of the Gold Punishment Sect, including the leader of the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns... the Gold Punishment Lord. He too lived there.

This Sacred Mountain of ten thousand fathoms occupied an extremely

large area. The cultivators within the city were all very aware of the Sacred Mountain and stayed far from it. The sacred land of the Sacred Mountain, ordinary people were not allowed to enter it.

As for Qin Yu, he had just arrived at the foot of the Sacred Mountain.

“A mountain within the city, imposing indeed.” The corners of Qin Yu’s mouth were slightly raised. He then proceed to walk toward the path leading to the Sacred Mountain.

The foot of the Sacred Mountain was guarded. When the guards saw Qin Yu, they shouted at him. “This is the Sacred Mountain, outsiders are not allowed entrance.”

Qin Yu did not bother to talk rubbish with them. He directly took out his fifteen star Emperor level title plate. Upon seeing the title plate, the guards immediately grew respectful. “Lord Liu Xing. The Great Elder has already given the order to let Lord Liu Xing pass should he come.”

“You know that I am Liu Xing?” Qin Yu was slightly puzzled.

That guard said respectfully. “Currently, the only cultivators of the Gold Punishment Sect that have been granted a fifteen star Emperor level title plate are Lord Liu Xing and Lord Wen Feng. I know who Lord Wen Feng is. As Your Lordship was able to take out the fifteen star Emperor level title plate, Your Lordship is naturally Lord Liu Xing.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from laughing.

So it turned out that the experts of the Gold Punishment Sect, only he and Wen Feng were granted a fifteen star Emperor level title plate.

Stepping onto the flight of steps, Qin Yu proceed onward up the mountain.

Qin Yu did not fly or run. Instead, he merely slowly walked up the steps toward the top of the mountain. He was observing the Sacred Mountain as he walked. The mountain road of the Sacred Mountain was very complicated. It shuttled through forests, rivers, and even the mountain itself.

The Sacred Mountain occupied an area of several hundred miles. Many of the ancient trees on the mountain were over a kilometer tall. Their trunks were so wide that it would take several tens of people holding hands in order to hug it. There were also some animals and plants residing in the mountain. Merely, Qin Yu was unable to tell what sort of animals they were. They were vastly different from the animals of the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu suddenly saw a ray of light shooting toward him from the sky. Only when this ray of light descended did he manage to see the figure of the person. It was precisely the Great Captain of the Enforcers, Wen Feng. Wen Feng currently had a smile on his face.

"Liu Xing, you're still here? The Great Elder and I received the transmission from the guards down below and have been waiting for you outside the main hall of the sect. However, after a long time of waiting, you still didn't arrive. Even when using the Soul's Power to search, we were unable to find you. Thus, I started flying downwards, following the mountain path. Never would I have expected that you'd only walked such a short distance in such a long period of time." Said Wen Feng in a slightly annoyed tone.

Qin Yu was unable to help himself from smiling. "Wen Feng, I didn't know that you all were waiting for me. Furthermore, when I was walking up the mountain, I've discovered at the scenery of the mountain was pretty good. Thus, I started to appreciate the scenery as I walked. I am truly sorry about that."

"Fortunately I came down to find you. Had we listened to the Great Elder and continued to wait, then with your speed... we'd truly have to wait till the sun sets before you reach the summit." Wen Feng said with a smile. "Come, stop checking out the mountain. You'll have all the time in the future to do it."

Qin Yu nodded. "Then I'll follow you and go up there quickly."

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both turned into two rays of light. They shot over two curves and directly arrived on the top of the mountain.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng descended down on the summit. In front of them was a grassy open area. There were quite many cultivators training on the open area. Below the open area was a majestic palace. That palace gave off a very imposing aura. It was worthy of being the Gold Punishment Sect's headquarters.

"This is the Grass Plain, it is the place where the inner disciples of the Gold Punishment Sect frequently train and spar. The palace in the back is the front palace of the Gold Punishment Sect. The main palace is located behind the front palace." Said Wen Feng as he pointed to the palace.

Qin Yu nodded. However, he was filled with shock in his heart. He had thought that the palace in front of him was the main palace. Never had he expected that it was merely the front palace.

"The scenery of the Sacred Mountain is pretty good. There are seventeen summits with heights about the same level. The buildings on those summits all possess distinguishing features." Qin Yu looked to the surroundings. The summit that the main palace of the Gold Punishment Sect was located on was not the tallest one. Instead, it was one of the shorter ones amongst the eighteen mountains.

Wen Feng also looked to the surrounding seventeen summits. He smiled and said. "Of the seventeen summits in the surroundings, the buildings on seven of them are side palaces. They are all private residences. The other ten buildings are buildings that the Gold Punishment Sect possesses collectively."

Qin Yu nodded.

"Those side palaces on the seven summits were respectively the residences of His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord, the Three Vice Sect Masters, the Great Elder, the Guard Elder and I, the Great Captain of the Enforcers." Wen Feng's words allowed Qin Yu to come to an understanding.

These seven summits belonged to the seven major big shots of the Gold Punishment Sect.

Wen Feng smiled and said. "Liu Xing, this time, in your consecration,

the sect will most definitely also provide you with a side palace. After all, of the ten other summits, only two of the buildings on them are in use. The other eight buildings were all residential side palaces that the former Gold Punishment Lords have left behind. Their purpose was only to commemorate the former Gold Punishment Lords."

Qin Yu shook his head, smiled and said. "There is no need, I am fine with any casual residence."

"That won't do." Wen Feng immediately shook his head and said. "Liu Xing, it would seem that you still do not know of the meaning behind being granted the 'Consecrated' position. Throughout history... all the experts of the Gold Punishment Sect that have reached fifteen star Emperor level were all qualified to compete for the title of the Lord. Likewise, another rule stated that if there were no special position to be granted to the fifteen star Emperor level expert, then he shall be granted the position 'Consecrated.' The status of the 'Consecrated' is the same as that of the vice sect master.... merely, he would not have many things to take care of."

"So that's how it is." Qin Yu asked. "Why is it that there are only vice sect masters in the Gold Punishment Sect and no sect master? Could it be... that the Gold Punishment Lord is the sect master?" This was merely Qin Yu's guess.

After all, the sect master of the Gold Punishment Sect ought to be the position with the utmost supreme position. If such a person were to exist, then what would the position of the Gold Punishment Lord be?

"That's right. Wen Feng nodded and said with a smile. "The Gold Punishment Lord is in fact the sect master. There are three vice sect masters... that was done for the purpose of better administering all of the Origin Movement Planets."

"Wen Feng." A red haired old man walked over from the green lawn in front of them. "Here I stood waiting over there yet you started chatting with Liu Xing."

"Ah, my apologies, Great Elder." Wen Feng said with a smile.

Immediately after, he turned to Qin Yu and said. “Liu Xing, this is the Great Elder, Fu Lan. Great Elder Fu Lan is in charge of a lot of things. To simplify it... he’s in charge of the information.”

Great Elder Fu Lan felt a bit helpless. Promptly, he turned to Qin Yu and said while beaming with smiles. “Liu Xing, I am called Fu Lan. You can call me Fu Lan.”

(ED note: And i’m Robin, you can call me Robin.)

“Great Elder Fu Lan, nice to meet you.” Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Consecrated Liu Xing, the fact that you are willing to come to the Sacred Mountain and receive the position of the Consecrated, makes me very happy. However, it would appear that His Majesty would be distressed, because... he would have to arrange the construction of your residence, Consecrated Liu Xing.” Great Elder Fu Lan said while laughing.

Qin Yu shook his head. He did not wish to speak about this anymore.

“Great Elder Fu Lan, may I know if it’s possible for you to arrange a meeting between His Majesty and I?” Qin Yu directly got to the point. He came to the Sacred Mountain to take upon the position of ‘Consecrated?’ Of course not. He did all this just for that passage title plate.

Great Elder Fu Lan nodded and said. “Of course, in fact, you’ll be able to meet His Majesty right away.”

“In that case, please bring me over.” Qin Yu did not wish to waste any time.

Great Elder Fu Lian turned to Wen Feng. While smiling and laughing, he said. “Wen Feng, look, Liu Xing is already anxious to meet His Majesty to receive his position as the Consecrated.” Wen Feng also nodded and looked to Qin Yu.

In order for Qin Yu to truly receive the position of ‘Consecrated,’ he must first obtain the official imperial order from the Gold Punishment Lord.

Currently, Qin Yu was still not a Consecrated.

“I want to meet His Majesty because of an important matter.” Qin Yu explained. “Great Elder Fu Lian, please help lead the way for me.”

Great Elder Fu Lian did not bother to say anymore. He nodded and said. “Follow me, presently, His Majesty is inside the conference hall.” As he said those words, Great Elder Fu Lan started walking in the front.

As for Qin Yu, he started following Great Elder Fu Lian with Wen Feng.

“Liu Xing, what exactly do you plan to do?” Wen Feng asked.

In Wen Feng’s mind, Qin Yu was an Interstellar Cultivator. Although his strength was extremely deep and unfathomable, he still did not seek for reputation. Thus, he did not believe that Qin Yu came for the position of the Consecrated. There must definitely be another important matter for him to come.

“I wish to enter the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu directly said his reason for coming. “Merely, I do not possess the passage title plate.”

“You want to enter the Bewitching God Temple? Now?” Wen Feng opened his eyes wide.

“What? Is there something strange about it?” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Puzzled, Wen Feng said. “Although there are a lot of Divine Artifacts in the Bewitching God Temple, but with your current prowess, I suspect that only High Quality Divine Artifacts would be of use to you. However, finding a High Quality Divine Artifact in the Bewitching God Temple is an extremely difficult task.”

Wen Feng still thougt that Qin Yu was a fifteen star Emperor level expert. He didn’t know that Qin Yu’s body had reached seventeen star Emperor level now. Even if he managed to obtain a High Quality Divine Artifact, it would also be barely useful. Furthermore, with Qin Yu’s current comprehension toward the spatial laws, the High Quality Divine Artifacts have been rendered useless.

“The external barrier of the Bewitching God Temple is the Divine Barrier. It is extremely powerful. Liu Xing, it’s better for you to not go in

there." Wen Feng advised.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head.

How could Wen Feng possibly know that Qin Yu possessed the Bewitching God Painting? Furthermore, Qin Yu didn't care for the Divine Artifacts located on the external parts of the Bewitching God Temple. What he truly had his eyes on was the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple, the true core of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu had seen the prowess of the Cyan Emperor. The Cyan Emperor was so powerful that even the current Qin Yu does not possess absolute certainty in handling him. After all, even the Peng Demon Emperor could not move in the slightest in front of the Cyan Emperor. The power that the Cyan Emperor possessed was unquestionable. The reason why the Cyan Emperor was so powerful was precisely because of the treasure he obtained in the Bewitching God Temple. According to Qin Yu's estimation... the Cyan Emperor might've luckily obtained a treasure that had been leaked through the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was determined to possess the inner palace of the Bewitching God Temple.

"Sigh, forget about it. I won't try to urge you to not go anymore. However, entering the Bewitching God Temple is not a simple matter. With merely the passage title plate, one must obtain the permission from all three sovereigns." Said Wen Feng.

Upon hearing 'obtain the permission from all three sovereigns,' Qin Yu's brows started to crease.

This was indeed what caused Qin Yu a headache.

And at this moment, after being led by Great Elder Fu Lan, Qin Yu and Wen Feng had already walked a long distance. The three of them had already passed by the front palace and the main palace. At this moment, the three of them had arrived outside an ordinary courtyard mansion.

"Liu Xing, here is the conference hall. His Majesty and them ought to be inside." Said Great Elder Fu Lan with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded. Just at the moment when Great Elder Fu Lan proceed to open the doors, the doors opened by itself. After the doors opened, a man walked out from inside. It was a plump and short middle aged man. This short middle aged man looked to Qin Yu. “This ought to be Liu Xing right?”

Qin Yu nodded. However, he had instantly spread his Divine Awareness to check the strength of the person in front of him... twelve star Emperor level expert.

Wen Feng said to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, this is one of our Gold Punishment Sect’s three vice sect masters, Vice Sect Master Kou Feng. Vice Sect Master Kou Feng has been a vice sect master for a very long time. Currently, majority of the matters within the sect is under the administration of Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.”

“Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.” Qin Yu slightly bowed.

“Come, His Majesty is waiting inside.” An amiable smile appeared on Kou Feng’s fat face. He grabbed Qin Yu’s hand and proceed to pull him inside. Qin Yu however slightly frowned. He was not used to being held hand by others. Especially if the person was a man.

Qin Yu slightly moved his hand and pulled it back. This was actually merely a small trick that Qin Yu used through his comprehension of the spatial laws.

“Eh?” Startled, Kou Feng turned around and looked at Qin Yu. He did not sense that Qin Yu had used any strength at all but Qin Yu’s hand had already slipped out from his hand. Kou Feng did not believe that he had a loose grip on Qin Yu’s hand.

“This Liu Xing is extraordinary! “ Thought Kou Feng to himself.

Soon after, Kou Feng continued to proceed while smiling. After crossing through the front courtyard, the four of them stepped into a relatively spacious and empty great hall. At this moment, there were four people inside the great hall. Only one amongst them sat on the master’s seat. Without a doubt, this man was definitely the person with the highest status in the entire Dark Star Realm, the leader of the Three Great

Sovereigns... Gold Punishment Lord!

Qin Yu entered into the great hall. The four people inside the great hall all looked to Qin Yu.

As for Qin Yu, he also looked to the Gold Punishment Lord. Contained within Qin Yu's eyes was not reverence. Instead, he merely exchanged gazes with the Gold Punishment Lord tranquilly.

"Humph!" A cold humph sounded in the main hall.

Chapter 25: The Original Residents

Hearing the humph sound, Qin Yu turned around to look at the origin of the sound. The person who had humped earlier was a cold looking middle aged man. His ice-cold gaze contained vicious fierceness within them.

“What a fierce man.” Qin Yu still had a tranquil smile on his face.

The man in front of him possessed fairly decent strength. He was a seventeen star Emperor. Only comparing their bodies, that man was at the same level as Qin Yu. Unfortunately... if they were to really fight, Qin Yu was absolutely confident that he could take care of him in a single hit.

“Liu Xing, this is Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Vice Sect Master Liu Lan is already at the seventeen star Emperor level. He is the second strongest expert in our Gold Punishment Sect.” Great Elder Fu Lan immediately said to Qin Yu. “Next to Vice Sect Master Liu Lan is Vice Sect Master Bao Yu. As for the final one of the Three Great Vice Sect Masters, you’ve already met him. He’s Vice Sect Master Kou Feng. As for this person, he is our Gold Punishment Sect’s prestigious Guard Elder.”

In the middle of the great all, Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan was seated on the master seat.

To the right of the Gold Punishment Lord’s seat were three seats. There sat the Vice Sect Masters Liu Lan and Bao Yu. The last seat was empty. Qin Yu suspected that it should be the seat for that Vice Sect Master Kou Feng.

To the left of the Gold Punishment Lord’s seat were four seats. Only the Guard Elder sat on the first one. The other three were all empty. Qin Yu knew that those ought to be the seats of Wen Feng, Great Elder and himself.

Qin Yu merely slightly bowed. He indifferently said. “Liu Xing pays his respects to Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, Vice Sect Master Bao Yu and the Guard Elder.”

Immediately after, Qin Yu stopped looking at Liu Lan. Instead, he turned

to the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan and slightly bowed. “Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty.” Qin Yu’s appearance, expression as well as his words have all displayed his proud and aloof personality.

Originally, when people see the Gold Punishment Lord, they would bow completely and say “Baijian (kowtow and pay one’s respect to) Your Majesty.” Qin Yu, however, merely slightly bowed and said ‘Pays his respects.’ The difference between the two was immensely great.

[TL: Okay, this is pretty hard to translate. What Qin Yu did was that he said basically said ‘I, Liu Xing, saw Your Majesty.’ This basically means paying one’s respect. However, the Baijian version would be: ‘I, Liu Xing, kowtowed and saw Your Majesty.’ See the difference? Essentially, both of them were very respectful but the second version made one more of a subordinate.]

“Consecrated Liu Xing seems to be a bit arrogant.” Sneered that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan.

Qin Yu however ignored that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan’s expression immediately changed. This Liu Xing actually ignored his existence. How would he not get angry? Back then, Liu Lan had wanted to become the Gold Punishment Lord. However, he was merely a bit weaker than Xing Yuan and thus ended up with the position of Vice Sect Master. Other than Xing Yuan, he had never showed any respect to anyone.

“Liu Lan, Liu Xing’s temperament might be a bit proud and aloof. You shouldn’t mind too much about it.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan spoke.

Liu Lan coldly cast a side-eye glance to Qin Yu and then stopped talking.

Qin Yu did not care about that Liu Lan at all. He knew that... this Liu Lan does not affect him much.

“Liu Xing, I am very glad that you’ve come to the Sacred Mountain. Originally, I had thought that you’d continue training and ignore the position of Consecrated.” Xing Yuan said with a light smile.

That Xing Yuan possessed a very sharp facial appearance. Even though he had just been sitting there, he was giving off the imposingness of Mount Tai, causing one to not dare to be the slightest contemptuous toward him.

“Your Majesty, Liu Xing has come to the Sacred Mountain to accept the position of Consecrated. However, the main reason why he wanted to come to the Sacred Mountain was not merely to accept the Consecrated position.” Said Wen Feng with a smile. At the same time he looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu took over from Wen Feng, he nodded and said. “Your Majesty, I came to the Sacred Mountain in hopes that Your Majesty would grant me a passage title plate to the Bewitching God Temple.”

“Bewitching God Temple!”

Liu Lan, Bao Yu and Kou Feng and the rest, including the Gold Punishment Lord himself, were all shocked. Even the Guard Elder who had his eyes closed the entire time also opened his pair of muddle eyes. He took a glance at Qin Yu before closing his eyes again.

“Bewitching God Temple, there are indeed Divine Artifacts there, but Liu Xing, with your strength, you shouldn’t need any Divine Artifacts. As for High Quality Divine Artifacts, the possibility of obtaining one is extremely low.” Said Vice Sect Master Bao Yu.

Qin Yu was merely silent.

How could these people possibly know that Qin Yu possessed the Bewitching God Painting?

“Liu Xing, our Three Great Sovereigns of our Dark Star Realm have already determined a rule that the Bewitching God Temple shall be closed all the time ordinarily. Only once every hundred thousand years would we all obtain an opportunity to enter it.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan frowned as he explained.

Qin Yu frowned.

“How much longer till the next time the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple will be opened?” Qin Yu asked.

“The last time it was opened was over sixty thousand years ago. For the next time, it’ll take over thirty thousand years more.”Great Elder Fu Lan instead answered Qin Yu’s question.

Over thirty thousand years?

Qin Yu simply cannot wait that long. At once, Qin Yu spoke out. “Your Majesty, I was told that the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple was sealed together by the past Three Great Sovereigns through using their Inherited Treasures. Only through using the passage title plate refined by all Three Great Sovereigns would one be able to open the seal. I wish to obtain the help from Your Majesty to open the seal. I would like to know what I must do in order to have my request agreed?”

Qin Yu’s question had made it clear that he was determined to enter the Bewitching God Temple.

“It is not that I am not willing. As you are the Consecrated of our Gold Punishment Sect, I naturally would agree to help you. Merely... there is no certainty that the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord would agree to help you. Back then, the reason why such a rule was established, sealing the Bewitching God Temple and opening it once every hundred thousand years, was firstly to prevent others not from our Dark Star Realm from forcing their way into it and secondly to make sure the Divine Artifacts in the Dark Star Realm remain in control of our Three Great Sects.” Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan explained.

Qin Yu grew slightly relaxed.

“Since your majesty has agreed, why not invite the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord over to have a discussion?” Said Qin Yu sincerely.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan smiled and nodded. “Good, I shall invite the two of them. Merely, the chance that the two of them would agree to it would be extremely low. You must know that the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect had been in competition with us the entire time.”

“For Your Majesty to be able to invite the other two Majesties to come,

Liu Xing is already extremely thankful. If we were to be unable to come to an agreement at that time, then I can only renounce my wish to enter into the Bewitching God Temple." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Since you're prepared to fail, then the matter would be easier to deal with." The Gold Punishment Lord's impression of the Liu Xing in front of him grew a lot better.

The Gold Punishment Lord was originally a person with a very good temperament. Everyone who knew Xing Yuan, knew of his good temperament. Even though he had become the Gold Punishment Lord, Xing Yuan still did not have the arrogance of the sovereign.

"Good, let's not waste any more time. I shall now grant you the position of Consecrated." The Gold Punishment Lord suddenly stood up. The few people that had been sitting all stood up following him. At this moment, Qin Yu also gave a well behaved salute.

The etiquette of all the cultivators of the Dark Star Realm.

A bow with the left fist to the right chest!

"Take it." The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan placed two items in front of Qin Yu.

"Thank you, Your Majesty." Qin Yu received the two items.

These two items, one was an imperial order and the other was the title plate of the Consecrated. The imperial order was constructed by a special kind of silk cloth. Its toughness was comparable to that of a Top Quality Immortal Artifact.

"Wen Feng, you are to bring Liu Xing to check out the 'First Ancient Palace' and the 'Inherited Palace.'" Said the Gold Punishment Lord with a light smile.

Wen Feng stood up. "Yes, Your Majesty."

The Front Palace, Main Palace and many other palaces, were all located on the main mountain summit of the Sacred Mountain. At the same time, there were also a lot of places where cultivators lived. As for the

seventeen summits that surrounded the main summit, seven of them were private residences, eight of them were the residences of previous Gold Punishment Lords. The remaining two were important palaces of the Gold Punishment Sect.

These two palaces were respectively the First Ancient Palace and the Inherited Palace.

First Ancient Palace occupied a very large area. It occupied roughly seventy percent of the summit that it was on. Qin Yu and Wen Feng were currently outside of the First Ancient Palace.

“Halt. Lord Wen Feng, please have that Lordship take out his title plate.” Shouted the guard of the First Ancient Palace coldly.

Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng. Wen Feng explained. “Both the First Ancient Palace and the Inherited Palace are very important places for the Gold Punishment Sect. There are less than ten people in the entire Gold Punishment Sect that are qualified to enter into them. You, as the newly appointed Consecrated, are naturally qualified to enter into it.”

Qin Yu promptly took out his Consecrated title plate.

Upon seeing the title plate, that guard immediately bowed and saluted. “Lord Consecrated, please come in.”

Qin Yu and Wen Feng walked through the gate together and entered the enormous First Ancient Palace. The First Ancient Palace was separated into the front hall and the back great hall. There were a lot of hanging boards in the front hall.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from looking at those hanging boards.

“The third Gold Punishment Lord was called Liu Tian. His place of birth was the Cedar Lotus Star. He reached the first star King level after spending seventy two years. After that, he left the Cedar Lotus Star and started to wander the interstellar space....”

“The eighth Gold Punishment Lord was called Hong. His place of birth was unknown. The amount of time he cultivated was unknown. Killed the

sixteen star Emperor level Massacre King, Xue Sheng...."

Written on each board was the biographical notes of a Gold Punishment Lord.

On the front hall, there hung a lot of boards. With a sweep of Qin Yu's eyes, he saw numerous boards closely packed together. There were definitely no less than ten thousand boards total. Hanging in the front were early generations of Gold Punishment Lords. As Qin Yu and Wen Feng walked toward the back, there were even more boards.

"Wen Feng, exactly how many Gold Punishment Lords have there been?" Qin Yu looked to Wen Feng.

Wen Feng smiled and said. "Could it be that you are unable to tell with your Soul's Power?"

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. "It's not that I cannot count them. Rather, it's because I was able to count the amount that I found it hard to believe. There are over seventy thousand boards here.... from the past till now, there's already been over seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords?"

"That's right. The current Gold Punishment Lord Majesty is already numbered over the seventy thousandth Gold Punishment Lord." Wen Feng nodded.

Qin Yu continued to ask. "In that case, how long would each generation's Gold Punishment Lord usually hold their position?"

Wen Feng smiled and shook his head. "That is very hard to say. Some Gold Punishment Lords ascended to their position when they were just a fifteen star Emperor. Someone like that might be a Gold Punishment Lord for several millions of years or several tens of millions of years, before ascending to the Divine Realm. There are some... for example our current Gold Punishment Lord, that took up the position at Eighteen Star Emperor level. Even though they've become the Gold Punishment Lord, they'll also likely ascend to the Divine Realm in several tens of thousands of years or even earlier."

Qin Yu nodded.

It was hard to tell how long each generation's Gold Punishment Lord would last. Some were there for an extremely long time and could be several tens of millions of years. Some were there for a short period of time and would be there for less than ten thousand years. However, with over seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords, even if each person were to be a Gold Punishment Lord for an average of a million years, that would still be over seven hundred billions of years.

Furthermore, Qin Yu suspected that... the average number of years was more than a million years.

"Wen Feng, exactly how long does our Dark Star Realm's history go back to?" Qin Yu asked.

Wen Feng muttered and shook his head. "I'm afraid that no one knows. As far as I know, the history of the Dark Star Realm was separated into two different phases. The first phase was without Inherited Treasures. At that time, the Dark Star Realm was extremely chaotic. People were at war with one another constantly. This lasted until the Inherited Treasures appeared. Only then did the Dark Star Realm enter a peaceful development phase."

Qin Yu was astonished.

Holy, the amount of years these seventy thousand Gold Punishment Lords represented was merely the years when the Inherited Treasures appeared in the Dark Star Realm. Who knows exactly how long the chaotic period was?

The history of the Dark Star Realm was truly long.

Wen Feng gasped. "The people of our Dark Star Realm were very warlike. Without a powerful enough strength, who amongst us would serve someone? Only when the Three Inherited Treasures appeared did everyone in the Dark Star Realm start serving the holders of the Three Inherited Treasures."

Qin Yu's gaze was shot toward the back. Behind the front hall was the back great hall. The dimension of the back great hall was much greater than the front hall. There were numerous sculptures there.

“Over there are the sculptures of every generation of Gold Punishment Lords. Do you wish to go and admire them?” Said Wen Feng with a smile.

“Let it pass, it’s not even the actual person. What is there to admire?” Qin Yu said that and turned around. “Wen Feng, let’s proceed to the Inherited Palace. Oh, that’s right, what’s in the Inherited Palace?”

Wen Feng and Qin Yu walked as they chatted.

“The Inherited Palace is the location where each successive Gold Punishment Lord merges with the Inherited Treasure. For example, after the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended to the Divine Realm, the Inherited Treasure had remained in the Inherited Palace the entire time. This lasted all the way until His Majesty Xing Yuan appeared. Only then did he fuse with the Inherited Treasure. The person in charge of the Inherited Palace is the Guard Elder.” Wen Feng explained in details.

By the time Wen Feng finished, the two of them had already arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

The Inherited Palace was very simple and unadorned. It was black all over. It gave off an ancient aura. Merely standing outside the Inherited Palace would give one a repressive sensation.

“Liu Xing, Wen Feng, come inside.” A voice sounded from within the palace.

Qin Yu looked over. On the corner of the palace sat cross-legged a dark and thin old man. It was the Guard Elder. At this moment, the Guard Elder had already stood up and was walking toward Qin Yu and Wen Feng.

“What is the painting on the wall?” Qin Yu looked to the wall of the Inherited Palace in confusion.

On the walls were rows upon rows of carved pictures. With a sweep of his gaze, Qin Yu discovered that there were a total of ten thousand carved pictures on the wall.

“On the walls are some of the scenes of the people of our Dark Star Realm fighting each other before the appearance of the Inherited

Treasures." Said the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu suddenly looked to a picture amongst the many.

That picture was actually the Interstellar Map of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Merely, there were a lot of symbols on this Interstellar Map. It was as if the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was occupied by the people of the Dark Star Realm.

"What's with this? Where are the people from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm?" Qin Yu asked curiously.

The Guard Elder had a long sigh. "After countless years, majority of our Dark Star Realm's descendants have forgotten about it.... the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was originally called the Dark Star Realm."

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

What? The entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was originally called the Dark Star Realm?

The Guard Elder closed his eyes and slowly said. "The people of our Dark Star Realm were the original residents of this Cosmic Space. As for those Immortals, Devil and Demons, they are all people who have ascended from the lower realm...merely, there are too many of them that have ascended to our Dark Star Realm. Furthermore, their ability to reproduce and multiply is truly too powerful, greatly surpassing us of the Dark Star Realm."

Chapter 26: The Gathering of the Three Great Sovereigns

It was the first time that Qin Yu came to know that the original inhabitants of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were actually the people from the Dark Star Realm. The Immortals, Devils and Demons were all people that have ascended from the lower realm and then started to propagate in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

It was likely that even the name 'Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, was named by people afterwards.

"To ascend from a lower realm to a higher realm is the natural law of the cosmos. It is something that cannot be changed. Thus, the Three Great Sovereigns of our Dark Star Realm from back then decided to step aside and retreat back to a single place to reside on. After all, our Dark Star Realm's population was tiny to begin with... it was useless for us to occupy so many territories." The Guard Elder said slowly.

Qin Yu gasped in his heart.

If the people from the Dark Star Realm had wanted to really kill those that ascended from the lower realm, then with the strength of those seniors of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm, that had just ascended, it would simply have been impossible for them to resist. It was likely that there would be a large number of casualties.

"As those people ascended from the lower realm, the cosmic space restrictions on them was much greater too. It was also a lot harder for them to reach Emperor level.... thus, even though their population is hundreds of millions times greater than ours, the number of Emperor level experts they possessed were much fewer than ours." The Guard Elder face was filled with confidence.

Wen Feng who stood to the side also nodded. He said. "If we were to truly fight each other, then we merely need to execute the 'gravitational barrier' and then fight them at close range. Humph... our people from the

Dark Star Realm would definitely be able to surpass them and kill them."

Qin Yu was able to tell that these people from the Dark Star Realm were very arrogant.

However, Qin Yu knew... that although there are more Emperor level experts on the Dark Star Realm, there were still some extremely powerful individuals in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. When compared to the Dark Star Realm, they were not much inferior.

In this great hall, other than the four walls possessing numerous cravings, there was also an enormous altar over a hundred meters wide and long in the middle of the great hall.

"This is the Sacred Altar. Whenever the position of Gold Punishment Lord is unoccupied, the Inherited Treasure will be kept in the Sacred Altar." Said the Guard Elder tranquilly.

Qin Yu asked puzzled. "Could it be,Guard Elder, that you are not afraid of people harboring unfathomable motives coming to plunder the Inherited Treasure?"

Wen Feng who stood to the side started laughing loudly. "Liu Xing, I suspect that you do not know this. This Sacred Altar contains within it the power of the Inherited Treasure. Forcibly seize it? That is simply an impossible matter."

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from spreading out his Divine Awareness. It covered the entire Sacred Altar.

Sure enough... a very astonishing power was contained within the Sacred Altar. The feeling it gave Qin Yu was very similar to the feeling that the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple gave Qin Yu.

Even without the Inherited Treasure in the Sacred Altar, it was already giving such a sensation. Once the Inherited Treasure was placed inside, Qin Yu reckoned that its defense would become even more powerful. No wonder Wen Feng said it was impossible to forcibly take it.

"Guard Elder, today I have gained knowledge and experience." Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Thus, I shall not bother you anymore. I'll take my

leave first."

Seeing Qin Yu like this, Wen Feng was a bit confused. However, he also bid his farewell to the Guard Elder.

The Guard Elder nodded.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng left the Inherited Palace.

In Wen Feng's personal palace.

As one of the eight big shots of the Gold Punishment Sect, his palace also occupied a very wide area. He also possessed many servants. For the time being, Qin Yu had decided to stay here.

"Liu Xing, what exactly are you planning to do, going to the Bewitching God Temple? Is it possible for you to tell me?" Wen Feng asked.

Qin Yu knew that Wen Feng would ask him this question. He had already made up an excuse. With a smile, he said. "Wen Feng, do you know of my true strength?"

"I'm not certain, I think you ought to be a fifteen star Emperor level." Said Wen Feng uncertainly. Wen Feng's soul's level was much inferior to Qin Yu's. Thus, he was simply unable to see through Qin Yu's level. Naturally, he was also unable to determine Qin Yu's level.

"Fifteen star Emperor level?" Qin Yu lightly smiled and shook his head.

Wen Feng's eyes suddenly shined.

It would appear that this Liu Xing was indeed concealing his strength. Wen Feng felt a bit of admiration toward Liu Xing. However, he was also puzzled. What exactly was the true strength of this Liu Xing who stood before him?

"I am seventeen star Emperor level." Qin Yu said to Wen Feng with a smile.

"Seventeen star Emperor level!" Even though Wen Feng was prepared, he was still greatly shocked.

Qin Yu continued. "As for the reason why I want to go to the Bewitching

God Temple, it's precisely because of the treasures within it. My current strength is equivalent to that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Yet It would still be a bit hard for me to defeat him and become the next Gold Punishment Lord."

"Haha... Liu Xing, you're certainly as I had expected." Wen Feng started laughing. "Liu Xing, I have heard that His Majesty will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation soon. Originally I had thought that... once His Majesty ascends to the Divine Realm, then with Liu Lan's strength, it would be absolutely certain that he'll become the next Gold Punishment Lord. However now, it would appear that it is still very hard to tell. I reckon that Liu Lan has no idea that your strength is already at the seventeen star Emperor level."

Qin Yu nodded.

This was the only explanation Qin Yu could tell others.

"His Majesty will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation soon?" Qin Yu was shocked. He didn't know about this information.

Wen Feng nodded and smiled. "That's right. You've just arrived on the Sacred Mountain, how would you know about such hidden matter as this? Furthermore, the matter of His Majesty undergoing the Divine Tribulation was not publicized at all. In these recent days, that Liu Lan has already prepared to take on the position of the Gold Punishment Lord the moment His Majesty ascends to the Divine Realm."

Qin Yu was excited.

He decided that it would be pretty good to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. At the very least, he would be able to experience the strength of one of the Three Great Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm.

"Liu Lan, if he wants to become the next Gold Punishment Lord, he'll have to pass through me first." Qin Yu's face was filled with confidence.

"Good, Liu Xing, I'll support you!" Wen Feng patted Qin Yu's shoulder. He then gasped and said. "Back then, I had wanted to become the Gold

Punishment Lord when I reached fifteen star Emperor level. However, His Majesty Xing Yuan appeared. Afterwards, Liu Lan also appeared. His Majesty Xing Yuan was very broad-minded and open, it is one thing for him to become the Gold Punishment Lord. However, someone like Liu Lan.... he's vicious and arrogant. I do not like him in the slightest."

A trace of hatred appeared in Wen Feng's eyes.

"After knowing that His Majesty was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation, that Liu Lan grew even more domineering. From his point of view... with his strength as a seventeen star Emperor level expert, for him to succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord was merely as simple as stretching his hand and grabbing it."

"Liu Xing, you must definitely teach that Liu Lan a lesson." Wen Feng said to Liu Xing.

"Rest assured. However before that, I shall first go to the Bewitching God Temple. If I were able to obtain a good weapon, then I'll hold even more certainty in defeating him." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Suddenly...

A man walked in front outside Wen Feng's private palace. It was Vice Sect Master Kou Feng. Vice Sect Master Kou Feng still had an amiable smile on his face. He said. "Liu Xing, His Majesty the Black Flame Lord has arrived."

"His Majesty the Black Flame Lord has arrived?" Qin Yu was overjoyed.

Wen Feng also said. "Liu Xing, make sure to try your best to persuade His Majesty the Black Flame Lord to help you."

Vice Sect Master Kou Feng said while smiling. "The Three Great Sacred Planets are all core planets in the Three Great Star Fields. Furthermore, they all possess Interstellar Conveying Arrays to each other. After the Black Flame Lord received His Majesty's transmission, he immediately rushed over. It is said that His Majesty the White Profound Lord had also set off, I reckon he'll be arriving shortly."

Qin Yu was overjoyed. He had not expected that the Black Flame Lord

and the White Profound Lord would come so fast.

"Vice Sect Master Kou Feng, quickly, bring me over." Qin Yu's face was filled with happiness.

"His Majesty the Black Flame Lord is located in the Sect's main hall and is chatting with His Majesty Xing Yuan right now." Kou Feng explained to Qin Yu while flying with him and Wen Feng toward the summit where the main palace was located at.

In the great conference hall.

"Haha, Xing Yuan, what I admire the most is your straightforwardness! Haha..." Qin Yu and the other two were still outside when they heard a loud and clear laughter.

Vice Sect Master Kou Feng said in a low voice. "The person speaking is His Majesty Black Flame Lord. Liu Xing, His Majesty the Black Flame Lord is very straightforward. You must make sure to not speak in a roundabout way or do something like containing implied meanings within your words. Those are things His Majesty the Black Flame Lord hates the most."

"I understand." Qin Yu thanked Vice Sect Master Kou Feng's advice in his heart.

When trying to befriend someone, knowing their temperament was very important.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Kou Feng walked to the doorstep of the main hall together. They then walked into the main hall.

Qin Yu's gaze immediately locked onto the man with the most robust body in the main hall. That man possessed a steadfast appearance, extremely bulging muscles and fiery red hair... this was one of the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, the Black Flame Lord.

"Seventeen star Emperor level strength. However, he possesses a mysterious aura. It ought to be because of that Inherited Treasure." Qin Yu had made this determination in his heart.

"Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty Black Flame Lord." Qin Yu

slightly bowed and said with a smile.

The Black Flame Lord took a glance at Qin Yu. He then looked to the Gold Profound Lord Xing Yuan in shock. “Xing Yuan, this Consecrated of your Gold Punishment Sect is extraordinary indeed. Even I am unable to determine his soul’s level.”

“Not only you, I too am unable to see through it.” Xing Yuan said while smiling.

“He’s really that exceptional?” A clear and cold voice sounded from behind Qin Yu. Qin Yu turned around to look... what he saw was a handsome man walking over with a maid.

“Ju Mi, if you don’t believe us then you can try checking it yourself.” Joked the Black Profound Lord.

At this moment, Qin Yu took note of the strength of the person that had just arrived.

This man called Ju Mi was also seventeen star Emperor level. As for the maid following behind him, she was fifteen star Emperor level... furthermore, Qin Yu even recognized this maid. It was precisely the woman that he met on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star, Han Xue.

“Liu Xing.” Han Xue was a bit surprised to see Qin Yu.

“Little Xue, you know him?” Ju Mi turned around to look at Han Xue.

Han Xue nodded. “Master, this Liu Xing is the person that I have mentioned to master before, he’s that man who trained for three thousand years on the Fifteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.”

“Fifteen star Emperor level? With such a soul, I suspect that his level is higher than merely fifteen star Emperor.” Said Ju Mi with a light smile.

Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan said to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, this is the White Profound Lord.”

“As I have anticipated.” Qin Yu was already prepared. Immediately, he slightly bowed and said. “Liu Xing pays his respects to Your Majesty White Profound Lord.”

“Liu Xing, right? I’ve heard that Xing Yuan invited Wu Shan and I to come this time precisely for your matter.” The White Profound Lord’s appearance was as clear and cold as when he just walked in. It was as if his emotion have not moved at all.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “Precisely. I wish to enter the Bewitching God Temple. However, it is not yet the unified time to enter the Bewitching God Temple. Thus, I wish for the Three Majesties to help refine a passage title plate for me.”

“This matter is a bit troublesome.” The Black Profound Lord Wu Shan’s blazing black brows jumped. He then started laughing. “Oh Liu Xing, there’s not anything good in the Bewitching God Temple anyways. It shouldn’t matter for you to not go in there.”

Qin Yu merely shook his head. “Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, please help me out.”

At this moment, the Black Flame Lord turned his gaze to the White Profound Lord. The White Profound Lord merely sat and shook his head indifferently without saying a single word.

Immediately, the atmosphere within the great hall turned oppressive.

“Wu Shan, Ju Mi, Liu Xing’s soul’s level is extremely high. I reckon he would ascend to the Divine Realm very fast. Isn’t it merely allowing him to enter the Bewitching God Temple once? That’s not really anything of great concern.... just help him out. Furthermore, it would merely take us a blink of an eye’s time to refine a passage title plate together. Now that we mentioned it, I have yet to refine any passage title plate after becoming the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, I would soon be ascending to the Divine Realm, if I were to not refine a passage title plate now, then I reckon that I’ll never have a chance to refine one again.” Joked Xing Yuan.

However, what Xing Yuan said was the truth.

He had been the Gold Punishment Lord for merely several thousands of years. The Dark Star Realm would usually allow people to enter into the Bewitching God Temple once every hundred thousand years. Only in every hundred thousand years would the Three Great Sovereigns meet and

refine a passage title plate together. Xing Yuan would be ascending to the Divine Realm shortly, it was truly possible that he would not have an opportunity to refine a passage title plate again.

"Ju Mi, even Xing Yuan had said something like this, just help us out a little." Wu Shan muttered to himself for a moment and then said to Ju Mi.

Ju Mi calmly shook his head indifferently. He said. "There seems to be no need for this Liu Xing to enter the Bewitching God Temple. Why must we break the rules? At the very least, there ought to be a reason for us to break the rules. Liu Xing, if you are able to provide a reason that can convince me, then I will be able to agree to help."

Reason?

Qin Yu took a look around the grand hall.

There were quite a lot of people in the great hall. Even that Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was present.

"Your Majesty White Profound Lord, Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, is it possible for the two of you to come to a side hall with me?" Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Upon hearing those words, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and the rest of the people were surprised. However, Wen Feng was instead smiling. He believed that Qin Yu was about to mention the matter of competing for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. At this moment, Liu Lan was present. Thus it would be hard for Qin Yu to mention it in the grand hall.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord took a glance at each other.

"Fine, I shall see what kind of reason you'll give to persuade me." Nodded the White Profound Lord.

Soon after, Qin Yu, Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord entered into a side hall. Once they entered into the side hall, the White Profound Lord waved his hand and set up a barrier around them. He then looked to Qin Yu. "Liu Xing, I have already set up a barrier around this

side hall, just go ahead and speak without hesitation."

The Black Flame Lord also looked to Qin Yu.

"Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, the two of you have guessed correctly. My soul's level is high. My strength is also above fifteen star Emperor level. It is actually seventeen star Emperor level." Qin Yu said.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord nodded. The two of them were not shocked in the slightest.

"The two of you ought to know that His Majesty Xing Yuan would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation and ascending to the Divine Realm shortly. When that time comes, that Liu Lan and I would have to contest over the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Currently, I do not have absolute certainty that I would be able to defeat him. However, my soul's level is high. I believe that if I were to go to the Bewitching God Temple and explore, I would be able to obtain a pretty good harvest. Thus, I want to obtain a good treasure so that I can defeat him. I wish for the two of you to help me out." Qin Yu said his reasoning in one breath.

The Black Flame Lord laughed and said. "So that was the case. This could also be considered as a reason. Ju Mi, what do you think?"

The White Profound Look shook his head indifferently. "Competing for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord? It does not matter to us at all who would be the next Gold Punishment Lord. It also does not affect the Dark Star Realm at all. Why then must I help you?"

Qin Yu was stunned.

With his brows creased, Qin Yu took a deep breath. He then stared at the White Profound Lord. "Your Majesty White Profound Lord, then could you help me out once in honor of this?" A ring suddenly appeared on Qin Yu's finger.... the Blazing Profound Ring!

Chapter 27: Entering the Bewitching God Temple

The calm and indifferent expression that the White Profound Lord Ju Mi originally had suddenly disappeared. An astonishing cold ray of light burst forth from his eyes. He stared at the Blazing Profound Ring on Qin Yu's finger. Black Flame Lord Wu Shan's expression had also turned serious.

"Liu Xing, from where did you obtain this Blazing Profound Ring?" The White Profound Lord Ju Mi stared at Qin Yu with an extremely serious expression.

Qin Yu took a glance at the White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord. He nodded and said. "I obtained this Blazing Profound Ring from Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from the Immortal Realm. You could consider that he gifted it to me."

"Gifted it to you? Impossible." Said the White Profound Lord coldly. "Ni Yang knew of the usefulness of this Blazing Profound Ring. He would definitely not gift it to others."

"However, he had died." Qin Yu said directly. "If he was still alive, then perhaps he would not gift it away. However, he was about to die. As someone who was about to die, how would they care about mere worldly possessions?"

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, the two of you might not know of this. I have once wandered the Immortal Realm and the Demon Realm. This Blazing Profound Lord was obtained through my luck. I know that... Your Majesties possessed a friendly relationship with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. I hope that the two of you are willing to honor the Blazing Profound Ring and help me this one time."

The Black Flame Lord sighed and said. "Can you tell me how he died? Before Ni Yang died, he had once sent a transmission to us saying that he

would definitely die. Merely, no matter how Ju Mi and I ask him, he still refused to tell us the cause of his death."

The White Profound Lord also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu understood the reason why. He reckoned that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who was poisoned by a poisonous bug of the Divine Realm was embarrassed to tell his good friends. All the way till the time before his death, this Ni Yang likely was unable to bear to contain his secret anymore and ended up telling Qin Yu who have found his Ni Yang's Realm.

"Your Majesty Black Flame Lord, Your Majesty White Profound Lord, to be honest, Immortal Ni Yang's death is somewhat vexed. Before he died, he also did not wish for the reason of his death to be known and spread about. Please forgive me." Qin Yu did not say the reason.

The Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord took a glance at each other and sighed.

"Vexed death, I truly do not know how vexed Ni Yang's death was." The Black Flame Lord took a deep sigh. He then looked to Qin Yu. "Liu Xing, since you've obtained this Blazing Profound Ring, we most definitely could help you out with a trifling matter like refining a passage title plate."

The White Profound Lord also nodded.

Qin Yu felt a bust of relaxation.

His gamble was a success.

Qin Yu was also without any other choice. Otherwise, how would be possibly take out the Blazing Profound Ring? Taking out the Blazing Profound Ring, Qin Yu had even worried that the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord might think that he was the one who killed Ni Yang. He had even prepared a large amount of excuses. Fortunately... Immortal Ni Yang had communicated with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord before his death.

"Thank you Your Majesties." Qin Yu said his thanks.

The White Profound Lord said indifferently. “No need. If you want to thank someone, then thank Ni Yang. Unfortunately, Ni Yang has died, sigh...”

As Qin Yu and the other two were chatting on the side hall, the couple people in the main hall also started discussing. The topic of their discussion was whether or not Qin Yu would be capable of persuading the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord.

“You all know of His Majesty White Profound Lord’s temperament. He’s not that easily persuaded.” Vice Sect Master Bao Yu said with a smile.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan had his eyes closed as if he didn’t care in the slightest.

“From the way I see it, as that Liu Xing is that anxious of going to the Bewitching God Temple, he ought to have prepared a method to persuade Ju Mi and Wu Shan. Although I am also unable to think of a reason as to how he’ll persuade them.” Laughed the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan.

Wen Feng who stood down below had been wondering the entire time whether or not Qin Yu’s reason would be able to persuade the White Profound Lord.

“They’ve come out.” Said the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan while smiling. At the same time, he looked to the door to the side hall. Wen Feng, Liu Lan and the rest of them all looked over too. They saw Qin Yu and the White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord walking out from the door.

Upon seeing Qin Yu’s expression, everyone had an idea in their mind.

“Consecrated Liu Xing’s mood seems to be pretty good. I suspect he managed to successfully persuade Wu Shan and Ju Mi.” Said Xing Yuan while laughing.

Qin Yu was about to speak but the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan instead opened his mouth first. He laughed loudly. “Liu Xing had given us a pleasant surprise. Mn, we’ll help him refine a passage title plate.”

The White Profound Lord also nodded.

“Are we refining it here?” Asked the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan.

Both the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord nodded. They did not object to it.

Qin Yu was instead shocked. Could it be that one could refine the passage title plate anywhere? There was no need for any preparation at all?

Wen Feng who stood to the side saw Qin Yu’s puzzled expression. He said via voice transmission. “Liu Xing, refining a passage title plate is extremely hard for us. However, to the Three Majesties, it’s something that can be done in the blink of an eye.”

“Good. As this is my first time refining a passage title plate, therefore I shall be the one deciding its appearance.”

The Gold Punishment Lord flipped his hand around and took out a dark black colored metal. A burst of Gold Force was emitted from his palm and wrapped around that dark black colored metal. Under the powerful control of the Gold Force, the appearance of that metal started to change.

In merely a blink of an eye, this dark black colored metal turned into a hexagon shaped title plate. On the front side was the word ‘Title’ whereas the back side had a vivid and lifelike sculpture. It was precisely the sculpture of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan himself.

“Xing Yuan, you’re truly narcissistic.” Upon seeing the sculpture, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan started laughing out loud. Everyone in the main hall was also unable to refrain themselves from laughing.

Xing Yuan said in a deadly earnest tone. “This is likely the only time that I would get to refine a passage title plate, you should all be a bit more serious. Well then.... the appearance has been set. Wu Shan, Ju Mi, let’s refine it.”

The White Profound Lord and the Black Flame Lord nodded.

The expressions on the Three Great Sovereigns all turned serious. Soon after, they all extended their right palm simultaneously. From the center of the palms of the three people, three rays of lights simultaneously shot

out. One of the rays of light was golden colored. The other was white colored and the last one was black colored. The three rays of lights gathered on that title plate.

Qin Yu narrowed his eyes in front of the light.

"The power of inherited treasures." Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the three rays of lights all contained a mysterious energy. The aura of the energy was exactly the same as the aura of the energy of the seal at the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.

In an instant, the Three Great Sovereigns withdrew their hands simultaneously.

And at this moment, faint light was wandering about the surface of the title plate. After a brief period of refinement, this title plate had changed, becoming something more than just an ordinary metal.

The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan held the title plate in his hand. He looked at the sculpture of himself on the back side. After appreciating it for a short period of time, he threw the title plate to Qin Yu. "Liu Xing, take it." Qin Yu immediately caught it.

"It is very easy to use this passage title plate. You merely have to bring it to the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple and then pour Gold Force into the passage title plate; the title plate itself will then naturally emit a ray of energy into the seal on the Bewitching God Temple. When that happens, the seal will disappear for a short moment. At that time, you should use that opportunity to enter the Bewitching God Temple. When leaving, the method is the same. You'll have to pour in Gold Power and it'll start the energy within the passage title plate." Explained the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan attentively.

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed. "Liu Xing, you'd best not randomly go and pour in Gold Force and enter the Bewitching God Temple because you're bored. The amount of energy contained within this title plate is not a lot. I suspect it'll only allow you to use it three or four times. If you were to use all of the energy contained within it, then you won't be able to open the seal to the Bewitching God Temple

anymore."

"I understand."

Qin Yu grabbed the title plate in his hand. His mood was extremely good.

He was able to clearly sense the energy within this title plate. The aura of the energy was the same as the aura of the seal. Merely, the amount of energy within the title plate was not much to begin with and would likely only work for a couple times.

"Liu Xing, this time, the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord have specially come over to help you out. I already had people prepare a banquet. You must properly entertain the two of them." The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. "Of course."

Having obtained the passage title plate, Qin Yu enthusiastically entertained the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. By the time the second day came, Qin Yu proceeded to leave for the Bewitching God Temple by himself.

Having comprehended things for three thousand years, Qin Yu's Golden Soul Pellet was already at a level where even ordinary Deities fall short.

Adding on the Meteoric Tear, a single Greater Teleportation from Qin Yu was sufficient to cross over an entire star field. With the speed of Qin Yu's Greater Teleportation...in merely a short period of time, Qin Yu had arrived on the closest galaxy to the Bewitching God Temple. On this galaxy, Qin Yu did not dare to use Greater Teleportation anymore. Instead, he used the Interstellar Conveying Array to reach the Dragon Arrow Star.

On the Dragon Arrow Star.

"Your Lordship, you've come again?" That personnel in charge of the Interstellar Conveying Array was unable to refrain his shock. Qin Yu had come once not long ago.

“That’s right, I’ve come again.” Said Qin Yu while beaming with smiles. His current mood was great.

Qin Yu then turned into a ray of light and was shot toward the Cosmic Space. Qin Yu started to fly toward the Bewitching God Temple rapidly... however, no matter how fast he flew, it was still much inferior to teleportation. For a distance less than half a galaxy, Qin Yu had spent a long time flying through it.

By the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple.

Elder Lian Fan was still sitting cross-legged in front of the entrance. Guarding the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple could be considered as a boring job. However, as Elder Lian Fan was calmly training, time also passed by quickly for him.

The scene of that expert called Liu Xing attacking the seal a couple days ago, would be occasionally remembered by Elder Lian Fan. He gasped in his heart. “Lord Liu Xing is truly amazing.”

“Lian Fan.” A familiar voice sounded.

Elder Lian Fan immediately opened his eyes. Upon seeing the person who have arrived, he immediately said respectfully. “Lian Fan pays his respects to Lord Liu Xing. May I know what business Lord Liu Xing might have... could it be, Your Lordship is going to break the seal?”

Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out the passage title plate. “This time around, I’ve brought the passage title plate with me.”

Upon seeing the passage title plate, Elder Lian Fan gasped in his heart. ‘He is indeed a super expert. He was actually able to make the Three Great Sovereigns break the rules and personally make him a passage title plate.’

“Lord Liu Xing, congratulations on obtaining the passage title plate.” Lian Fan said promptly.

“Move aside first.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

“Yes.” Lian Fan moved aside. He then looked to Qin Yu. To see someone

enter the Bewitching God Temple... that too was a difficult scene to come by.

The passage title plate started to float in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu pointed at it with his hand. A Gold Force energy was poured into the passage title plate. Immediately, the passage title plate started to vibrate.

"Chi..."

A three colored light was shot out from the passage title plate. It shot toward the seal on the Bewitching God Temple's entrance.

The seal that merely jolted under the all out attack from Qin Yu, after being shot by the three colored light, actually opened like curtains being pulled apart. The energy of the seal pulled apart to two sides. The tunnel to the Bewitching God Temple was exposed.

Qin Yu retrieved the passage title plate. His figure turned into a ray of light and he immediately rushed into it.

After a short moment, the seal started to slowly close again.

The black speck-like matter was over ten meters thick. After passing through the tunnel, Qin Yu saw the external region of the Bewitching God Temple!

Seeing it with his eyes....

Fog covered his view. The entire external region of the Bewitching God Temple seemed to be enveloped by a layer of fog. When Qin Yu flew forward a couple more steps, he discovered that landslides, earthquakes, volcano eruptions and so on would occasionally appear within the fog...

"It would appear that this is the illusion barrier of the external region of the Bewitching God Temple." Qin Yu knew quite a bit regarding the Bewitching God Temple.

The external region of the Bewitching God Temple was covered in a Divine Barrier. To be more accurate, it was covered in a Divine Realm's Illusion Barrier. The area that the barrier covered was extremely vast. It's area was comparable to a hundred ordinary stars. This had also caused

the Illusion Barrier's power to not be very powerful.

The most important thing was... this Illusion Barrier did not possess the power to kill someone. It merely possessed the ability to trap someone.

However, if one were to be trapped in this Illusion Barrier for hundreds of millions of years, then it would also be very difficult to bear.

Ordinary, when people enter into the Bewitching God Temple, they would only go about this external region covered by the Illusion Barrier. That was because the area this barrier covered was truly too great. Thus, its strength was not large. As long as one does not enter the depths of the Bewitching God Temple and only move about the fringe, then by relying on one's Soul's Power, one would still be able to exit the Bewitching God Temple.

"Let's see, with my soul's level, how far in will I be able to go?" Qin Yu's Divine Awareness immediately started to permeate into the Illusion Barrier. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the moment his Divine Awareness entered the Illusion Barrier, he felt as if his Divine Awareness had sunk into a quagmire. It was very hard for him to continue to spread it forward.

After a short moment.

"This is my limit. Not even a millionth of the distance that the Illusion Barrier covers." Qin Yu clearly sensed that... there were three Divine Artifacts floating in the areas where his Divine Awareness spreaded out to.

Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out the Bewitching God Painting.

A misty radiance was shining in the surroundings of the Bewitching God Painting. Qin Yu muttered out loud. "Illusion Barrier? I have no time to waste on that." A part of Qin Yu's awareness entered into the Bewitching God Painting. The route to the Inner Palace of the Bewitching God Temple appeared in his mind. Merely, this route was changing unceasingly.

Qin Yu took a step. He had instantly entered into the foggy land covered

by the Illusion Barrier.

With the routes pointed out by the Bewitching God Painting, Qin Yu had been turning left and right unceasingly. He had even turned back.... However, Qin Yu knew that this was the closest route. After six hours, Qin Yu had managed to travel half the distance.

Within this half distance that he had traveled, Qin Yu had already collected thirty six Divine Artifacts.

Some of the time, he merely needed to turn back and spend some time in order to pick up a Divine Artifact. However, Qin Yu was disinclined to even turn back to pick them up. That was because he knew... if he wanted to obtain it, it'd be extremely easy.

"When Ni Yang entered the Bewitching God Temple with the Bewitching God Painting for the first time, he had surprisingly only obtained more than a dozen or so Divine Artifacts. His soul's level was too weak, much too weak." Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Qin Yu continued onward with a fast speed. His Divine Awareness had covered a wide area around him.

Ni Yang, when he entered the Bewitching God Temple for the first time, the distance his Soul's Power covered was less than a thousandth of what Qin Yu currently covered. Thus, how could he possibly be able to compare with Qin Yu?

Chapter 28: The Inner Palace of the Bewitching God Temple

"Might as well leave behind a bit more Divine Artifacts for the people who'll come here in the future." Qin Yu thought in his heart. If he were to collect the Divine Artifacts unceasingly and take all of them, then the people in the future would not be able to find any more Divine Artifacts.

Qin Yu immediately sped up. His figure turned into a blur.

The remaining route was even more complicated and winding. After spending eight more hours, Qin Yu finally passed through the entire region covered by the Illusion Barrier. There were now a total of forty six extra Divine Artifacts in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

There had been a couple Divine Artifacts in front of Qin Yu at locations where he could see them. However, he did not bother to take them. Qin Yu did not want to take too many Divine Artifacts. Forty six Divine Artifacts were not a lot to the external region of the Bewitching God Temple.

After passing through the fog-filled Illusion Barrier region, the place in front of him suddenly grew clear.

At roughly a distance of ten miles away from Qin Yu, was a purple colored floating building. This purple colored floating building was formed by four palaces. The four palaces were respectively located on the east, west, south and north. They were all connected to each other through their walls. It was much like a.... four sided courtyard manor.

Four interconnected palaces were floating in the sky.

"This ought to be the main body of the Bewitching God Temple. Never had I expected that the Bewitching God Temple was constructed through four interconnected palaces." Qin Yu's Divine Awareness immediately covered the four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple.

The volume of the Bewitching God Temple was not huge.

The length of those four palaces was merely several hundred meters. The entire true body of the Bewitching God Temple was much smaller than the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, Qin Yu knew that this Bewitching God Temple was extremely extraordinary. That was because his Divine Awareness could only cover the external shell of the Bewitching God Temple and was unable to penetrate into it at all.

"There is only a single entrance. I reckon that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had entered through that entrance, got careless, stepped onto the poisonous insect and lost his life." Qin Yu started flying toward the entrance.

The four sided courtyard manor shaped Bewitching God Temple only had a single entrance.

When Qin Yu flew to the side of the entrance, Qin Yu already started to be on guard. The death of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was already a warning to him. Thus, how would Qin Yu dare to loosen his guard?

"What a luxurious entrance door. I reckon that not even a High Quality Divine Artifact would be able to leave a mark on it." Qin Yu looked to the main gate of the Bewitching God Temple...a granite like dark blue colored entrance door.

At this moment, the entrance door was wide open. Qin Yu carefully looked to his feet. He then stepped into the entrance.

For some unknown reason, Divine Awareness was inhibited within the Bewitching God Temple. Through great effort, Qin Yu was only able to cover a region several meters around his body with his Divine Awareness. What Qin Yu didn't know was that... when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang entered the Bewitching God Temple back then, his Immortal Awareness was unable to even cover anywhere past his body.

Before Qin Yu entered, his Divine Awareness and eyes had carefully surveyed the place. However... the Divine Awareness and eyesight were both something that would deceive oneself. When Qin Yu stepped into the Bewitching God Temple, he had discovered that everything had changed.

“This, this is the same Bewitching God Temple that I surveyed earlier?” Qin Yu looked to everything in front of him in shock.

The Bewitching God Temple was divided into four palaces. According to the observations Qin Yu did on the outside, the four palaces were all only ten meter or so tall. However, upon entering, he discovered that the peak of the palace was over a hundred meters tall. Qin Yu took a glance at his surroundings.

“Heavens, exactly how big is this Bewitching God Temple? When I observed it from the outside, its length was merely several hundred meters. However now, I was actually unable to see the end from here.” Qin Yu was a bit astonished. Toward the unknown, Qin Yu didn’t dare to act blindly without thinking.

Mind voice transmission.

“Wu Lan, I’ve entered the interior of the Bewitching God Temple.” Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission to Wu Lan inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. The knowledge Wu Lan possessed of the Bewitching God Temple was something that Qin Yu cannot compare with.

Wu Lan stopped his training.

“Interior of the Bewitching God Temple? You’ve already reached there? Good. Are you in the Front Palace?” Wu Lan asked.

“Front Palace? I do not know the names of these four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple. However, I’ve just recently entered the Bewitching God Temple. Merely, upon entering, I’ve discovered that the inside is much larger than when I was surveying it from the outside. Thus, I didn’t dare to act blindly without thinking.” Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Wu Lan immediately laughed and respond back with a voice transmission. “The four palaces of the Bewitching God Temple are respectively the Front Palace, Transfer Palace, Artifacts Palace and the Refinement Flame Palace.”

As Wu Lan had lived in the Bewitching God Temple before, he was still

quite knowledgeable about the Bewitching God Temple.

"The palace that you have currently entered is precisely the 'Front Palace.' Once you exit the Front Palace, you'll enter the courtyard located in the middle. Mn... once you've reached there, I'll tell you more about it."

Qin Yu did not care about the other couple palaces. He immediately asked. "Why is the Front Palace much larger than when I observed it from the outside?"

Wu Lan said via Mind Voice Transmission. "The master of the Bewitching God Temple was an extremely extraordinary person. When I was in the Divine Realm, I was merely a person of low status. Although I am not very certain about the identity and strength of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, I know a bit... I know that the master of the Bewitching God Temple is very powerful and that his Bewitching God Temple was also very peculiar. The space inside it is actually extraordinarily large. It is over ten thousand times larger than how it seems from the outside."

"To be able to descend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Divine Realm, how could he be an average person?" Thought Qin Yu in his heart. Qin Yu was able to guess that descending from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was something that no ordinary Divine Realm expert would be able to accomplish.

"What must I pay attention to when I travel about the Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan said via voice transmission. "There are not many barriers in the Bewitching God Temple. You can walk freely. However, there are many rooms in the Front Palace. When you enter those rooms, it's best for you to rely on the Bewitching God Painting. Otherwise, it is very easy for you to be lost within those rooms."

"Lost within those rooms?" Qin Yu was startled.

At the same time, Qin Yu swept his gaze around. Located in the center of the Front Palace was a large main hall. There were three winding corridors connected to the main hall. He was unable to see the road that

leads to the courtyard at all.

On the two sides of these winding corridors were some rooms. He would be lost within those rooms?

“Qin Yu, do not be careless. Because there are not many precious things in the corridors of the main hall, there were no barriers in those places. However, there are precious things located in each room. Thus, you must be careful.” Wu Lan advised.

Qin Yu eyes flared with determination.

There are precious things inside the rooms? Qin Yu was immediately delighted.

Firstly, Qin Yu carefully surveyed the main hall. There are red wooden chairs in the main hall. There are also some hanging ornaments on the wall. It appeared to have a very natural feeling.

Qin Yu walked to a red wooden chair. He grabbed onto this chair with one hand and tried to crush it with his strength.

“What a strong wood. Merely this red wooden chair, it’s toughness was comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact.” Qin Yu discovered that the chair had only trembled a bit after he used all his strength.

“Why didn’t Immortal Emperor Ni Yang take these chairs? The materials that these chairs are made of are extremely amazing.” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled. He didn’t know at all… that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then merely wanted to enter those rooms to find treasures and didn’t care at all about these regular looking chairs.

Qin Yu looked around this main hall. “Mn, I’ll carefully inspect it again after I return. Let’s go check out those rooms first.” Qin Yu chose a winding corridor and walked down it.

The external part of the palace was made of purple colored stones. However, when one went inside, one would notice that the interior part was made out of bluestones.

Qin Yu walked to the first room. Everything that the Bewitching God

Painting displayed had appeared in his mind.

After pushing open the door, Qin Yu was unable to see what was inside the room with his eyes at all. After spreading out his Divine Awareness to a distance of ten meters, he managed to barely discover the road created through bluestone planks.

That's right. There's actually a bluestone plank road inside the room.

Qin Yu stepped into the room.

The scenery immediately changed. What had been foggy the entire time had suddenly changed. He had walked into a very peaceful courtyard. The bluestones paved a road. There were even some stone benches in the courtyard.

However, what caught Qin Yu's attention the most from this courtyard were the numerous prisoner cages.

There was a Demon Beast within each cage. These Demon Beasts were fantastic oddities of every descriptions. However, each of the Demon Beasts were in their true forms. There were bugs, birds, beasts, and all kinds of other strange Demon Beasts.

There was also a stele in front of every cage.

"House pet 'Sharpwing.' Originated from the Dinosaur Realm. True form is that of a Sharpwinged Dinosaur." Qin Yu looked to the cage in front of him. Inside this cage was a bird-like animal that's only half a man tall. Merely, Qin Yu was certain that he had never seen such a species in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm before.

Qin Yu looked to the other places.

"House pet 'Whitehair.' Originated from the Greenmatter Realm. True form is that of a Cosmic Monster, 'White Hair.'"

"House pet 'Ninebeasts.' Originated from the Illusion Light Realm. True form is that of a Illusion Magic Beast."

"House pet 'Fiveclaws.' Originated from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. True form is that of a 'Five Clawed Gold Dragon.'"

The numerous steles. The numerous cages. They were placed around the courtyard in picturesque disorder. All of the Demon Beast in the cages were in their true forms.

Qin Yu's mind was blank. Only after a long time did he manage to react.

"What, what is this? House pet courtyard?" Qin Yu was a bit stupefied. He had never expected for there to be a courtyard in the room, much less all these prisoner cages.

"Wu Lan, I've entered a house pet room. What's happening?" Qin Yu directly sent Wu Lan a voice transmission.

Only after a long time did Wu Lan respond back. "House pet room? Qin Yu, are there a lot of cages with Demonic Beasts in the room that you've entered?"

"That's right, what exactly is going on?" Qin Yu felt that his breathing had become somewhat hard.

Wu Lan said via Mind Voice Transmission. "That was where Ye Qu and I were from before. Back then, Ye Qu and I were also considered to be pets by the master of the Bewitching God Temple and placed there."

Qin Yu was stunned speechless. However, he was able to sense the pain contained within Wu Lan's voice.

"The master of the Bewitching God Temple was fond of raising pets. He was fond of raising exotic pets from exotic places. I remember... that there were a lot of people from the Divine Realm that came to the master of the Bewitching God Temple and gifted him exotic pets in order to ask for his help. As for me, I was captured by an expert in the Divine Realm and then gifted to the master of the Bewitching God Temple." Said Wu Lan after a long sigh.

Qin Yu suddenly understood everything.

"When the master of the Bewitching God Temple grew bored, he would usually grab a pet cage and play with it. These pets, each and every one of them were extremely rare. Many of them are from other cosmic spaces. Even in other cosmic spaces, these pets were also extremely rare." Wu

Lan sighed.

Qin Yu understood it. That was because he saw one of the pet. It was a Super Divine Beast of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Five Clawed Golden Dragon.

“When Immortal Emperor Ni Yang entered this room back then, he had only released Ye Qu and I. However, with his strength, it was impossible for him to bring any more with him.” Wu Lan sighed. “Qin Yu, if you are capable of doing it, I hope that you’ll be able to restore the liberty to these Demon Beasts.”

After a moment, Qin Yu muttered. “Okay.”

According to the safe path pointed out by the Bewitching God Painting, only the bluestone path in the middle was safe. All the other paths, the paths that are near those cages, were changing unceasingly. Carefully, Qin Yu continued to walk closer.

“Absorb.” With an intention, Qin Yu directly absorbed a cage into his Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Like so, Qin Yu absorbed over eighty cages at once. All of the Demon Beasts in the cages possessed pretty decent strength. However, none of them have reached the level of Deity. The majority of them were Demon Emperor level. There were even some that were at the Demon King level.

“I’ll go and open those cages after I finish checking out the Bewitching God Temple.” For the time being, Qin Yu had merely absorbed all of the cages. At the same time, he remembered all the information written on those eighty some steles with his Divine Awareness. Afterwards, Qin Yu left this ‘house pet’ room.

The master of the Bewitching God Temple knew how to enjoy life very well.

While there was a house pet room, there was also a vegetation room. The vegetation room was an enormous garden. Inside the garden were all kinds of rare and priceless vegetations. Qin Yu had also grown to like some of those vegetations in the room.

After exiting the vegetation room, Qin Yu randomly picked a room and entered it. There were no illusions in this room. It still had the appearance of a room. However, unexpectedly, none of the things in this room could be touched.

There were dragons formed by stones, people formed by wood and so on. Essentially, the room was covered with carving art works formed through natural things. Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from exclaiming in admiration. Beside each of the art works were detailed notes. Each one of the art works was created through natural things. Clearly, these things were also extremely precious in the Divine Realm.

Merely, things of such a high quality, was something that only high class people in the Divine Realm would be able to afford.

Qin Yu knew that once he reached the Divine Realm, these things would definitely be useful.

However, when Qin Yu tried to absorb them with his Jiang Lan's Realm, he discovered that these art works and carvings seemed to be protected by a kind of barrier. Even the Jiang Lan's Realm was unable to absorb them. Finally, he had no choice but to helplessly leave the room.

"How come that wood from earlier looked exactly like jasper? Is it really wood? Could it be that the notes left by the master of the Bewitching God Temple were incorrect?" Qin Yu was still thinking about the adorable rabbit formed by a jasper-like wood.

Having returned back to the corridor, Qin Yu looked to the three remaining rooms in the corridor.

"Which one should I enter?" Qin Yu spreaded out his Divine Awareness. Within this Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu's Divine Awareness was only able to cover an area of ten meters.

"Mn, I'll enter that one." Qin Yu picked a room and proceeded to walk toward it. However, after walking two steps, Qin Yu suddenly stopped.

Qin Yu's gaze suddenly turned to a carving on the wall of the corridor.

"Something's wrong." Qin Yu carefully inspected that carving with his

Divine Awareness. With Qin Yu's current comprehension toward the spatial laws, he was able to sense that the space where the carving was located at was somewhat unusual. It was as if the space... was folding there.

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out a long sword-shaped Divine Artifact. Using that Divine Sword, Qin Yu tried to touch that carving.

Right when the tip of the Divine Sword touched that carving, the space suddenly started turning around. At the same time....

"Gaga~~~~" A sound echoed. The walls on one side of the corridor started to slowly ascend upwards. A short moment later, a door appeared. So it turns out that there was actually a hidden door here.

At this moment, a path had also appeared on Qin Yu's Bewitching God Painting. Holding his breath, Qin Yu took a step forward and passed through the door. Once he entered the room, the scenery suddenly changed. Qin Yu who was already shocked was actually pretty calm.

"Rumble~~~" An enormous rumble sounded.

"Waterfall?" Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock as he looked at the scene in front of him. A several thousand foot tall waterfall was rumbling down into the enormous pool in front of him and creating countless splashes.

[TL: feet → zhang → chinese feet.]

Chapter 29: The Message Left By the Master of the Bewitching God Temple

This was a beautiful valley. It was the intoxication of a beautiful spring day. The water of that several thousand foot tall and close to a hundred foot wide waterfall, was falling from high above. If was as if there was a curtain of white pearls hanging down from the sky. Under the sunshine, the waterfall's splashes appeared like pearls as they radiated a touching luster.

Qin Yu was standing in front of this pond of water.

The waterfall was falling unceasingly. Behind the waterfall was a steep and extremely straight rock wall.

"There's actually no danger here at all." Qin Yu was shocked to discover that the Bewitching God Painting displayed that all of the routes were safe. Evidently... there was no danger whatsoever in this valley.

Qin Yu carefully looked everywhere. There were flowers and plants filled with vitality, clear lake water, a warm breeze... everything had signified that there was nothing special here. However, why then did the master of the Bewitching God Temple hide this room?

"Wu Lan, I've entered a hidden room. I opened it by chance. However now, I am unable to find anything special about this room." Qin Yu once again sent a Mind Voice Transmission and asked Wu Lan.

With Wu Lan here, if Qin Yu didn't ask him and instead let his imagination run wild, then he'd truly be an idiot.

Ever since the first time Qin Yu asked Wu Lan about the Bewitching God Temple after entering it, Wu Lan had stopped his training. He knew that Qin Yu might ask him again at any moment. Hearing Qin Yu's question, Wu Lan pondered for a moment. He then said via Mind Voice Transmission.

"Qin Yu, I had never seen any hidden room like the one you spoke of, while I was still living in the Bewitching God Temple. However, according

to my understanding of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, he is not a senseless person. As he has concealed the room, there must definitely be an important reason for him to do so. Oh, that's right, what does the Bewitching God Painting show?"

"Nothing, the Bewitching God Painting shows that everything here is safe." Qin Yu replied. He was still carefully inspecting everything with his eyes. At the same time, he had slowly spread out his Divine Awareness.

"The Bewitching God Painting actually displayed that everything's safe. Qin Yu, you should explore the area carefully. You must also carefully examine even the things that are unremarkable. You might even be able to obtain a pleasant surprise." Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu walked forward slowly. He was looking through his surroundings. His Divine Awareness was also carefully inspecting everything in this valley.

"Mn?" Qin Yu's moving gaze suddenly locked on to a location... the waterfall! To be more exact, it was the mountain wall behind the waterfall. The mountain wall was yellow but Qin Yu clearly saw that there was a cyan colored wall behind the waterfall!

With how accurate Qin Yu's sight was, he instantly determined that there was a cave behind the waterfall!

"There's actually a cave behind the waterfall. Had I not carefully inspected my surroundings, then I suspect I wouldn't have been able to spot the cave when it showed up for an instant." With a step, Qin Yu's body flickered and shot toward that waterfall.

After passing through the waterfall, Qin Yu sensed that the scene in front of him had changed.

Refreshing. This was the first sensation Qin Yu felt when he entered the cave. The entrance to the cave was about four meters wide. After merely walking three or four steps, Qin Yu had entered the cave dwelling. The arrangement of the cave dwelling was extremely relaxed and natural.

A ancient dark black colored wooden table was in the middle of this cave. Beside the table was a chair.

There were some swaying hammocks in the cave too. It was likely that when the master of the Bewitching God Temple grew bored, he would rest on those hammocks. There was even a bend of creek water in the cave.

Crawling mountain plants were on one wall of the cave. The other wall of the cave was covered in a scarlet red color. It was like a red-heated boiler. There was unexpectedly a row of words on that scarlet colored wall.

"To have come to my cave dwelling, it seems fate has brought us together. The things that I left behind in the Bewitching God Temple, you can have however many you'll be able to obtain. I am not afraid that you'll take too much, all I'm afraid of is that you won't be able to take them with you...

Written by Che Hou."

"Che Hou?" Qin Yu was slightly startled. "Che Hou seems to be a name. Chehou is also a family name. Is the master of the Bewitching God Temple called Che Hou or is his family name Chehou?"

Back in the Hidden Dragon Continent, Qin Yu had indeed came across the surname Chehou. Although it was very rare, but there were still people with that surname. However... it was hard to tell whether or not there are people with this surname in the Divine Realm.

[TL: Hidden Dragon Continent = Qianlong Continent]

"Was this row of words written using his fingers? His calligraphy is actually pretty good." Qin Yu walked to this scarlet colored mountain wall. However, on the bottom of the scarlet wall was a stream of water. Qin Yu was unable to get very close to the wall.

After being separated by a the stream of water, Qin Yu stood merely a few meters away from the wall. Using his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu carefully inspected this row of words. Qin Yu knew that he cannot let anything slip by in here.

“I do not believe that this hidden room’s purpose is only to leave a series of words for me.” Qin Yu carefully inspected the words with his Divine Awareness. Not only the words, Qin Yu was also carefully inspecting the scarlet wall. After inspecting for a long time...

The expression on Qin Yu’s face started to change. Initially, he had a confused appearance. However, slowly... he displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

That scarlet wall was slowly trembling at an almost invisible speed. Space ripples were passing through and forth the surface of the wall.

“So it’s like this.” Qin Yu took out a Divine Sword. He held it in one of his hands and then suddenly jumped. The Divine Sword started to draw on the wall. A flamboyant carving. Soon after, a word appeared on the wall.

“Yuan!”

This Yuan that Qin Yu wrote covered almost the entire wall.

“Buzz!” The space inside the cave started to vibrate. Suddenly, the entire space appeared to have been immersed in a layer of gold color. A dazzling white light shot out from the Yuan that Qin Yu carved.

The white light that shot out suddenly turned into a person.

This person was very handsome. Merely, the hair on his temples was already white. He appeared to be forty years old. However, his handsome face appeared to be only twenty or thirty years old. His gaze was extremely deep and serene. An indifferent expression was on his face the entire time. It seemed that nothing could change his expression.

“Hello, I am called Chehou Yuan.” Said the man with white hair on his temples.

“Chehou Yuan, so he’s actually called Chehou Yuan.” Qin Yu came to an understanding. However, Qin Yu had a feeling... that this man in front of him ought to be an image that was left behind and not a part of the Bewitching God Temple.

Chehou Yuan continued. “This is an image I left behind. For you to be

able to discover the barrier I left behind, signifies that your soul's level is pretty decent and could be comparable to pretty powerful Deities. For there to be an expert like you in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it is truly surprising."

Qin Yu was confused. If someone from the Divine Realm were to descend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, wouldn't they be able to enter here just like he did?

"Although I, Chehou Yuan, do not possess great strength, this Bewitching God Temple of mine possessed a barrier effect toward those from the Divine Realm.... Even if a Godking wanted to enter it, he'd have to spend a large amount of energy. Furthermore, if the Bewitching God Temple were to encounter some of the Godking level expert intruding upon it, it would also self destruct." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu was excited.

Although he did not know how strong the level 'Godking' was, for them to be able to become 'Kings of Deities,' they were most definitely extraordinary.

"Since you've found this location and also opened the image I left behind, you shall become the sole person with the opportunity to obtain the greatest treasure of my Bewitching God Temple. Of course... as to whether or not you'll obtain it, will depend on your luck as well as your ability." Chehou Yuan continued.

Merely by listening to Chehou Yuan's words, Qin Yu had already had a favorable impression towards him.

Although there was no smile on Chehou Yuan's face, his speech gave off an amiable sensation.

"For you to be able to come here, you could also be considered a genius in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Now then, before everything else, let me introduce the Divine Realm to you." Chehou Yuan continued. Qin Yu instead grew puzzled.

For what purpose did this Chehou Yuan leave behind a hidden room

and this image?

Merely, the curiosity Qin Yu had for the Divine Realm had caused him to continue paying close attention and listen. After all, Wu Lan was merely a low level character in the Divine Realm and didn't even know a lot of the fundamental stuff about the Divine Realm.

"Divine Realm is a Cosmic Space of an even higher level than your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. If my guess is correct... the Divine Realm ought to be the peak of all Cosmic Spaces!"

Chehou Yuan said slowly. "The Divine Realm contains within it 'Divine Spiritual Energy' and gives off an extremely strong oppression toward those who ascend to it. Usually, the Deities that have just ascended, upon entering the Divine Realm, would be oppressed by the Divine Spiritual Energy to a level where they would barely be able to walk."

Qin Yu was startled.

This Divine Realm was truly a bit too astonishing. This Divine Realm was much stronger than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even Deities that have just ascended to the Divine Realm would barely be able to walk.

"The experts of the Divine Realm, to put it simply, are separated into Two Great Stages. The first stage is the Deity Stage. The second stage is the Heavenly Deity Stage! The Deity Stage was separated into Low Level Deity, Mid Level Deity and High Level Deity. Above that are the Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity and High Level Heavenly Deity!" Upon reaching this part of his speech, Chehou Yuan slightly stopped. It was as if he knew that this information would stun Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was indeed somewhat shocked.

"So the Divine Realm's experts are actually separated into different levels like this!" Qin Yu had a relaxed sensation. The most frightening thing was the unknown. In the past, he didn't know anything regarding the Divine Realm. However now, he finally knew that the people in the Divine Realm were primarily separated into the Deities and Heavenly Deities.

“The soul of Deities is the ‘Golden Soul Pellet’ stage whereas the soul of Heavenly Deities is the ‘Pre-Infant Soul’ stage. At the same time… the energy the Deities use is merely Divine Energy whereas the energy Heavenly Deities use is Heavenly Divine Energy.” Chehou Yuan continued.

Qin Yu frowned.

From what he had heard, it seems like the gap between Deities and Heavenly Deities was pretty great.

Suddenly, Chehou Yuan’s mouth was slightly raised. It was as if he had a feeling of disdain. “In the Divine Realm, although one’s strength and soul is important, but other than those, weapons are also very important.”

“Weapons are divided into Low Quality Divine Artifact, Mid Quality Divine Artifact and High Quality Divine Artifact; and above those are the Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact and High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for a total of six great grades.” A slight confidence suddenly appeared on Chehou Yuan’s face. “Divine Artifacts are usually used by Deities. Divine Artifacts are merely very ordinary weapons. Ordinarily, anyone possessing strength would be able to take one out. Upon pouring one’s Divine Energy into the Divine Weapon, one would be able to exhibit a formidable power. As for Heavenly Divine Artifact, they are generally used by Heavenly Deities… a good Heavenly Divine Weapon was capable of allowing one to skip past levels and kill those above.”

“Of course, the power of the weapon is not all there is to it. With a good stratagem, a good method, or a good sneak attack, Deities can still kill Heavenly Deities.” Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu was instead a bit puzzled.

Deities were divided into Low Level, Mid Level and High Level. Heavenly Deities were divided into Low Level, Mid Level and High Level. The Heavenly Deities possessed both stronger strength and soul than Deities; so how would a Deity be able to kill a Heavenly Deity?

“The reason why Heavenly Deities are powerful, is mostly because of

their ability to control the space. Their levels are divided into Low Level Heavenly Deity, Mid Level Heavenly Deity and High Level Heavenly Deity according to their ability to control the space." Once Chehou Yuan finished these words, Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

So it turns out that Heavenly Deities were actually ranked like that.

"The Deity and Heavenly Deity that I spoke of earlier are only the major levels. I myself am a High Level Heavenly Deity." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. Only now did Qin Yu know of the strength of the master of the Bewitching God Temple.

The strongest amongst the Heavenly Deities!

"Above the High Level Heavenly Deities is another level." Chehou Yuan continued. "That is the Godking level! Godkings are practically unequalled existences in the Divine Realm. Godkings are people who have completely comprehended the spatial laws!"

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Heavenly Deities experts were differentiated through their comprehension of the spatial laws. However, the Godkings have completely comprehended the spatial laws. Their strength was almost unimaginable.

"In the Divine Realm, to a certain degree, the Godkings are the strongest existences. Merely... all of the Divine Realm experts know that there is actually another level above the Godkings! An omnipotent existence that could split the heaven and earth apart.... Exalted Celestial!" Upon reaching this point, Chehou Yuan's expression had also slightly changed. It seemed as if he grew a bit excited.

Qin Yu felt that his heartbeat had suddenly stopped.

Exalted Celestial?

Merely the title of Exalted Celestial had already gave Qin Yu an oppressive sensation.

"After completely comprehending the spatial laws, one will become a

Godking! Although there are only so many Godking level experts in the Divine Realm, those Godking level experts still seek a higher level. They seek to comprehend and control an even higher law... the temporal laws! Upon completely comprehending the temporal laws and the temporal laws, one would become a Exalted Celestial."

Chehou Yuan gasped. "Legends say, that Exalted Celestials are able to split the heaven and earth apart and bring about the apocalypse. Even if their soul were to be destroyed, as long as their True Spirit remained, the Exalted Celestials are able to come back from the dead. This is the power of Exalted Celestials; the absolutely unequalled, absolutely supreme power!"

Qin Yu felt as if he was unable to breathe.

Merely this Chehou Yuan had already given him an incomparably oppressive sensation. However, the Godkings were even stronger. To have completely comprehended the spatial laws, just thinking about it was already scary. Yet, above it... was the Exalted Celestial.

Exalted Celestial! In front of an Exalted Celestial, everyone was just powerless ants. With a wave of his hand, the entire world would crumble!

"Even with my status in the Divine Realm, I have still only seen extremely exceptional Godkings. As for Exalted Celestials... I was lucky to have a chat with a Exalted Celestial. However unfortunately, I was unable to see this Exalted Celestial's face the entire time." Sighed Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu had a speculation in his heart.

This Chehou Yuan ought to not be an ordinary High Level Heavenly Deity. According to what he had said, Exalted Celestials are practically people of legends in the Divine Realm. However, Chehou Yuan was actually able to have chat with a Exalted Celestial. Even though they have not met, it was still a shocking thing.

"I have told you all this to allow you to have a rough understanding of the expert levels in the Divine Realm. Actually, in the Divine Realm, as long as you can reach the Heavenly Deity level and not offend anyone, you'll be able to walk with your head up. After all... the Divine Realm is

extremely boundless and there are only that many Godkings. With their status being that high, Godkings would not randomly come and handle a nobody like you." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently.

Qin Yu understood very well about what Chehou Yuan's intention was.

It was likely that it would be extremely hard for him to meet a Godking, much less a Exalted Celestial.

Chapter 30: A Spear

Chehou Yuan paused for a moment before slowly continuing. “Junior, having heard all that I’ve said, I suspect your heart has also grown excited. However, you’d best not have excessive expectations.”

“That is because it is truly extremely difficult to increase one’s comprehension of the spatial laws!” Chehou Yuan took a deep sigh. “Usually, when one ascends to the Divine Realm, one will require tens of millions of years or even hundreds of millions of years in order to grow from Low Level Deity to a High Level Deity.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Zuo Qiumei had left behind the Meteoric Tear and the comprehension of the spatial laws for him, but even with that advantage... after spending three thousands years comprehending those spatial laws, his soul was still only at the Golden Soul Pellet stage.

Clearly, Qin Yu’s comprehension of the spatial laws was inferior to even the Low Level Heavenly Deities.

After all, when one’s soul reaches the Low Level Heavenly Deity level, it will turn into a Pre-infant Soul. Qin Yu had spent three thousand years but regular Deities might not even attain his accomplishment even after spending thirty million years.

Reaching the level of Low Level Heavenly Deity? That’s difficult.

Qin Yu did not have any excessive expectations. He merely wanted to continue walking the path of cultivation, step by step.

“Back then, I was a child who was unable to even train in the Internal Techniques and was only able to train in the External Techniques. Yet now, I’ve reached a strength that could move about unhindered in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm! What then would there be that’s impossible to be accomplished in the world? Although I’m weak now, as long as I continue to try hard and train, I will definitely succeed one day.”

Qin Yu was extremely resolute. Toward the endless and limitless path of cultivation, Qin Yu had never once been fearful.

"In the Divine Realm, as long as you become a Low Level Heavenly Deity, you'll be considered an expert. As long as you don't offend others, no one would go and cause trouble for a Low Level Heavenly Deity." Chehou Yuan consoled.

Qin Yu had a bitter smile.

Low Level Heavenly Deity? Qin Yu did not wish to offend others, but with that cousin of Li'er, Zhou Xian, for example, Uncle Lan had said that there are many people in the Divine Realm who wished for Li'er's hand in marriage. He is someone who needs to defeat that group of people. If he did not have sufficient strength, how would he possibly be able to defeat them?

Chehou Yuan had merely left behind an image, so naturally he didn't know what was going on in Qin Yu's head.

Chehou Yuan grew silent for a long time.

"I am an Artifacts Craftsman!"

Out of nowhere, Chehou Yuan, who had been silent for a long time, suddenly said these words.

Qin Yu was startled. He then started smiling.

Qin Yu had already made some guesses regarding the identity of this Chehou Yuan. Merely by looking at the large amount of scattered Divine Artifacts located outside the Bewitching God Temple, where even High Quality Divine Artifacts were thrown away like garbage, he was able to guess a bit about this Chehou Yuan.

Chehou Yuan continued. "Earlier, I mentioned that weapons are separated into Divine Artifacts and Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Usually, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts are the peak of the refining of artifacts. However, within the Cosmic Space, there is another kind of treasure. It is called the 'Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!'" Chehou Yuan's eyes suddenly started shining brightly.

[TL: Grandmist Spiritual Treasure → Hong Meng Spiritual Treasure. Ren said to call it Grandmist when I initially thought to call it Great Cheat lol]

Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

At this moment, Qin Yu didn't dare to think about anything else. He had firmly remembered everything that Chehou Yuan said. After all, everthing that Chehou Yuan had said would be helpful to him after he ascends to the Divine Realm.

"The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are separated into Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Amongst them, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are products of nature. Almost every one of the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possessed exceptional remarkable ability. The strongest amongst them was even able to bring about the destruction of the world or revive its user from the dead!" Said Chehou Yuan slowly.

[TL: Innate → Xiantian; Acquired → Houtian]

"Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Products of nature?" Qin Yu was stunned. This boundless Cosmic Space could actually produce spiritual treasures? After all, in all these years, the powerful weapons that Qin Yu knew of were all man made.

"When comparing the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures with Heavenly Divine Artifacts, which one would be stronger?" Qin Yu suddenly started guessing in his heart.

Chehou Yuan seemed to know that Qin Yu was puzzled, he said. "The power of Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are very hard to tell. That is because there are second and third-rated Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as well as first-rate Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. The inferior Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were so weak that they're inferior to even ordinary Heavenly Divine Artifacts."

Qin Yu understood it now.

The Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures only signified that they are

products of nature and does not necessarily mean that they would be stronger than Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

"However, being the products of nature meant that they would still possess miraculous characteristics. The first-rated Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are so powerful that their strength is beyond reasonable limits. When compared with High Quality Heavenly Divine Weapons, they are much more powerful... as for the Spiritual Treasures that the Exalted Celestials possessed in the legends, it was told that they possessed the power to bring about the destruction of the world. Those Spiritual Treasures are known as Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure." Chehou Yuan's eyes were blazing.

Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasures, the peak amongst the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

"The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are divided into 'Innate' and 'Acquired.' I have already explained the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures... they are those that are refined by man!" Said Chehou Yuan slowly.

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, although they're man made, they're still very powerful.

"There is no difference between the might of Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They are still separated into third-rated, second-rated and first-rated. The only difference is that one is a product of nature whereas the other is man made. In the entire Divine Realm... there are not many people that are capable of refining Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, I, am one of them." Chehou Yuan had a confident expression on his face.

It was a kind of confidence that one came to possess after reaching the peak of comprehension.

"As far as I know, the legendary Exalted Celestials are capable of refining Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Amongst the Godkings, there also seems to be one or two that are able of refining Acquired

Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Heavenly Deities, only I know how to refine Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!" Chehou Yuan's voice was powerful and resounding.

Qin Yu's heart grew slightly excited.

If he was to be able to learn the methods of refining 'Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures,' then it would likely be helpful to his journey in the Divine Realm.

"Do you know why the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are called 'Grandmist' Spiritual Treasures?" Chehou Yuan asked. After a short moment, Chehou Yuan spoke of the reason himself. "That is because the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures contain within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy!"

Qin Yu grew puzzled. "What is the Grandmist Spiritual Energy?"

In Qin Yu's mind, he knew of the Mortal Realm Worlds' Spiritual Energy, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm's Elemental Spiritual Energy as well as the Divine Realm's Divine Spiritual Energy that Chehou Yuan had just told him about.

However, this Grandmist Spiritual Energy was a complete mystery to Qin Yu.

"This 'Grandmist Spiritual Energy' is something that every Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possesses. Grandmist Spiritual Energy is something that can be discovered but not sought. Even in the Divine Realm... it is very hard for even Godkings to acquire some Grandmist Spiritual Energy. One can only obtain Grandmist Spiritual Energy by chance if one's lucky." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. "Back when I was in the Divine Realm, I was once asked by a Divine King level expert to help refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for him. He had given me ten parts of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Usually, I would save three parts Grandmist Spiritual Energy for myself."

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

This Chehou Yuan was truly treacherous.

“There are two ways to obtain Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The first method is to try one’s luck and search for it all over the place. The second method is to destroy an old Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and obtain the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within it.”

Chehou Yuan shook his head and sighed. “In my entire life, I once refined a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, my greatest desire is still to refine an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu heart jumped.

The target of this Chehou Yuan was truly far-reaching. He wanted to refine the strongest ‘Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure.’

“When solely comparing one’s ability to refine artifacts, then in the entire Divine Realm, even the Exalted Celestials are inferior to me.” Chehou Yuan suddenly said.

“Truly arrogant!” Qin Yu was unable to avoid laughing.

“That is because even the legendary Exalted Celestials are only able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasures, they are all products of nature, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They were not refined by the Exalted Celestials... Although they controlled both the spatial laws and the temporal laws, they were still only able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Yet I, a mere High Level Heavenly Deity, was also able to refine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. When comparing the ability to refine Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, one could tell by a single glance who’s better and who’s worse.” Said Chehou Yuan confidently.

Upon hearing what Chehou Yuan said, Qin Yu was also unable to refrain from admiring this Chehou Yuan.

“Having researched the path of refining artifacts for all these years, I suddenly realized something not long ago... actually, it is not true that the better the material the better the artifact. In order to refine an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure, it is not enough to merely use Grandmist Spiritual Energy and other top notch materials of the Divine Realm.

That's why I decided to come to the Lower Realm." Chehou Yuan continued. "I have passed through numerous Cosmic Spaces searching for some fantastic materials that would help with my refinement."

"Junior from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, by the time you see this image of mine, I will have long since left the Bewitching God Temple." Chehou Yuan's eyes started shining. "That is because not long ago, while I was searching for the materials to use for refinements, I unexpectedly reached a higher level of comprehension. I think I should be able to refine an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure."

Qin Yu felt as if his brain had started buzzing.

Refine an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure?

This Chehou Yuan was that powerful?

"Of course, this is merely a possibility. However, as there is a possibility, I will definitely make an all-out effort to make the possibility bear fruit. That's why I've left here. I have to devote my heart and soul into refining that Spiritual Treasure."

After saying all this, an extremely rare smile appeared on Chehou Yuan's face. "This time around, I do not know whether I'll be able to succeed. Furthermore, I have a feeling... that the day that I succeed in refining an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure might be the day of my death."

Qin Yu frowned.

"You won't be able to understand this. Your comprehension of the heavenly mysteries should still be very low." Chehou Yuan said with a disappointed and frustrated tone. "However, even if it will result in my death, I still want to create an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure."

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from admiring this Chehou Yuan.

This sort of person who was willing to sacrifice his life for his ideals was someone who's worth being admired.

"Junior from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, you have still not

ascended to the Divine Realm yet. Even though your soul's level is very high, I reckon your body's strength is still not up to much. I suspect... with your current strength, you're simply unable to enter the Artifacts Palace and Refining Flames Palace, the locations where the true treasures are located." Chehou Yuan suddenly said.

"Senior Chehou Yuan, you might've underestimated me." Qin Yu muttered.

"Since you've found this place and also saw the image that I left behind, I also cannot let you return empty-handed." A slight smile appeared on Chehou Yuan's face. "The Bewitching God Temple has a total of four palaces and a shared courtyard. When you exit the Front Palace and enter into the courtyard, you should be able to see a spear sticking beside the flower terrace."

Qin Yu was overjoyed.

It would appear that he was still able to obtain a powerful treasure.

Chehou Yuan's gaze turned fuzzy. "That spear is not a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!"

"Not a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?" Qin Yu felt a bit disappointed. According to what he had heard, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures seemed to be very powerful.

Chehou Yuan continued. "The spear does not contain Grandmist Spiritual Energy, that's why it's only a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact! However, that spear was something that I refined through gathering the rare materials of the Divine Realm and spending three entire years. It is the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that I am most proud of. Although it does not have Grandmist Spiritual Energy within it, when comparing its might, then it surpasses ordinary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!"

No matter how calm Qin Yu might be, he still grew excited.

So it turned out that the spear that Chehou Yuan was giving him was actually the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact that he was most

proud of.

"When you've reached the courtyard and see the spear, you merely need to write 'Yuan' on the shaft of the spear to break the barrier placed on it. The spear would then be yours to keep." Said Chehou Yuan.

Qin Yu firmly remembered it.

"Well then, you can leave this room now." Said Chehou Yuan indifferently. Following that, his figure started to slowly disappear.

"Senior Chehou Yuan, thank you." Qin Yu gave a proper bow.

Although he knew that what stood in front of him was an image and not the real person, Qin Yu still grew to admire a genius like Chehou Yuan and his determination to create an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure even with the risk of him losing his life.

Qin Yu exited the cave. He flew past the waterfall and left the room.

"Gaga~~~" Right after Qin Yu left the room, the wall of the corridor once again descended back down. The room was once again hidden.

This time around, Qin Yu did not explore all the rooms one by one. That was because he came to know from Chehou Yuan's words, that even if there were treasures in these rooms, they would still not amount to much. The true treasure was that High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear that Chehou Yuan prided himself in.

After coming out from the corridor, Qin Yu entered another corridor. After reaching the end of this corridor, Qin Yu saw a tunnel.

That tunnel leads precisely to the courtyard.

"I'm about to reach the High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear now. I'd best not be too careless and end up like Immortal Emperor Ni Yang." Qin Yu laughed at himself. He spread out his Divine Awareness to completely cover the area ten meters surrounding him. Actually, even if Qin Yu were to be poisoned by that Divine Realm's poisonous bug's poison, he would still not end up like Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

Back then, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's soul's level was merely that of

a level eight Immortal Emperor. Qin Yu, on the other hand, had already condensed his soul into a Golden Soul Pellet. His soul was even stronger than ordinary Deities. Furthermore, Qin Yu also possessed... the Meteoric Tear.

Having exited the tunnel, Qin Yu finally entered into the courtyard.

This courtyard was very spacious and empty. There was only a single large tree in the entire courtyard. This large tree is so large that it required three to four people to encircle it. Its height was around twenty meters. However, the treetop covered an extremely large area, over a hundred meters in diameter.

There was a long stone bench located in the courtyard. Beside the stone bench was a row of weapons. Swords, spears, staffs, clubs, and all kinds of exotic weapons were all present. According to Qin Yu's knowledge, he suspected that those weapons were all above High Quality Divine Artifact level. They ought to be at the level of Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts.

"Was that the poisonous bug that caused the death of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang?"

Qin Yu saw that in front of that row of weapons were actually several tens of bug carcasses.

"Ni Yang from back then, after he threw Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor off and came to the courtyard, did he get too excited and want to obtain the weapons without paying attention to the bugs under his foot?" Seeing the scene in front of him, Qin Yu was able to imagine what had happened back then.

After a moment, Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward the left side of the courtyard, toward a simple and unadorned spear located beside the flower terrace.

"Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, how could you have known, that this ordinary looking spear was actually a weapon more precious than that entire row of weapons." Qin Yu proceeded to walk towards that spear.

Chapter 31: The Housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple

[TL: In this chapter, IET used two different forms of 'refine.' First, there is the refine to create. (the refine from previous chapter) that I decided to change to refine and create to differentiate. The second form is to refine for usage. Essentially, it has to do with the dripping of blood to form a blood oath. I decided to keep this as refine for now. Editors, if there are any suggestions, please feel free to change them.]

*

In the peaceful courtyard stood a short and robust tree.

Qin Yu slowly walked to the spear beside the flower terrace. At the same time, he was carefully surveying this High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact that the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan, prided himself in. The entire spear was simple, unadorned and black colored. The tip of the spear was very bright. Only on the edge of the tip was there a blood red colored line, adding a hint of murderous aura to the spear. Merely, at this moment, the blood colored line on the edge of the spear was somewhat dull in color.

Upon seeing this spear, Qin Yu had immediately grown fond of it. He liked the feeling of the spear, simple and unadorned, yet still possessing a hint of murderous aura.

"Chehou Yuan's level of skill, regarding barrier techniques, is truly profound to an astonishing level " Qin Yu smiled as he walked to the front of the spear. He then used his finger to write 'Yuan' on the spear.

Right after he finished writing the word 'Yuan', the spear immediately started emitting a faint crimson light.

Qin Yu faintly smelled the stench of blood. His gaze grew brighter and brighter, as he was looking at the spear. After a short moment, that crimson colored light disappeared. However, at this moment, the spear's appearance had already undergone a huge change.

The shaft of the spear was now a dark black color. It was radiating a fascinating deep and black luster. It was like the spear's shaft was able to swallow one's soul.

The tip of the spear was bright and shiny. It was so sharp that merely by looking at it one would feel a burst of chilliness in one's heart.

On the edge of the flat spearhead was a line of bright colored blood. That line of blood extended from the edge and around the entire spearhead. Upon seeing it, Qin Yu had an urge to kill.

"Heavenly Divine Artifacts, I'm not even sure if I can bind it." Muttered Qin Yu.

"You can." Suddenly, a voice sounded.

Qin Yu was immensely shocked. Immediately, he turned his head over to look. However, there was no one behind him. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from displaying a shocked expression. "Am I hearing things? I am certain I heard someone saying something earlier."

"I'm over here." The voice once again sounded from his side.

Qin Yu turned over to look at a lightning speed. He saw a kind looking old grandpa walking over. This kind looking old man continued. "Youngster of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, can you tell me your name?"

Qin Yu frowned as he looked at the man in front of him. He started pondering in his mind. "Who is he? According to the words of the master of the Bewitching God Temple, there shouldn't be anyone else here. How did such an expert appear here?"

The reason why Qin Yu called this old man an expert was because... Qin Yu was unable to detect the aura of the man standing in front of him at all. Qin Yu was certain that this man in front of him possessed an extremely frightening level of power and might even be a Heavenly Deity ranked expert from the Divine Realm.

"I am called Qin Yu, may I ask who Senior might be?" Said Qin Yu immediately.

Where exactly did this old man come from? Is he coming to steal the High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear?

"Me? I am the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, A'Fu. This name was bestowed to me by my master." The kind looking old man said with a smile. "Qin Yu, you can address me as Uncle Fu. If one day you become the master of the Bewitching God Temple, you can also address me as A'Fu."

Qin Yu was stunned.

This great expert in front of him was actually called 'A'Fu?' That master of the Bewitching God Temple truly plays around too much.

"Uncle Fu, how come you're in the Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. "Me? I've lived in the Bewitching God Temple for my entire life. I have never left it. Even when those people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm came in here to test out their luck and try to obtain a Divine Weapon, I still only observed them."

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from feeling ashamed.

It would appear that everything that he had done when entering the Bewitching God Temple was completely known by this Uncle Fu.

"According to the order my master had left behind when he left here, whoever obtains the message my master left behind, shall become his sole successor. So from now on, i will consider you my master's sole successor." Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu felt a burst of dizziness.

However, he instantly recalled what the Bewitching God Temple's master Chehou Yuan had said... "Since you've found this location and also opened the image I left behind, you shall become the sole person with the opportunity to obtain the greatest treasure of my Bewitching God Temple. Of course... as to whether or not you'll obtain it, will depend on your luck as well as your ability."

Combining what Chehou Yuan had said with what Uncle Fu had just said.

Qin Yu realized one thing. Opening that image is merely the starting point, becoming the official successor of the Bewitching God Temple. However, what he'll be able to obtain... that would still have to depend on his own ability.

"Qin Yu, although you are the sole successor of my master, according to the order my master had left behind, you must have sufficient strength in order to obtain the two great palaces. Of course... even if you do not possess sufficient strength, just by merely opening my master's hidden room, you are qualified to obtain this Divine Spear." Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded.

This Uncle Fu mentioned obtaining the two great palaces that the Bewitching God Temple's master left behind, where then are the two great palaces?

"Qin Yu, this spear is a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. With your current soul's level, you are capable of personalizing such an artifact." Said Uncle Fu with a smile. "Quickly, drop some blood on the Heavenly Divine Spear and make it yours."

Qin Yu nodded. He extended his right hand and grabbed the spear.

A coldness that penetrated through the heart. That dark black colored spear shaft sent a ice-cold sensation to Qin Yu following along his palm. Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately dripped blood out from his finger.

"Buzz..." Having absorbed a drop of Qin Yu's blood, the spear immediately started trembling. The crimson colored radiance was faintly emitted once again. The blood line revolving around the tip of the spear had also grown even brighter.

Qin Yu was able to clearly feel a sort of connection, the connection between this spear and his soul!

“Spear name: ‘Waning Snow.’ High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. It’s firmness is so strong that it cannot be destroyed. Two major auxiliary powers: Body Break and Devouring Soul.” Information regarding the Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow had instantly appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

When Qin Yu completely comprehended the attack power of this Divine Spear, Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

“With this Divine Spear, my attack power has increased ten times at the very least.” Qin Yu was overjoyed. “This Divine Spear was said to be so hard that it cannot be destroyed. Furthermore, it can even completely crush its opponent’s body in order to amplify its attack power. At the same time, it also has the ability to devour souls... truly amazing.”

Uncle Fu who stood to the side saw Qin Yu’s expression. He laughed and said. “Only by having the soul devouring effect would an artifact be considered as an absolute top class treasure. Back then, master had collected all kinds of top-notch materials from the Divine Realm and spent three entire years in order to create this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Ordinarily, only powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would possess the ability to devour souls. However, this High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact also possesses it. There is no need for me to say anymore regarding the preciousness of this Divine Spear Waning Snow.”

Excited, Qin Yu nodded his head.

Soul devouring!

That is, devouring the soul’s energy!

Against the true experts of the Divine Realm, mere physical attacks do not possess much effect. Their true lethal weakness is the soul! Only through eliminating the soul would one achieve true victory.

As long as one was struck by this Divine Spear, even if one’s body does not suffer any injury, one’s soul would grow weaker. After being attacked by the Divine Spear numerous times, one’s soul could even disperse. One could easily imagine how powerful this Divine Spear was.

“Body Break. If one’s opponent’s strength is too strong, then even trying to damage their body would be hard.” Said Qin Yu as he smiled.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Body Break. That is an effect caused by the blood line imprint on the spear tip of this Divine Spear Waning Snow. Even if one’s opponent possesses a very powerful body, even if you’re unable to destroy their body, you can still leave behind a hole in their body!”

Qin Yu held the spear with one hand. He brandished it for a little while and was extremely satisfied.

Regarding spears, Qin Yu knew how to use them pretty well.

“Uncle Fu, earlier you said that I am capable of binding this Divine Spear Snow Breaker? How did you determine that?” Qin Yu thought of this. When binding a treasure, it would usually be determined by one’s soul’s level.

However, even though Qin Yu’s soul’s level was very powerful right now, he was still unable to even bind the Meteoric Tear.

Uncle Fu laughed and said. “Refining weapons is indeed dependent on one’s soul’s level. I can tell you that the people of your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm are capable of refining Divine Artifacts when their soul reaches the Emperor level. However, only when their soul’s level reach that of the Deity stage, would they be able to bind Heavenly Divine Artifacts.”

“Some time ago, there was another person from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that came here. Unfortunately his soul’s level was truly too weak. He was unable to even withstand the poison from the Divine Realm’s poisonous insect. Even if he were to be allowed to bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact, he would still be unable to do it.” Uncle Fu lightly laughed.

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

So it turned out that in order to bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact, one’s soul must be at the level of Deities.

Currently, Qin Yu's soul had reached the 'Golden Soul Pellet' stage. That was to say, the level of Deities. However, why was it that he was unable to bind the Meteoric Tear? What exactly was this Meteoric Tear?

"Uncle Fu, are there treasures that even Deities were unable to bind?" Qin Yu asked.

"There are." Uncle Fu nodded and said. "As Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Divine Artifacts are all man made, they are comparatively easy to bind. Yet there is another kind of artifact... Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are hard to bind."

Qin Yu recalled three things... Jiang Lan's Realm, Meteoric Tear as well as that golden bead he obtained on the Fourteen Star Emperor Level Dark Star.

These three items were all items that he was unable to completely bind.

"How hard is it to bind the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?" Qin Yu asked.

"It's not that they are hard to bind, but rather that Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possess spirituality. Binding them requires not only ability, it also requires luck as well as many other things." Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for numerous years. Thus, he also knew quite a lot.

"There are some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that, if brought together by fate, could be bound by even a mortal. However, there are also Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that are hard to bind even for Heavenly Deities." Uncle Fu was smiling. "Grandmist Spiritual Treasures contain within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy. In order to bind them, firstly it would depend on your ability and secondly your destiny."

"Of course, the higher one's soul's level is, the easier it will be for one to bind a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure." Uncle Fu summarized.

Qin Yu nodded in contemplation.

Qin Yu now understood somewhat. Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, regardless of whether they're Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures,

produced by nature, or man made Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, all contained Grandmist Spiritual Energy... binding them was no easy task.

"Jiang Lan's Realm was created by Uncle Lan, it should be an Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure." Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Even with his current strength, he was still unable to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Thus, he had naturally come to the conclusion that it was a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

"As for the Meteoric Tear, it was absorbed into my body when I was still a mortal and could be considered as having recognized me as its master. However, even now, I still have yet to gain complete control over it. It would appear that it is another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure." Qin Yu started smiling.

Although he had still not gained complete control over it even now, that Meteoric Tear had admitted him as its master since back in the Mortal Realm. Evidently, this Meteoric Tear was brought together with him by fate.

Some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were able to be bound by Mortals. That was true.

"Unfortunately for the golden bead, it froze even my Soul's Power when touching it. I truly don't know how to go about binding it." Qin Yu thought to himself. He then immediately shook his head and stopped thinking about it.

After putting away the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact 'Waning Snow,' Qin Yu started chatting with the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, as they walked to the weapons rack with the numerous weapons.

"Back then, that man from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, that came here with the Bewitching God Painting, stepped on a dead poisonous bug. Sigh. With such a weak soul, he still tried to vainly attempt to obtain a Heavenly Divine Artifact. Isn't that courting death?" Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu looked to the numerous dead poisonous bug carcesses on the ground.

“Uncle Fu, is the poison of these poisonous bugs very powerful?” Qin Yu asked.

“Not at all. If one’s soul reached the Deity level and condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet, then even if he were to be poisoned by these bugs, it would take merely a short while for him to remove the poison. Merely, if one’s soul still hasn’t condensed into a Golden Soul Pellet, then one would definitely die upon being poisoned.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

Qin Yu nodded. He then walked to the rack of Heavenly Divine Weapons.

“These ought to be all Heavenly Divine Weapons right? What quality are they?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “These Heavenly Divine Artifacts are all ornaments that my master had casually forged. They are all weapons that are made from the discarded materials guests had left behind. All of them are Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and possess no special abilities. They are extremely ordinary.”

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Discarded materials left behind by guests?

This master of the Bewitching God Temple was truly amazing. He had casually created a series of Heavenly Divine Artifacts and threw them aside as ornaments.

“If you want them, you can have them. However, I suspect you do not have any Heavenly Divine Artifact level spatial ring right? It’ll be hard for you to put them away.” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile. Qin Yu merely smiled mysteriously.

He walked to the front of those weapons. Then, with an intention of his mind.

“Absorb!”

That weapons rack disappeared into thin air. Of course, the series of Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts on the weapons rack was also absorbed into the Jiang Lan's Realm by Qin Yu.

"You." Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in shock. "You possess a Heavenly Divine Artifact level spatial ring? Spatial artifacts are things that are extremely hard to make. My master hated creating that sort of artifact the most. However, to those Godkings, even though they are relatively unskilled at forging artifacts, due to their complete comprehension of the spatial laws, creating those spatial artifacts becomes comparatively easy."

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

There is even specialization in techniques. Those Godkings that stand at the apex of the Divine Realm had completely comprehended the spatial laws. Thus, it was naturally not too hard for them to forge spatial rings. No matter how amazing Chehou Yuan was, his comprehension of the spatial laws was still inferior to the Godkings.

"Uncle Fu, earlier you had said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple left behind two palaces, where are they?" Qin Yu had been concerned about that the entire time.

"I knew that you've been concerned about that the entire time." Uncle Fu turned around and looked to the palaces behind him and to the right of him. He then said. "Qin Yu, this Bewitching God Temple is divided into four great palaces: Front Palace, Transfer Palace, Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace. My master had practically hidden all his treasures within the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace."

Chapter 32: Do You Have a Soul?

"Artifacts Palace? Refining Flames Palace?"

Qin Yu felt that his heart had jumped ferociously. He was already able to guess the status the master of the Bewitching God Temple possessed in the Divine Realm. The treasure storage left behind by such a person, oh how astonishing that would be?

"The palace across from the Front Palace is the Artifacts Palace. The palace to the left of the courtyard is the Transfer Palace. To the right is the Refining Flames Palace." Uncle Fu explained as he pointed at the three palaces.

Qin Yu looked to the three palaces.

The entrance of the Transfer Palace was wide open. It ought to be very easy to enter it. However, the entrances of the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace were completely shut.

"My master's ability to create artifacts could be regarded as the best in the entire Divine Realm. The Refining Flames Palace is the place where my master would generally create artifacts. Inside the Refining Flames Palace is the Refining Mastery that my master had left behind. There are also many instruments that my master used to create artifacts." Uncle Fu said while smiling.

Qin Yu's gaze immediately turned blazing as he looked to the Refining Flames Palace.

Qin Yu understood very well that regardless of whether it was the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Divine Realm or the Mortal Realm, they were all locations where one's strength determines one's status. In a world where those with strength prevail... the status of a master who possessed the greatest ability to create weapons and artifacts, its exaltedness was something one could easily imagine.

Chehou Yuan had also said that there were even Godking level experts that had come to him to ask him to assist them in creating Grandmist

Spiritual Treasures. Chehou Yuan, his craftsmanship ability had reached such a level where even Godkings have come to ask for his help, the status that Chehou Yuan possessed was well imaginable.

"If I were to learn this ability to create artifacts, then it'd likely be a lot easier for me to take Li'er as my wife." Qin Yu's heart grew excited. Qin Yu also knew that even if he were to obtain the Forging Mastery, he would still have to spend a large amount of time in order to become a Forging Master. However, if he didn't have the Forging Mastery... then no matter how hard he tried, it'd still be very difficult for him to achieve major accomplishments in the field of refining and creating artifacts.

After all, the statuses of peak experts of all skills and trades were not something that one could reach with merely effort. There was also the need for Heavenly Resources!

Uncle Fu continued. "Although there are not many treasures in the Refining Flames Palace, contained within it is my master's Forging Mastery. Thus, it can be considered the most important place in the entire Bewitching God Temple. There are two requirements for one to be able to open the Refining Flames Palace."

"What are they?" Qin Yu blurted out.

Even someone as calm as Qin Yu was unable to resist his thirst for the Forging Mastery.

"My master once said that only his disciple would be qualified to succeed the Refining Flames Palace. Thus, of the two requirements to open the Refining Flames Palaces, the first one is.... for one's True Flame to be at the 'White Pure Flame' level!" Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

"White Pure Flame?" Qin Yu was stunned. He only recovered after a short moment. "What level flame is the White Pure Flame?"

Uncle Fu explained. "Generally, the True Flame of Deities are 'Black Divine Flames.' As for experts at the Heavenly Deity level, their body's True Flame is the 'White Pure Flame.' In order to learn my master's refining techniques, merely the requirement to become a disciple is that one's True Flame must be White Pure Flame."

'The requirement to become a disciple is that one's True Flame must be White Pure Flame?' Qin Yu felt bitter in his heart.

Although the Forging Mastery of the Forging Master was extremely precious, the requirement one must meet in order to learn it was extremely astonishing. Fortunately his 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique was also special. Qin Yu was only at the Origin Stage but his True Flame was already the Black Divine Flame.

Qin Yu suddenly thought in his mind. "That Chehou Yuan said that the Bewitching God Temple would block the people from the Divine Realm from entering it. If one haven't reach the Deity level, how would their body's True Flame be at the White Pure Flame level?"

Uncle Fu seemed to have guessed what Qin Yu thought. He continued. "My master had already anticipated that the True Flame of people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm cannot be the White Pure Flame. Thus, he had relocated an item from the Refining Flames Palace to the Artifacts Palace."

Qin Yu started at Uncle Fu.

"What's in the Artifacts Palace?" Qin Yu asked.

"The Artifacts Palace contains within it a large number of things. For example, there are precious forging materials. My master's forging materials are all placed in the Artifacts Palace. At the same time, there are also some precious Heavenly Divine Artifacts and even a couple Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures." Said Uncle Fu solemnly.

Even though he was already prepared, Qin Yu was still unable to refrain from looking at the Artifacts Palace again.

Chehou Yuan's forging materials? Precious Heavenly Divine Artifacts? Precious Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?

"The Artifacts Palace is the storage of all kinds of treasures that my master possessed. It is still possible for you to obtain them." Uncle Fu said while smiling. "There are a lot of things in the Artifacts Palace. At the same time, it is also very messy. There are also precious items like the

Divine Spiritual Crystal Soul, machineries that my master has created and so on."

Qin Yu nodded.

It would seem that practically all of the treasures of the Bewitching God Temple was hidden in the Artifacts Palace. As for the Refining Flames Palace, it contained only the Forging Mastery as well as some forging tools.

Qin Yu suddenly asked. "Uncle Fu, you've said that the master of the Bewitching God Temple had once transferred one item from the Refining Flames Palace to the Artifacts Palace, what is that item?" Qin Yu had a premonition that this item that was transferred was no ordinary item.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. "It was nine 'Purple Origin Flame Beads.'"

"Nine Purple Origin Flame Beads? What is a Purple Origin Flame Bead?" Qin Yu grew puzzled. He had never heard about something called Purple Origin Flame Bead.

Uncle Fu explained. "The Purple Origin Flame Beads are nine Flame Beads birthed by the world. They could be considered as Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures."

'Since they're Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, they most definitely won't be inferior.' That was what Qin Yu thought.

"However, the Purple Origin Flame Beads are merely third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. If one were to compare the preciousness, then they are inferior to even your High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow." Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu nodded as if he had expected that.

He knew that Grandmist Spiritual Treasures only meant that they contained within them Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Their strength was not necessarily higher than that of Heavenly Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, one must also consider as to what quality the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was. A third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure like this was nothing extraordinary.

Uncle Fu's tone suddenly changed. He said. "However, the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads have been re-made by my master. I do not know how my master did it, but he basically combined all nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into one and increased their power by a large margin. At the same time, it turned into the core of the entire Bewitching God Temple."

"Core of the entire Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu suddenly thought of something.

Uncle Fu nodded. "That's right. In the past, these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads were located in the Refining Flame Palace. That was because when my master extract the fire energy from those Flame Beads, it allowed him to create artifacts more effortlessly. This time around, when my master left, he transferred these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into the Artifacts Palace... As long as you can absorb these nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into your body, this entire Bewitching God Temple shall be yours."

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his joy. "This aspect is actually pretty similar to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. The Qingyu Immortal Mansion also has an Elemental Spirit Essence Soul as its core. This Bewitching God Temple also possesses a core."

"My master once told me that it is hard to open the Refining Flames Palace. However, if you are able to open the Artifacts Palace and obtain the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads, then you'll have obtained the Bewitching God Temple. You would then be able to carry the Bewitching God Temple with you and open the Refining Flames Palace when your strength grows stronger." Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu suddenly remembered something.

"Uncle Fu, you said earlier that there are two major requirements to opening the Refining Flames Palace. You've only said that the body's True Flame must reach the White Pure Flame level. What is the second requirement?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

"The second one is truly difficult." Uncle Fu sighed. "When your True Flame reached the White Pure Flame level, you'll be able to open the

entrance of the Refining Flames Palace. However, after you enter the Refining Flames Palace, you'll encounter three great formation arrays. You must break through all three of the great formation arrays in order to obtain it. The second requirement is thus requiring you to achieve a very high level of comprehension toward the Divine Realm's formation arrays and barriers."

Qin Yu was speechless.

Formation arrays, barriers?

Qin Yu knew that this was his biggest failing. That was because the time he had cultivated was truly too short. Formation arrays and barriers are things that required the most time to research.

Furthermore, the requirement of the Refining Flames Palace was to achieve a high level comprehension of the formation arrays and barriers of the Divine Realm. Yet currently, Qin Yu merely knew of some basic formation arrays and barriers of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"What level is that Illusion Array outside of the Bewitching God Temple?" Qin Yu asked.

"That? That's only the lowest, the most basic of the Divine Realm's Illusion Array. Qin Yu, think about it. As even you people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were capable of entering into parts of this Divine Realm's Illusion Array, just think about how low level that formation array is." Said Uncle Fu indifferently. "That formation array was merely something that master had casually set up in order to prevent the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from bothering the Bewitching God Temple unceasingly."

Qin Yu took a deep breath. He started laughing. "Forget about it. I won't think about the matters of opening the Refining Flames Palace right now. Let me first open the Artifacts Palace."

Inside the courtyard, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu walked to the entrance of the Artifacts Palace.

The entrance door of the Artifacts Palace was entirely dark red in color.

This entrance door was not in a style of two opening doors. Instead, the only way to open this entrance door was to slowly lift it up to expose a tunnel leading to the Artifacts Palace.

"My master once said before that the requirements to open this Artifacts Palace are not high at all. The first requirement is to find the mechanism of this entrance door through using Divine Awareness. The second requirement... once you've found the mechanism, I will tell you." Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

Confidently, Qin Yu spread out his Divine Awareness.

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness covered the entire entrance door. It was carefully inspecting every single area of the entrance door.

One time.

No result at all.

"Let me remind you, the mechanism is located above the entrance gate." Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

Qin Yu nodded. He then proceeded to search for it even more attentively, over and over. The entire entrance gate was merely that big. However, Qin Yu searched for the mechanism with his Divine Awareness several times back and forth to no avail.

"Mn?" Qin Yu's Divine Awareness was locked onto two locations toward the bottom of the entrance gate. Earlier, when his Divine Awareness passed through those two places, he had felt that they were unusual.

"What are these two places for?" A Divine Sword appeared in Qin Yu's hand. He struck those two places with his Divine Sword. His Origin Energy had also passed through the Divine Sword and struck on those two places.

Suddenly...

Cyan lights exploded outward from those two places. At the same time, two protrusions appeared from those two places.

"Very good. You've accomplished the first requirement to opening the

Artifacts Palace. Originally I thought your soul's level to be at the Golden Soul Pellet stage. However, it would appear that your soul has already reached the Pre-infant Soul stage." Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu in confusion.

Pre-infant Soul?

"Uncle Fu, you said that my soul has reached the Pre-infant Soul stage?" Qin Yu asked again.

Uncle Fu said matter-of-factly. "As far as I know, in order to detect the hidden mechanism, one's soul must reach a level close to that of a High Level Deities. In order to find the hidden mechanism in the door, one's soul must reach the Pre-infant Soul stage. If you did not reach the Pre-infant Soul stage, then how could you have found the location of the mechanism?"

Qin Yu nodded in understanding.

"Could it be that this Uncle Fu is not a Heavenly Deity level expert?" Qin Yu grew puzzled.

Qin Yu knew very well himself that his soul was merely at the Gold Soul Pellet stage. For him to be able to luckily find the location of the mechanism, it likely was because of the assistance from the Meteoric Tear that allowed his Soul's Power to be even more sensitive.

"If Uncle Fu was a Heavenly Deity level expert, he should be able to discover my soul's level. However, he was unable to discover it... then he isn't a Heavenly Deity. However, I am unable to detect Uncle Fu's aura at all. Why is that the case?" Qin Yu grew puzzled.

With Qin Yu's current soul's level, if he was a deity, Qin Yu would definitely be able to tell.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his confusion.

"Qin Yu, as you've found this hidden mechanism, these two protrusions have also appeared. What you must do now is to grab these two protrusions with your hands and pull the entrance door up." Said Uncle

Fu.

Qin Yu woke back up from his pondering.

“Pull up the entire stone entrance door?” Confidently, Qin Yu walked to the two protrusions. These two protrusions were merely a foot taller than the ground. The distance between the two protrusions were just right for Qin Yu to grab onto them with his hands.

Qin Yu grabbed the two protrusions and started pulling them.

“Heeh!”

Qin Yu shouted. The muscles in his arms immediately started bulging. However, the entrance door did not move in the slightest.

“You can use both your body’s power as well as the energy within your body. It is all fine as long as you can open this entrance door.” Said Uncle Fu as he stood to the side.

At this moment, Qin Yu was half squatting and grabbing firmly onto those two protrusions.

Nine Steps Force, Gold Force, Origin Energy… Qin Yu poured all of his power into his hands. Qin Yu’s muscle’s strength had also burst forth to their limits. His face had also turned red.

“Rise!”

Qin Yu roared. This was the strongest power that Qin Yu possessed!

Qin Yu’s muscles started to tremble. His muscles were clearly bulging. However, the entrance door merely slightly trembled and then stopped responding.

“To be able to make the entrance door tremble, that means… once you increase your strength to three times the strength you possess now, you’ll be able to pull the entrance door up completely.” Said Uncle Fu who stood to the side.

Qin Yu was unable to help himself from letting go of the protrusions.

“According to the set up that my master had made, in order to open the

main entrance door, one's power must reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. In order to find the hidden mechanism, one's soul must reach the Low Level Heavenly Deity level. My master had said... that at the very least, one must reach this level to be qualified to possess the Bewitching God Temple." Said Uncle Fu slowly.

"Low Level Heavenly Deity?" Qin Yu was shocked.

His strength was comparable to one third of that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity?

"Your soul's level have reached the Pre-infant Soul. If you continue to train, you should be able to increase your strength to Low Level Heavenly Deity level." Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu was once again puzzled.

"Uncle Fu, do you have a soul?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Qin Yu was unable to think of a reason why he was unable to detect even the slightest amount of aura from Uncle Fu. There was only a single possibility... Uncle Fu does not have a soul. However, could a human not have a soul?

Uncle Fu was unable to refrain from looking at Qin Yu with a shocked expression. He then calmed down and said with a smile. "You've found out? That's right, I do not have a soul."

Chapter 33: Puppet

As Qin Yu was unable to detect Uncle Fu's aura, he had concluded that Uncle Fu should be levels above him. However, Uncle Fu was unable to detect his true strength. That appeared to be a contradiction. Qin Yu was only able to think of one possibility... that Uncle Fu does not have a soul.

However, Qin Yu was unable to accept this conclusion. Thus, he blurted out that question. Yet, Uncle Fu's response had truly shocked Qin Yu.

"Uncle Fu, you truly do not have a soul?" Qin Yu asked again to confirm.

Uncle Fu smiled and nodded. "That's right, I don't. What, is that strange?"

"How is that possible? The most important aspect of a person is their soul. If one does not have a soul, how could they exist?" Qin Yu retorted. "Even if one were a Heavenly Deity, I'd suspect that one would still die without a soul."

Uncle Fu smiled and instead asked Qin Yu a question in response. "Have I said that I am a person?"

Qin Yu was stunned. "Uncle Fu, you mean?"

Uncle Fu took a deep sigh. "I am not a person at all. Instead, I am a puppet that was created by my master. Merely, I am a relatively high level puppet."

"Puppet?" Qin Yu was listening attentively.

"In the Divine Realm, some of the high level craftsmen are able to directly create bodies. After placing some simple sentience into the bodies, those bodies would then become puppets." Uncle Fu shook his head and said while smiling. "Merely, to create a puppet is very difficult. For one, it is hard to create a human shaped corporeal body. Secondly, it is hard to install wisdom and sentience into the body."

Qin Yu suddenly recalled the hometown of his master Lei Wei.... that science and technology cosmos where Earth was located in.

“I know of a Mortal Realm level cosmic space. In the cosmic space, there is the existence of a kind of science and technology. Within that was the existence of artificial intelligence.” Qin Yu said.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said unconcernedly. “I too gained some knowledge of the existence of the science and technology cosmos during the time when I was in the Divine Realm. It is merely an ordinary level cosmos of the same level as the Mortal Realm. They utilize extrinsic matters to research the cosmos. That is truly very low level... as far as I know, there has yet to be a single science and technology cosmos that has managed to breakthrough the bindings of the Mortal Realm to a cosmic space at the level of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Merely by relying on external forces, without cultivating one’s own body, it was very hard to achieve success.

“Furthermore, that sort of intelligence is also very low level. It possesses neither emotions nor the ability to think for itself. It is merely a very low level intelligence. However, the ‘puppets’ that Deity level experts create, they are practically no different from people when looking from the exterior.” Uncle Fu said.

“Indeed.” From the conversation with Uncle Fu, Qin Yu sensed that Uncle Fu possessed the same intelligence as people.

“Uncle Fu, how did puppets manage to possess intelligence?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “Regarding that, I am honestly not very certain. That it because even in the Divine Realm, there are not many people who know how to create puppets. In the Divine Realm, those who possess puppets as servants are all people with great status and power.”

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a thing.

“Uncle Fu, look.” With but a thought, the Sword Immortal Puppet that was bestowed to him by Uncle Lan flew out from Qin Yu’s body. “Is this

the sort of puppet that you spoke of?"

Qin Yu still remember that back then when Uncle Lan gave this to him, he had called it the 'Sword Immortal Puppet.'

"This is a puppet." Uncle Fu instantly confirmed it. However, after looking at it for a long time, he said. "The material that was used to create this puppet isn't very precious. Its body's toughness also could not be considered very strong. Merely, the expert who created this puppet possessed an extremely high level of craftsmanship. He was actually able to make such a result from ordinary materials."

"How good is the strength of this puppet?" Qin Yu promptly asked.

Uncle Fu said indifferently. "The skeleton of this puppet could be considered as being tough and durable. I reckon it's comparable to a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Yet, its muscles are only ordinary. However, I sense that this puppet's skeleton and muscles complements one another. It was forged extremely skillfully. To be able to create such a puppet, there are also not many experts in the Divine Realm that are capable of doing it."

Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan, for all these years, thus he also know quite a lot.

"However, this puppet does not have intelligence." Uncle Fu was a bit puzzled. "I believe that for an expert who could refine such a harmonious corporeal body, it should not be hard for him to install simple intelligence to this puppet."

Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

Uncle Lan had actually given him a Divine Realm's puppet. This signified that Uncle Lan's intention was to give Qin Yu a better guarantee in his survival. It was very simple why Uncle Lan did not install intelligence to the puppet. Uncle Lan wanted Qin Yu to rely mostly on himself.

"Uncle Fu, how good is your corporeal body?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

A confident shine flashed through Uncle Fu's eyes. He said. "As the

housekeeper of the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm, there are not many puppets that are stronger than me in the entire Divine Realm. My body's toughness... is definitely at the level of High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact!"

Qin Yu was startled.

High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Oh how tough and durable that was! It was likely that even ordinary High Level Heavenly Deities did not possess such a valiant body. Uncle Fu's body was actually this powerful.

"However, what use is there for my body to be tough? Although I possess the same intelligence as people, I still do not possess a soul. I am not a living thing and cannot cultivate nor could I comprehend the spatial laws... With my strength, if I were to encounter a Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then I'd have my hands tied, waiting to be captured." A trace of helplessness appeared on Uncle Fu's face.

Qin Yu understood.

Experts of the Heavenly Deity level most likely possess a very powerful comprehension toward the spatial laws. When experts reach that level, who among them would actually fight you in close range? Through merely controlling the space, they're able to execute people from afar. This was also the reason why Uncle Fu stated that he is inferior to Mid Level Heavenly Deities.

Inside the courtyard, a leaf floated by Qin Yu and slowly landed on the floor.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look. "Uncle Fu, what is the name of this large tree?"

"Red Tung Tree. It is also classified as a treasured variety in the Divine Realm. Red Tung Trees grows extremely slowly.... this Red Tung Tree is already several billion years old." Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu looked to the Red Tung Tree in front of him in shock. This tree had a girth requiring three to four people to surround it. Its height was only around twenty meters. Its treetop could also be considered wide. The

diameter was over a hundred meters.

However, a height of twenty meters and a girth requiring three to four people to surround it.

Had this been in Qin Yu's hometown... the Purple Mystic Star's 'Great Wilderness,' then a tree of this height and thickness could be seen everywhere. In merely several tens of years a tree would be able to grow to this size. However, this tree was several billions of years old!

"It's only this tall after such a long time?" Qin Yu was somewhat shocked.

"You'd best not underestimate the Red Tung Tree. I can let you know explicitly that this Red Tung Tree definitely worth more than your High Quality Heavenly Divine Spear Waning Snow." Said Uncle Fu with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu looked to the Red Tung Tree in amazement.

"The Red Tung Tree, whether its roots or its branch, they are all extremely tough and durable. Their toughness are naturally comparable to ordinary High Quality Divine Artifacts. If one were to create items using either the roots or the branches of the Red Tung Tree, then one could make a Low Quality or Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact." Slowly said Uncle Fu as he looked to the Red Tung Tree. "Especially the trunk of the Red Tung Tree. With such a thick Red Tung Tree trunk, with merely a slight refinement, its toughness would definitely be at the level of High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact."

Qin Yu now understood that this Red Tung Tree was covered with treasures.

"This Red Tung Tree was a reward that my master had sought for when he helped Godking Lei Bu refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Back then, Godking Lei Bu was very pained to give this to my master too." Uncle Fu said while smiling. "I suspect that in the entire Divine Realm, the only tree that's more precious that a Red Tung Tree would be the legendary Ancient Ironwood Tree."

Qin Yu was shocked. He did not expect for there to be a tree even more amazing than the Red Tung Tree.

"That Ancient Ironwood Tree is something that even my master had never seen before. He had only seen a branch from the Ancient Ironwood Tree before. It was a material that a High Level Heavenly Deity brought with to my master when asking him to help create an artifact." Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu naturally understood it in his heart.

Even the Bewitching God Temple's master had never seen it before, the preciousness of the Ancient Ironwood Tree was something that one can well imagine.

"Uncle Fu, I am unable to open this Artifacts Palace. What should I do?" Qin Yu looked to the stone entrance door beside him. He felt a bit helpless in his heart.

Uncle Fu still had a face filled with smiles. He said. "Don't worry. Didn't I tell you this before? As you've opened the image my master had left behind, you are then the sole successor of my master. It is fine for you to be unable to open it now. It is not too late for you to come back when you possess the strength to open it in the future."

"By the time I possess the strength to open it, I reckon I'll already be in the Divine Realm." Said Qin Yu helplessly.

"Even if you've ascended to the Divine Realm, you could still find people to assist you in descending to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm after your strength has increased greatly." Comforted Uncle Fu.

"Is it very easy for one to descend from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Qin Yu grew puzzled.

Uncle Fu shook his head repeatedly. "Of course not. Other than Godkings and Exalted Celestials who would casually pass through space, the rest of the people, including people of high status like my master, would require others to help them if they want to descend to the lower realm."

“Require others to help them?” Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. He was waiting for Uncle Fu’s response.

“It is too early for you to ask this. When you reach the Heavenly Deity level and attain a status in the Divine Realm, you would naturally know how to descend to a lower realm. At that time, you merely need to spend some treasures to bribe others to help you descend.” Said Uncle Fu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling. Bribe?

It would appear that interpersonal relationship was the same everywhere.

Qin Yu suddenly remembered a question that he had. “Uncle Fu, didn’t you say that people who possessed the aura from the Divine Realm were incapable of entering the Bewitching God Temple? Once I ascend to the Divine Realm, even if I descend back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm later, I reckon the Bewitching God Temple would still not allow me to enter it.”

“Haha… you are wrong about that. Although the Bewitching God Temple blocks people with the Divine Realm’s aura from coming in, you’d best not forget that I am the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple. As my master is not present, I am the administer of the Bewitching God Temple. As long as I discover that it is you who has come, I would naturally give you access.” Said Uncle Fu.

Hearing Uncle Fu saying that, Qin Yu also had a long sigh of relief.

The treasures left behind by the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm, even if he had to return back here after ascending to the Divine Realm, it would still be worth it. Qin Yu had heard that even the Godkings of the Divine Realm had asked Chehou Yuan to help before.

“If I have the opportunity, I must definitely learn Chehou Yuan’s artifact forging skills.” Thought Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, with your current strength, it is impossible for you to open the Artifacts Palace and the Refining Flames Palace. As you’ve already been to the Front Palace, let me bring you to the remaining palace, the Transfer

Palace." Uncle Fu said those words and started walking.

[ED(Robin): I want him to ask about the treasure that the Cyan Emperor obtained sooo badly :D]

Qin Yu followed behind Uncle Fu. The two of them proceeded to walk toward the Transfer Palace.

Unlike the Refining Flames Palace and the Artifacts Palace with closed doors, the Transfer Palace's entrance was wide open. Furthermore, the entrance to the Transfer Palace was extremely wide. The entrance with a height of around merely ten meters actually possessed a width close to thirty meters.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu stepped past the entrance of the Transfer Palace.

"This is?" Qin Yu looked to the Transfer Palace in confusion. The Transfer Palace was very strange. There was no room whatsoever. Only numerous thick and solid pillars were present. Furthermore, there were words written on each and every pillar.

"There are over thirty pillars here, what are they for? These pillars are not as tall as the roof, they are not there to support the roof at all." Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

What exactly are these thirty some erected pillars there for?

Upon seeing Qin Yu's expression, Uncle Fu opened his mouth and said. "Qin Yu, you ought to know that the higher level a cosmic space was, the more steady it is. My master possessed the strength of a High Level Heavenly Deity. In the Divine Realm, he was still incapable of breaking through the space barrier. However, with my master's strength, he was able to easily create a space channel in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"That's right. The space in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is much more steady than the space in my hometown, the Purple Mystic Star." Qin Yu said.

The space of the Mortal Realm was something that even a level nine Heavenly Immortal could rip apart. However, the space in the Immortal,

Devil and Demon Realm, even if one were a level nine Immortal Emperor, one would still need to use a large amount of energy and a Divine Artifact to rip apart the space. Just by comparing that, the stability of the spaces was easily seen.

"My master is a master at creating artifacts and puppets. Likewise, he is also extremely good at making space channels. These thirty eight pillars are thirty eight space channels that leads to thirty eight different cosmic spaces." Said Uncle Fu dully.

Qin Yu however, was greatly startled.

Space channels that leads to thirty eight different cosmic spaces?

"How, how is that possible?" Qin Yu found it hard to believe.

"How is that not possible?" Said Uncle Fu indifferently. "For a cosmic space at the level of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. For example, if my master wanted to create a space tunnel that connected the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with the Dinosaur Realm, he would be able to create that easily. After all, my master is a High Level Heavenly Deity. He is merely a step away from becoming a Godking."

Qin Yu could only nod.

High Level Heavenly Deity. Their comprehension toward the spatial laws were definitely not something the current Qin Yu was able to imagine.

"How do you make a space channel?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

"I am not sure myself. However, the space channels look resemble black holes." Uncle Fu suddenly said.

Qin Yu was stunned. "Black hole? How is that possible? I am most definitely unable to withstand against the gravitational force of a black hole." Qin Yu knew very well how hard it was for him to resist the gravitational force of the Eighteen Emperor Level Dark Stars. Thus, there was no need for mention of the gravitational force of a black hole.

"I merely said that they are similar to black holes. I never said that they

are black holes. Their gravitational forces is many times smaller than a real black hole." Said Uncle Fu with a slight smile.

Only then did Qin Yu understood.

Uncle Fu pointed at the erect pillars and said. "These pillars are not real entities. You are able to directly step into them. You'll enter the space channel when you do. As for which cosmic space they lead to, they are written on each of the pillar."

"Thirty eight cosmic spaces. Truly amazing." Qin Yu started checking out the pillars one by one.

"Dinosaur Realm. Discovered Heavy Milky Spiritual Bead on the Flowing Cloud Star."

"Illusion Devil Realm. Discovered Five Clever Blocks Stone on the Sky Blue Star."

"Third Cosmic Space of the Mortal Realm. Discovered Black Ivory Spring Water on the Maywind Star."

On each of the pillar listed the cosmic space that it leads to as well as the precious material that was discovered on the cosmic space. Among them, those cosmic spaces of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm all possessed names. However, the Mortal Realm's cosmic spaces merely have numbers to indicate them. Evidently... there were too many Mortal Realms and they do not possess the same name.

"My master purpose was finding peculiar materials. Thus, he naturally proceeded to search for them through each and every cosmic space. Constructing set space channels allows my master to travel about those cosmic spaces more effortlessly. Of these thirty eight cosmic spaces that these space channels leads to, twenty two of them are of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The other sixteen are all at the level of Mortal Realm." Said Uncle Fu.

At this moment, Qin Yu did not say anything.

That was because he saw the words written on a pillar.... "Eleventh Cosmic Space of the Mortal Realm. Discovered Bipolar Spiritual Stone on

the Purple Mystic Star.”

Chapter 34: Returning Home

Purple Mystic Star!

Seeing those words, Qin Yu appeared to be struck by lightning. Scenes immediately flashed through his mind. The scene of when he was training as a child, the scene when he was chatting with his big brother and second brother happily in the hot spring, the scene when he was together with his Royal Father...

Returning home!

Qin Yu felt as if his entire soul was throbbing. The impulse to return home had instantly lifted up heavy waves in the calm ocean that was Qin Yu's mind. Qin Yu was unable to hold down that urge to return home at all.

"Uncle Fu, you said that I can reach the cosmic space listed in on the pillar just by entering it?" Qin Yu asked.

"That's right. Why? Are you planning on entering one?" Upon seeing Qin Yu's expression, Uncle Fu asked.

Qin Yu took a deep sigh. "The Purple Mystic Star is the place that I lived in my childhood. Although I have reached a level where I could rip apart space, it is still very hard for me to create a space channel that would allow me to reach the Mortal Realm. I still do not have the strength to do that."

"Fortunately, Senior Chehou has already refined such a space channel." Qin Yu was overjoyed.

"It is fine if you want to enter it. However, Qin Yu, you must definitely never forget to come back when you have the strength to open the entrance door to the Artifacts Palace." Uncle Fu said, entrusting this task to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

"Rest assured, I will definitely return." After Qin Yu said those words, his gaze shifted toward the pillar in front of him.

Qin Yu took a step and disappeared into the pillar.

In an instant, everything changed.

Qin Yu felt that his body was rapidly passing through space. The only thing that he could see was the chaotic space rifts. It was something that Qin Yu would frequently see when he ripped apart spaces. After about seven breaths' time, Qin Yu felt that the scene in front of him had changed.

The chaotic space rifts had disappeared. A boundless outer space appeared before Qin Yu.

"The gravitational force here is truly small." Qin Yu turned around. He saw that there was an unremarkable space tunnel behind him. From a glance, this space tunnel appeared to be a black hole. Merely, the gravitational force of this black hole was too small.

Qin Yu understood that once he entered this black hole, he'll be able to return back to the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu remembered this place in his heart.

"The Purple Mystic Star ought to be not far away from here." Qin Yu looked to the boundless outer space. He immediately started to spread out his Divine Awareness. Upon spearing out his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the range of his Divine Awareness was much greater than the time when he was in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu had a very clear-headed sensation that as long as he just slightly spread a bit of his energy, he would easily be able to rip apart the cosmic space of this Mortal Realm.

"The space here is indeed a level lower than the space of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Qin Yu waved his hand.

Instantly, a over ten thousand meters long enormous space crack appeared before Qin Yu. Engulfing energy was being emitted by this space crack unceasingly. Merely, this engulfing energy did not affect Qin Yu in the slightest. After a short moment, this space crack was automatically restored by the cosmic space.

“It would appear that what Zhou Xian did back then could not be considered as anything exceptional.” Gasped Qin Yu.

[TL: have to check out who Zhou Xian was. Dude’s Li’er’s cousin. That scrub who killed tons of mortals and almost killed Qin Yu.]

Back then, in front of Qin Yu, Zhou Xian was able to rip apart the space with a wave of his hand and easily extinguish everything in a location. The Qin Yu from back then was indeed shocked and stunned.

However, from the way it seemed now, the space that Zhou Xian ripped apart and extinguished back then was merely the space of the Mortal Realm. The space of the Mortal Realm was the lowest level space. Ripping apart such a space was nothing exceptional. The current Qin Yu was also capable of easily accomplishing such a thing.

“The Purple Mystic Star, its distance is indeed not far from here.” Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had already covered the Purple Mystic Star that was located about half a galaxy away from where he stood.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu disappeared from the cosmic outer space.

Qin Yu stood on the Yellow Stone Star. He was looking at the enormous planet located not far from him.... the Purple Mystic Star. Back then, Qin Yu had trained on this Yellow Stone Star until he finally reached comprehension and attained the ‘Dark Star Realm’ of Stellar Transformation.

The Purple Mystic Star, when looking at it from the faraway Yellow Stone Star, one could still see that it was filled with torrent-dashing flames and a white colored mist. Those are naturally the Two Great Extreme Regions of the Purple Mystic Star. Qin Yu’s figure was rapidly flying toward the Purple Mystic Star.

As Qin Yu approached, he began to see the vast ocean of the Purple Mystic Star. He had also seen the Chaotic Astral Ocean located within the middle of the vast ocean. On the north of the Chaotic Astral Ocean was a small area of land. That was the Hidden Dragon Continent. The large area of land to the north of the Chaotic Astral Ocean was the

Soaring Dragon Continent.

[TL: Qianlong Continent → Hidden Dragon Continent. Tenglong Continent → Soaring Dragon Continent]

As he looked at the various locations on the Purple Mystic Star, various scenes began to form in Qin Yu's mind.

The time when he was training on the Hidden Dragon Continent.

The struggle and battles in the Seabed Cultivation Realm.

The frantic burning by the Heavenly Flames on the Soaring Dragon Continent.

Qin Yu stood in front of the Purple Mystic Star. However, he still did not go to the Purple Mystic Star. Only after a long time did Qin Yu manage to calm his disturbed frame of mind. He shook his head, forced a smile and sighed. "The closer to home, the more timid one gets."

Soon after, Qin Yu's figure disappeared. Evidently, he had arrived at the Purple Mystic Star.

Hidden Dragon Continent.

It had already been around four thousand years since Qin Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. In the period of four thousand years, numerous dynasties have succeeded through the Hidden Dragon Continent. There was no dynasty that was capable of having perpetual glory.

The Qin Dynasty of the olden days, the Han dynasty of the olden days, the Song dynasty of the olden days, they have all become things of memories.

In the current Hidden Dragon Continent where mortals lived, a rare unity has occurred.

The Tang Dynasty Empire!

Li Shi, the founding emperor of the Tang Dynasty Empire fought for close to half of his lifetime. In the end, he managed to unify almost the entire Hidden Dragon Continent. With the exception... of the restricted

area of humanity, the Great Wilderness, which belonged to Demon Beasts.

The Tang Dynasty Empire had existed for over two hundred years. Currently, it is incomparably bustling. However, because it did not have any enemy, the hierarchy of the entire empire appeared to be decaying somewhat. The people sought for pleasure, beauty and longevity....

This had also caused true cultivators to become even more esteemed.

Tang Dynasty Empire. Broad Hill City.

The Broad Hill City was a remarkable large city of the Tang Dynasty Empire. The most famous things in this city is the beautiful women and the fine foods. The beautiful women of this city have attracted a great amount of gifted scholars. The fine foods have attracted some nobilities and people of high standings.

There was no need to mention how flourishing the Broad Hill City was. When night falls, lanterns were hung in all of the streets and alleyways of the Broad Hill City. The night was actually the most flourishing time for the Broad Hill City. People would walk about the street. There were many people wearing embroidered clothes. There were also servants following behind those people.

“Master, where are we heading to today?” A servant asked respectfully.

This master had a potbelly. He flicked his thin mustache with his pinkie finger. With a light smile, he said. “Today we shall go to the Moonlight Boat.”

“Yes, master.” Said the servant respectfully.

However, right at this moment...

A brilliant light landed from the sky. That was a sharp sword!

That master with the big belly’s expression immediately changed. He violently inhaled. That potbelly of his actually violently grew smaller. This master’s right fist had also grown red. Following a violent gale, this master violently smashed his fist forward.

His fist actually created sonic boom as it flew forward.

“Bang!”

The longsword shattered. The assassin also spurt out a mouthful of blood before immediately escaping.

The servant’s eyes shined with a cold light. He was about to chase after the assassin. However, the master coughed. Indifferently, he said. “Don’t chase. That man is merely a bronze assassin of the Heavenly Net. Even if you chase him, it’s still useless.”

“Someone from the Heavenly Net?” The little servant’s expression also changed. “Master, then…”

“Return first. Whoever it is that wanted to kill me, they’ve actually only hired a bronze medal assassin. They truly are belittling me a bit too much.” This master’s complexion turned cold. He immediately turned around and proceeded to leave.

The scene that had just happened on the street was seen by many people in the restaurant beside the street.

“Heavenly Net? The Heavenly Net is actually still in existence.” Muttered a black clothed youth who sat in the restaurant.

This was precisely Qin Yu who had arrived on the Hidden Dragon Continent. Having returned to his hometown, Qin Yu did not immediately return home. Instead, he proceed to first get to know his hometown of four thousand years later first. Furthermore, Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had covered the entire Purple Mystic Star. On the Purple Mystic Star, only his second brother, Qin Zheng, still remained.

As for his Royal Father Qin De, his big brother Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the others, none of them remained on the Purple Mystic Star. Even his little sister from back then, Little Lu, also disappeared from the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu knew that the cultivation speed of his brothers and them could still be considered relatively fast. Adding on the treasures that he had left behind, the four thousand years was sufficient for them to ascend to the

Immortal Realm. As for his second brother Qin Zheng, the fact that he still remained in the Mortal Realm now was also something that Qin Yu had anticipated. After all, the second brother Qin Zheng was the one with the slowest cultivation speed among the three brothers.

"That man from earlier was a bronze medal assassin from the Heavenly Net. Never had I expected that the hidden expert Boss Wang actually possessed such a strength." Some of the sons of nobilities in the restaurant started chatting.

"Only a bronze medal assassin. It would appear whoever it was that wanted Boss Wang dead was unwilling to spend enough money. If they were to have requested for a 'bone ash' assassin from the Heavenly Net, who would possibly be able to escape?" Another son of nobility said.

Qin Yu was shocked upon hearing that.

Bone ash assassin?

Back when he was still in the Mortal Realm, it seemed that there were no such rank called 'Bone Ash' among the assassins.

"The changes of four thousand years is truly great." Qin Yu lightly sighed. He then drank the wine in his cup. After all these years, the wine brewing skills of the Hidden Dragon Continent had actually increased greatly.

"Brother Li, I've heard that the eldest daughter of the number one martial family, the Qin clan, Miss Qin Yutong was about to arrive to the Broad Hill City. Do you all know of it?" Said a son of nobility.

"Brother Guo, I've already known about this. If I didn't, why would I rush to this Broad Hill City? Furthermore, I know that Miss Qin Yutong ought to be arriving tomorrow." Said that Brother Li.

"Miss Qin Yutong is the number one beauty amongst the martial world. If anyone were to be able to marry her, then not only would he obtain a beauty, he would also be able to learn the top martial techniques of the Qin clan."

"That's of course. The Qin clan has existed and inherited over three

thousand years of martial techniques. There is absolutely no need for us to suspect of their strength."

Immediately, a group of people started chatting around the topic of this 'Qin Yutong.'

Qin Yu instead grew suspicious.

"For this Qin clan to be able to exist and inherit over three thousand years of martial techniques, this ought to have something to do with second brother." Thought Qin Yu in his heart. However, according to Qin Yu's thoughts, he did not believe that his clan would only be a mere martial arts clan.

Furthermore, after merely inspecting with his Divine Awareness.

In his family's headquarters, the Flame Capital City, other than his second brother, Qin Zheng, there was also many Dujie level experts and Loose Immortal level experts. With such strength, the Qin clan was strong enough to compete against some of the cultivation sects of the Soaring Dragon Continent.

[TL: Dujie = about to undergo tribulation]

On the second day, Qin Yu also slightly observed that Qin Yutong. She was indeed an outstanding beauty. However, he did not care too much about her. Soon after, Qin Yu started roaming around the cities of the Hidden Dragon Continent.

After three days.

Qin Yu arrived at the Flame Capital City.

Flame Capital City was the headquarters of the Qin clan. Even after all these years, it is still the capital!

Although the dynasties of the Hidden Dragon Continent changed many times, all of the dynasties knew of one thing... there was a great hidden clan in the Hidden Dragon Continent, the Qin Clan. This clan possessed the strength to instantly destroy an entire dynasty.

Therefore, in all these years, the Flame Capital City has always been

under the control of the Qin clan. The Prince Who Pacified the East's Mansion from back then has already been renamed the Virtue Garden. In the four thousand years, the master of the Virtue Garden had always been from the Qin clan.

Qin Yu stood on the outside of this Virtue Garden by himself.

"I, have returned." Said Qin Yu softly.

Outside of the gate of the Virtue Garden's Mansion House. Other than Qin Yu, there was no one else who dared approach it. Whenever someone approaches the Virtue Garden's Mansion House, the guards of the Virtue Garden would always 'coldly' stare at them. However, with Qin Yu standing there, the guards instead seemed to act as if they didn't see Qin Yu.

Furthermore, even some of the people that were walking by acted as if they didn't see Qin Yu. Whenever lights shined on the area that Qin Yu stood, they would automatically distort.

Qin Yu's comprehension regarding the spatial laws was sufficient enough for him to distort the space and make it so that no others can see him. It might be that he was unable to accomplish such a thing so easily in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, the space of the Mortal Realm was extremely simple and effortless for Qin Yu to control.

At this moment, a father and daughter walked by. The woman was wearing a veil. The father was instead wearing plain and simple clothes.

Even though the woman was wearing a veil, Qin Yu was still able to see through her appearance. This woman was precisely that so called number one beauty of the martial world that Qin Yu had met yesterday, Qin Yutong.

"Father, why did the clan master gather everyone from the branch family over?" A twenty years old or so beautiful young lady said to the black clothed middle aged man beside him via voice transmission.

This middle aged man responded back indifferently via voice transmission. "Don't ask. Our clan master has already dispatched the

order for us to gather three days ago. He most definitely has something important to tell us."

This pair of father and daughter were both using the voice transmission that internal experts were proficient in. With Qin Yu's strength, he was able to easily hear their conversation.

The guards of the Virtue Garden's Mansion House stopped this pair of father and daughter. This pair of father and daughter displayed their invitation card. Immediately, the guards allowed them entrance.

"Branch families? Never had I expected for second brother to separate our clan into different branches. However, this is also good." Qin Yu was calmly looking from the entrance of the mansion house. In merely a day, many people had displayed their invitation cards and entered into the Virtue Garden's Mansion House. These people had all come here either by themselves or with one or two people.

"Master, are you not coming in?" A voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

Mind Voice Transmission. It was the Ink Qilin. Only the Spiritual Beast that possessed a soul connection with Qin Yu, Ink Qilin, knew that Qin Yu have arrived.

"Ink Qilin, you've told the news of my return to my second brother, right?" Asked Qin Yu through Mind Voice Transmission.

Chapter 35: Second Brother Qin Zheng

"Yes, that's right master. Qin Zheng already knows that you have returned. That is the reason why he has gathered all of the Qin clan branch families to the Virtue Garden." Said the Ink Qilin extremely sincerely.

"It's fine for my second brother to know that I have returned. I will go and meet my second brother later. For now, I shall first go and check out what the descendants of my Qin clan are like." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

"Yes, master." Answered the Ink Qilin.

Immediately afterwards, Qin Yu calmly walked through the gate of the Virtue Garden. With Qin Yu's comprehension toward the spatial laws, how could those guards that are not even Heavenly Immortal level possibly be able to see him?

Qin Yu was walking step by step on the familiar hallway.

"This is the place where my big brother used to live in." Qin Yu looked to a courtyard manor. "However, after four thousand years, this place has been rebuilt countless times." Qin Yu was able to sense that the tiles and bricks have been refurbished.

"This place has actually became a prohibited area where others are not allowed to enter." Qin Yu smiled.

After strolling through the entire Virtue Garden, the mansion house of the Prince Who Pacified the East from back then, Qin Yu discovered... the residences that he, his big brother as well as his Royal Father lived in were all guarded. Outsiders were not allowed entrance into those places at all.

"Second brother's cultivation speed is indeed slow." Qin Yu's Divine Awareness clearly detected his second brother's current strength... Middle Stage Kongming. He had only reached Middle Stage Kongming after four thousand years. This sort of cultivation speed was indeed something that would cause one to be speechless.

[TL: Kongming = Enlightened stage.]

After returning to his hometown, Qin Yu's mood was very tranquil.

The courtyard manors that used to be residences that guests of his family stayed in have now turned into places that some people from the Qin clan branch families stayed in. All of these people were people standing at the apex of the Tang Dynasty Empire. However, in the headquarters of their clan, each and every one of them were extremely modest. That was because all of these branch family members knew that... their status were all obtained through the help of the main Qin clan. Furthermore, the Qin clan's true strength were extremely terrifying.

Qin Yu walked to the entrance of a courtyard manor.

"Dad, are we not going to be able to see younger brother in the future?" A familiar voice sounded.

"It's that Qin Yutong." With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu entered into the courtyard manor.

At this moment, Qin Yutong was chatting with her father.

"Yutong, do not think too much about it. This is the order of the sole existing Utmost Supreme Second Elder of our Qin clan. Not only our branch family, the other branch families have also sent over the elites of their younger generations." Qin Yutong's father Qin Fulan sighed helplessly and said.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

The sole existing Utmost Supreme Second Elder?

"I understand." A trace of helplessness appeared on Qin Yutong's face. She then looked to her father. "Father, have you seen the Utmost Supreme Second Elder before?"

"I have once. You too ought to know of the identity of the Utmost Supreme Second Elder. He is the true first Emperor of our Qin Royal Dynasty from back then." Qin Fulan gasped in admiration.

A trace of adoration appeared in Qin Yutong's eyes. She said. "Of course

I know about the Utmost Supreme Second Elder. Not only him, I also know of the Utmost Supreme First Elder. Back then, he led our Qin Royal Dynasty's army and swept across the entire continent unobstructed. Furthermore, the most powerful was the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. I have heard that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder's strength pieces through the heavens. He was the first among our Qin clan to ascend to the Immortal Realm."

"Not only that. Utmost Supreme Third Elder's strength was even more frightening than what you have imagined. The reason the powers of the Chaotic Astral Sea is so considerate of our Qin clan, that too is because of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder." Qin Fulan said after a gasp of admiration. "I have grown up hearing about the achievements of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Sigh, he is the true genius."

"Aren't I the same? I have also grown up hearing about the achievements of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. He is the first person in the Hidden Dragon Continent that had reached the Xiantian stage using external martial techniques. In a mere twenty years, he entered the cultivation world... I truly didn't dare to believe that he managed to enter the Xiantian stage using external martial techniques. Oh how much pain and suffering he must've gone through? Nowadays, those martial arts circle's sons of nobilities would come to me and show off. Each and every one of them managed to attain their status through the help of their status. Yet they think that they're extraordinary. When comparing to the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, those people are truly..." Qin Yutong have traces of disdain in her eyes.

[TL: Xiantian = Innate.]

Qin Yu who had been listening from the side was unable to refrain his laughter.

So it turns out that this Utmost Supreme Third Elder was actually he himself!

"Unfortunately reaching the Xiantian stage through external martial techniques was truly too difficult. I have heard that in every generation,

our clan would select ten outstanding disciples to train in the external techniques. However, in the past four thousand years, almost everyone was unable to continue to move forward the moment they reached the pinnacle of external martial arts technique.Only one have managed to successfully trained in the external techniques, merely your uncle Qin Shitian.... but, I've heard that the martial technique that your Utmost Supreme Third Elder practices is extremely powerful!" Said Qin Fulan.

"Uncle Qin Shitian. I know of him. Each and every disciple of our Qin clan revere him. He is the sole successor to the Utmost Supreme Third Elder after all these years." Qin Yutong gasped in admiration.

Upon hearing this, Qin Yu was startled.

There's a successor to the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique? Qin Yu immediately covered the entire Virtue Garden with his Divine Awareness. Back then, Qin Yu merely spread out his Divine Awareness to search for his second brother and had not carefully observed the other people.

However this time around, Qin Yu managed to easily detect the person training in the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique.

"Early stage Nebula stage. To be able to reach this stage in about forty years could be considered as being pretty good." Qin Yu instantly discovered that man called Qin Shitian.

"Yutong, when are you going to get married? Dad cannot wait any longer. To be honest, there are still some that are pretty good among the people that are chasing after you." Said Qin Fulan while smiling.

Qin Yutong shook her head. "I'm not thinking about it for now. I do not seek for my future husband to possess the perseverance and talent at the level of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. I merely want him to possess a tenth of the perseverance and talent of the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Those sons of nobilities..."

Qin Yu was startled. He then started laughing. "Amusing, amusing."

"Who are you?" Qin Yutong was shocked to find that there was actually

a black clothed youth standing not far away.

Qin Fulan also turned around. Seeing this black clothed youth, he immediately said humbly. “Are you also a descendant of my Qin clan?” Qin Fulan knew that.... even if one were a powerful cultivator, they would also not be able to easily charge into the the Virtue Garden of the Qin clan. That was because there was a Clan Protecting Divine Beast within the Virtue Garden. The information regarding the Clan Protecting Divine Beast was something that practically everyone from the Qin clan knew about.

“That’s right, I am from the Qin clan.” Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. His gaze shifted to Qin Yutong. “Little girl, sometimes, you must not possess too high of a demand for your husband. It is all fine as long as he fits.”

“Little girl?” Qin Yutong opened her eyes wide. “How much older are you compared to me?”

“I am much much older than you.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

At this moment, Qin Fulan’s heart was beating. He was able to sense the special aura that Qin Yu radiates. That is the kind of aura of someone who have assimilated with the heaven and earth. Even though he had met the Utmost Supreme Second Elder only once, he could also sense that the Utmost Supreme Second Elder was inferior compared to the man in front of them.

“He might be a certain Loose Immortal expert of my Qin clan.” Though Qin Fulan in his heart. In the past four thousand years, there have been quite a few Loose Immortal experts in the Qin clan.

And right at this moment, another man walked into the courtyard manor.

“Qin Fulan.” The person who arrived said indifferently.

“Lord Emissary.” Upon seeing the person who have arrived, Qin Fulan immediately bowed. Even Qin Yutong bowed.

In the Qin clan there are Clan Protector Emissaries. The Clan Protector

Emissaries are divided into three levels. The gold clothed Clan Protector Emissaries are the lowest level. The blue clothed Clan Protector Emissaries are a slighter higher level. The highest level was the black clothed Clan Protector Emissaries.

Even the lowest level gold clothed Clan Protector Emissaries, their strength was at the very least at the Nascent Soul stage.

[TL: Yuanying → Nascent Soul.]

"Clan master has ordered, in two hours, everyone is to be in the Maple Evening Hall to attend in the banquet." Said that gold clothed Emissary. Immediately after, he turned and left. It was as if he didn't see Qin Yu at all.

Only when the Emissary left did Qin Fulan and Qin Yutong raise their body back up.

"Eh, how come Lord Emissary seemed to not have seen that person at all?" Qin Yutong looked to Qin Yu with a confused expression. If Qin Yu's status was high, then the gold clothed Emissary would at the very least salute to him. If Qin Yu's status was to be lower, then he would at the very least salute to the gold clothed Emissary. However, the gold clothed Emissary did not even look to Qin Yu the entire time. This was something that brought about confusion to others.

Qin Yu walked to a stone bench on the side and sat down. He said. "If I want him to see me, then he'll be able to see me. If I don't want him to see me, then he won't be able to see me." Soon after, Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a wine jar. He drank a mouthful. "Mn, the wine from the Flame Capital City is the best afterall."

Qin Yutong and Qin Fulan looked to each other. However, they were unable to say anything.

Standing in front of others, if he wanted others to see him then they will, if he didn't want others to see him then they won't, is there such a remarkable ability? That was something that neither of them have ever heard of before.

Qin Yu continued to drink in the courtyard manor happily.

Two hours later.

Inside the Maple Evening Hall.

At this moment, a large number of people from various great Qin branch families were gathered in the Maple Evening Hall. These people have covered several tens of tables. One could easily imagine how many people there were. However, at this moment, none of the people have moved their chopsticks. That was because the Clan Elder had yet to arrive.

Qin Yu was also seated on a corner table of the Maple Evening Hall.

The Qin clan merely checked the invitation cards of everyone outside the entrance. They did not do any checking afterwards. That was because everyone knew... that there is no one in the Hidden Dragon Continent that would dare come to stir troubles for the Qin clan.

Because of the fact that for some branch families only one person come while for other families there might be two or three people, the amount of food that was prepared was still extremely big. With Qin Yu joining the rest, the other people had thought that Qin Yu was also someone from the branch families.

“The Clan Master has arrived!” Said a gold clothed Emissary in the front of the Maple Evening Hall. Immediately, everyone stood up.

The current Clan Master of the Qin clan walked in from the back hall followed by four blue clothed Emissaries. This Clan Master’s eyes were filled with calmness. Qin Yu nodded in his heart. The strength of this Clan Master is not strong. He is merely a middle stage Nascent Soul stage expert.

“Everyone, today is a day of great happiness!” The first word from this Clan Master had caused all of the branch clansmen to become stunned.

That was because everyone remembered that... not long ago, the Utmost Supreme Second Elder had personally ordered for all of the branch families to dispatch the elites of their younger generations to the Virtue

Garden so that they could be hidden all over the continent in order to keep the bloodline of the Qin clan intact. At the same time, he claimed that... the Qin clan is faced with an enormous calamity. All of the branch families were alerted by that. However, in a blink of an eye, this Clan Master actually stated that today is a day of great happiness.

Although they were shocked, the branch clansmen did not grow noisy at all.

"Everyone, please rest assured. The Utmost Supreme Second Elder had personally ordered for all of the elite younger generations that was dispatched all over the continent to be returned to each and every branch family. Furthermore, the Utmost Supreme Second Elder... would soon come to the Maple Evening Hall." Said the Clan Master loudly.

No matter how calm they were, the branch clansmen still started to make a racket.

"Utmost Supreme Second Elder will be coming? Am I mishearing things?"

"For real? Utmost Supreme Second Elder will be coming?"

Even Qin Fulan had only met the Utmost Supreme Second Elder once. And that was because he was the leader of a Qin branch family. Amongst those sitting in the hall, there are less than ten who have even seen the Utmost Supreme Second Elder.

"Quiet." A voice sounded from the side entrance of the Maple Evening Hall. A black clothed Emissary had walked in.

Immediately, everyone had grew silent.

The legendary Clan Protector Emissaries of the Qin clan were separated into gold clothed, blue clothed and black clothed. This black clothed level was the highest level of the Emissaries. Even the weakest among them have reached the Kongming stage. The stronger ones have even reached the Dujie stage.

With three black clothed Emissaries leading the road, a scholarly youth wearing a light yellow colored gown walked in.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The Clan Master saluted respectfully.

The Qin clan changed its Clan Master once every hundred years. However, the position of the Three Utmost Supreme Elders were everlasting. Any one of the Three Utmost Supreme Elders possessed strength that surpassed the Clan Master by far.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The people sitting below have finally woke back up to reality. Each and every one of them respectfully bowed.

Only a single person did not bow, it was Qin Yu.

“Second brother.” Qin Yu merely slightly nodded.

Qin Zheng saw Qin Yu. A pleasantly surprised expression erupted from his eyes. However, Qin Zheng was also an Emperor in the past and had also controlled the Qin clan for four thousand years. In an instant, he held back his emotions and also nodded to Qin Yu.

The couple Clan Protector Emissaries saw that Qin Yu did not bow and was about to immediately shout at him angrily.

“Do not be impulsive.” Qin Zheng’s Spiritual Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in the minds of these couple people.

When all of the branch families lifted their heads back up, Qin Zheng said with a light smile. “Everyone, a while earlier, our Qin clan was faced with a calamity. However now, the calamity has passed. I am currently deploying all of the elite younger generations. I believe that within a month, they would all be returned to their respective families. Everyone could also be at ease now.”

All of the great branch families heave a sigh of relief upon hearing those words from the Utmost Supreme Second Elder.

A while back, the calamity have caused all of the branch families to become frightened.

“Everyone, please enjoy the banquet.” After Qin Zheng finished his words, he proceeded to walk down toward the banquet hall.

Those people, upon seeing Qin Zheng walking down toward them, were

all excited speechless. Qin Zheng merely nodded and smiled. He then walked to Qin Yu's table and looked at Qin Yu.

"Second brother, your administration is indeed pretty good. There must be more than ten thousand descendants of our Qin clansmen now, right?" Qin Yu stood up.

"To be exact, the Qin clan, when all is added up, numbers over eighty thousand people now." Qin Zheng said.

"Qin Yu walked to Qin Zheng. "Second brother!"

"Third brother." Qin Zheng also looked straight at Qin Yu.

Qin Yutong who sat on the same table as Qin Yu heard the conversation of the two and grew dumbstruck.

"Everyone, please do not spread what you have heard today." Qin Zheng glanced at everyone present in the Maple Evening Hall.

Soon after, Qin Yu and Qin Zheng left the Maple Evening Hall together.

"Dad. Am, am I mishearing things?" Qin Yutong looked to her father. Qin Fulan also found it to be hard to believe. "If I am not mishearing things, then that person is the legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder."

"Him, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?" Qin Yutong instantly recalled about talking about the conditions for her husband in front of Qin Yu. She immediately grew red.

All of the leaders of the numerous branch families in the Maple Evening Hall were excited. The Utmost Supreme Third Elder had returned? What sort of calamity would there be then? Everyone was excited to the peak. Everyone was at ease now.

To ease the minds of everyone present, that was the reason why Qin Yu called Qin Zheng second brother in front of everyone present.

With his strength, there was no need for him to be secretive at all.

Chapter 36: Qin Yu's Return

Inside a secluded courtyard manor was a simple and unadorned stone table. On top of the stone table was six or seven small dishes and two jugs of wine.

Qin Yu and Qin Zheng were sitting around the table and chatting with each other.

"Little Yu, fortunately you have come back this time around. Otherwise, our Qin clan would definitely suffer serious injury." A trace of smile was on Qin Zheng's face. His mind had also grew a lot more relaxed.

Ever since the Ink Qilin told Qin Zheng of Qin Yu's return, Qin Zheng had grown completely relieved.

"Second brother, what exactly had happened?" Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng smiled and said. "Ever since you've ascended, our Qin clan have been slowly expanding. Furthermore, the Peng Devil Island of the Chaotic Astral Ocean have looked after us greatly. This had allowed our Qin clan to progress steadily. However, several tens of years ago, the Peng Devil Island's Island Master, Lian Chong, ascended."

"Lian Chong?" The scene of the time when he saved Lian Chong from his eighth Loose Devil Tribulation appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

"That's right, ever since Zong Jue ascended, Lian Chong's mother became the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island. After Lian Chong's mother ascended, Lian Chong's father became the new Island Master. With the support from his parents and adding on the fact that his own strength was also pretty good, Lian Chong became the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island after his father." Said Qin Zheng while smiling. "Lian Chong had always remembered your benevolence in saving his life. Thus, he is usually relatively concerned about the wellbeing of our Qin clan. This had allowed our Qin clan to become very stable and without any calamity befalling it."

Qin Yu nodded.

“If I have the opportunity, I would definitely go and thank Lian Chong.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“However, ever since Lian Chong ascended to the Devil Realm, trouble has befallen our Qin clan.” Said Qin Zheng helplessly.

“What kind of trouble?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng said helplessly. “Do you still remember that before you ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, you had left behind some Immortal Artifacts in the Qin clan and even deemed one of the Top Quality Immortal Artifacts sets among them as the Inherited Treasure of our Qin clan?”

“Right, I do remember that. Back then, I have obtained all those Immortal Artifacts in the Ni Yang’s Realm. Thus, leaving behind some for the clan is only natural.” Qin Yu remembered it clearly.

Back then, after Qin Yu successfully cultivated in the Yellow Stone Star and returned back home, during the period of time when he stayed at home, Qin Yu had arranged the plans for the Qin clan. That set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts was composed of a Top Quality Immortal Armor and a Top Quality Immortal Sword.

“We knew of the principle of not showing off one’s valuables. That set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts was something that we had never told outsiders about. Only Lian Chong who was benevolent toward us knew of it... however, we suspect that Lian Chong might have told about them to some of the experts of the Peng Devil Island. The current Peng Devil Island’s Island Master have started to long for our set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts.” Said Qin Zheng helplessly.

Killing intent shined through Qin Yu’s eyes.

To those that threatened his clansmen, especially a threat at the level of wiping out the entire clan, it was best to take care of it as soon as possible.

“However, as Lian Chong’s family of three were three successive Island Masters of the Peng Devil Island, Lian Chong’s influence toward the Peng

Devil Island was still very great. That newly appointed Island Master of the Peng Devil Island also would not dare to come killing at us directly. He feared that he would be opposed by some of the elders of the Peng Devil Island." Said Qin Zheng with a smile.

Qin Yu was able to guess that.

For such a large power like the Peng Devil Island, if one does not possess an unequalled strength like that of Zong Jue, then when one becomes the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island, they definitely have to take into consideration of the elders and experts of the Peng Devil Island.

The Lian family of three were all Peng Devil Island's Island Masters. Thus, Lian Chong likely would've also entrusted some elders before he ascended. Hence, that newly appointed Island Master naturally would not dare to openly come and threaten the Qin clan.

"Thus, that new Island Master had told about this information to a single person, the current controller of the Great Wilderness, a twelve tribulation Loose Demon with the name Xiu Ku. This Xiu Ku is extremely powerful!" Said Qin Zheng solemnly.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently.

A twelve Tribulation Loose Demon was the equivalent to a level nine Heavenly Demon. A person of such strength would only dare to proclaim himself hegemon in the Mortal Realm. In front of the current Qin Yu.... such level nine Heavenly Demons, even if ten thousand of them were to appear, Qin Yu would still likely be able to exterminate them all with a single wave of his hand. After all, they were of two completely different standards.

"A twelve tribulation Loose Demon. Back then, the controller of the Great Wilderness, Yu Lan, also tried to steal our Qin clan's Immortal Artifacts and lost his life. Could it be that this newly appointed controller of the Great Wilderness didn't take lesson from his predecessor?" Said Qin Yu cold and matter-of-factly.

Qin Zheng shook his head and said. "It is very normal. That twelve

tribulation Loose Demon is a High Level Divine Beast. In the entire Chaotic Astral Ocean and the Dragon Clan, there had not been any newly emerged Super Divine Beast. In this world, there is truly no one capable of defeating that new controller of the Great Wilderness."

"When there are no tigers in the mountain, the monkey would become king." Qin Yu said with a light smile.

QIn Yu still remembered the years back then before he ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. With the Five Clawed Golden Dragon Fang Tian, the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue as well as the emissaries from the upper realm descending. With all these experts present fighting for the treasures within the Ni Yang's Realm.

At that time, even someone of Yu Liang's ability was merely a nobody.

Back then, Qin Yu was merely at the Dacheng stage. Yet, he was competing with those people. Yet now, Qin Yu's strength was comparable to that of Deities. However, he had allowed his clan to be humiliated by such a nobody! Qin Yu spread out his Divine Awareness and covered the entire Purple Mystic Star.

"What did the two of them say?" Qin Yu looked to his second brother.

Qin Zheng said. "At the beginning, they merely threatened us and I did not pay attention to them at all. However, not long ago, those two simultaneously sent people to display me a message. They wanted me to hand over that set of Top Quality Immortal Artifacts within a year. Otherwise, they would not give us face and directly attack us."

"It would appear that they also have things they were concerned about." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Qin Zheng nodded and said. "Of course they are concerned. The new Peng Devil Island's Island Master as well as new controller of the Great Wilderness were afraid that they'll encounter retaliation when they reach the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. After all, with Zong Jue and the Lian family, they are definitely stronger than them."

"If these two people were to attack, they would definitely kill all of our

Qin clansmen." Sneered Qin Yu. "They would definitely wipe out our clan completely."

Qin Yu was able to understand the mindset of these two people.

After all, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was boundless. From the way these two people thought... even if the Qin clansmen in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of this information, it was also highly unlikely that they would be able to find them in the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Only because of that did these two people dared to do such a thing.

"The two of them never anticipated that, Little Yu, you'd return to the Mortal Realm." Said Qin Zheng while smiling.

Ever since he knew of Qin Yu's return, Qin Zheng had been very happy the entire time.

"Well then, let's not talk about these two people anymore. It'll only dampen the mood." Qin Yu shook his head and said. Immediately after, he said. "Second brother, when did big brother and Royal Father ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Is there a way for me to contact them?"

Qin Zheng shook his head. "In the past four thousand years, there were over ten people from our Qin clan that had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Big brother was the first to ascend. Royal Father and Uncle Feng were instead pretty late. However, they both managed to successfully ascend."

"I've noticed that we have quite many Loose Immortals in our Qin Clan. What's with that?" Qin Yu asked, puzzled.

With the Immortal Artifacts that the Qin clan possessed, it shouldn't be hard for them to ascend.

"That was a regulation set by me. Only a few people were qualified to bring the Immortal Artifacts into the Immortal Realm. The rest of the people must rely on their own strength. Even if they were to fail and become Loose Immortals, they would still be able to increase the strength

of our Qin clan in the Mortal Realm." Said Qin Zheng as he ate the food.

"That is good too. However, it's also hard for me to find my Royal Father and big brother." Qin Yu frowned.

Trying to find his Royal Father in the boundless Immortal Realm was indeed a difficult matter.

After all, with the range of his current Divine Awareness, trying to search through the entire Immortal Realm was not a simple task. There were close to twenty star fields in the Immortal Realm and several hundred galaxies.

"Second brother, do you know anyone who is about to ascend to the Immortal Realm?" Qin Yu suddenly asked.

That was because Qin Yu knew that if someone were to ascend to the Immortal Realm, he would ascend to the same location others from the same planet have ascended to. This holds true for also the Devil Realm.

Qin Yu believed that with his Royal Father's strength, it was likely that he was still on the same location he had ascended to. Even if he had left, he likely wouldn't have left far away.

"Ascend?" Qin Zheng muttered.

Suddenly, Qin Zheng's eyes shined. He said. "There is a person from our Qin clan that has reached the middle Dujie stage. I suspect that he'll soon be undergoing the tribulation."

Qin Yu shook his head. "That's too slow. Reaching the Dujie middle stage would still require one to undergo the tribulation. Only after reaching the Dacheng stage would one be able to ascend. That's too slow.... are there any Dacheng stage experts?"

Qin Zheng said helplessly. "Our Qin clan's history is too short. The number of experts we possess isn't too overwhelming. We truly do not have anyone who has reached the Dacheng stage. I think... only in the Soaring Dragon Continent would there be someone who fits your requirement."

“Soaring Dragon Continent?” Qin Yu suddenly smiled.

“I am truly foolish. There are sects in the Soaring Dragon Continent that are capable of communicating with the Immortal Realm directly. They definitely know... which planet they would ascend to. Won’t it do if I just go and ask them about it?” Qin Yu grew relaxed.

“In that case, everything’s good. Come, Little Yu, drink.” Qin Zheng raised his wine cup for a toast.

Qin Yu also smiled and raised his wine cup to toast.

The two brothers toasted and drank their wine in a single gulp.

The second day.

Within the boundless Great Wilderness located on the East of the Hidden Dragon Continent, the new controller of the Great Wilderness, Xiu Ku, was currently in his back hall. He was lying on a chair and enjoying the massage from beautiful demon foxes.

“You should be Xiu Ku, right?” A voice suddenly sounded from nowhere.

Xiu Ku who was originally dozing off and enjoying the massage violently opened his eyes. Only now did he notice that there was a man standing in the middle of the back hall. For some unknown reason, he was unable to see clearly the facial appearance of this person no matter how hard he try. Even the light that grew closer to that man appeared to be swallowed.

“Who are you?” Xiu Ku’s expression changed.

“Didn’t you want the Top Quality Immortal Artifacts of the Qin clan? If I were to give you a Divine Artifact, would you want that?” Said that man.

Xiu Ku took two gulps of saliva. He looked to the two Demon Fox maids beside him. As if they were stunned, the two maids were unable to move.

“You two Demon Foxes, listen carefully. Tell the remaining people of the Great Wilderness that I am taking your new controller, Xiu Ku and that the previous controller of the Great Wilderness, Yu Liang had longed for my Qin clan’s Top Quality Immortal Artifacts and ended up dying.

Never had I expected that you, Xiu Ku, also dared to long for them. I reckon you've also prepared for the same ending as Yu Liang." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Only at this moment did Xiu Ku know who it was that had come.

"No, I wouldn't dare...." Said Xiu Ku in great fear. However, he had merely said a few words before he discovered that he was unable to utter a sound no matter how hard he tried to speak.

"Have the two of you heard that clearly? Have the Great Wilderness prepare to select a new controller for the Great Wilderness. If they do not wish to suffer the same fate as the previous two controllers of the Great Wilderness, then they can feel free to come to the Qin clan and seize their Immortal Artifacts. I would welcome them at any time."

After Qin Yu finished saying those words, his figure instantly disappeared.

Xiu Ku had also disappeared alongside Qin Yu.

Only after Qin Yu disappeared did those two Demon Fox maids manage to regain their ability to move. At this moment, the two of them started shouting in dismay. Immediately, three eleven tribulation Loose Demons have rushed in.

"Where is his Lordship the controller?" One of the three enormous demons shouted.

The two Demon Fox maids possessed deathly pale complexions. One of the two said stammeringly. "He was arrested. That man said, said, to tell the lords to select another new controller."

The complexion of those three enormous demons with status second only to Xiu Ku all changed.

"That man, had also said, that if, if, your lordships want to, to follow the footsteps of the previous two controllers, then go ahead and go to the Qin clan to seize their Immortal Artifact." Said the Demon Fox main stammeringly.

The three enormous demons glanced at each other.

“Qin clan, there’s such an expert in the Hidden Dragon Continent’s Qin clan?” The three great demons have all grown silent. To capture a twelve tribulation High Level Divine Beast without a word or movement, such strength had already brought fear to them.

Not only the Great Wilderness, the same sort of thing had happened in the Peng Devil Island.

Merely, compared to the Great Wilderness, the spectacle in the Peng Devil Island was even greater.

That was because the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island was having a meeting with the six great elders and some of the important high level experts. However, Qin Yu appeared during the meeting.

At the moment when Qin Yu appeared, all of the people in the Peng Devil Island were shocked to find that they were unable to move.

“Lian Chong is a close friend of mine, I shall give him face. This time around, it was merely your new Island Master that were thinking of taking advantage of my Qin clan. Thus, I will only take him with me. Well then, everyone, continue your meeting. Go and casually select a new Island Master.”

Just like that, Qin Yu brought the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island and left with a teleportation.

All of those eleven tribulation and even twelve tribulation experts of the Peng Devil Island were shocked to find out that... they were unable to even see Qin Yu’s facial appearance. In front of Qin Yu, they were as helpless as ants.

Regardless of whether it was the Peng Devil Island or the Great Wilderness, both of them selected a new Island Master as a new controller. At the same time, everyone engraved this day in his or her minds.

Who exactly was this supreme expert that had suddenly appeared? This brought fear to everyone.

Flame Capital City. Inside the Virtue Garden's Mansion House.

"Second brother, how shall we take care of these two? You decide." Qin Yu and Qin Zheng both sat on top of chairs. As for the controller of the Great Wilderness, Xiu Ku, and that Island Master of the Peng Devil Island, Lan Tie, they were unable to move in the slightest.

Qin Zheng checked these two people out.

The controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku and the Island Master of the Peng Devil Island Lan Tie were both filled with fear.

Qin Yu was too powerful!

In front of Qin Yu, the two of them were incapable of even killing themselves. They were not at the same level at all.

"Controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku, what is his true form?" Qin Zheng suddenly asked. "I've heard that the new Island Master of the Peng Devil Island was also a Demon Beast."

"One is from the leopard clan whereas the other is from the bird clan." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu. "Third brother, don't you think that it's too easy on them for us to kill them? Do you have any Spiritual Beast Ring? I sense that our Qin clan's defense is not sufficient."

"Spiritual Beast Ring? I've used them all. However, such a simple artifact was extremely common in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The many great Demon Emperors of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas all know how to create them." Qin Yu's gaze turned to Xiu Ku and Lan Tie. "The two of you, do you wish to die or become spiritual beasts?"

Chapter 37: Flowing Spring Galaxy

The controller of the Great Wilderness Xiu Ku and the Peng Devil Island's Island Master Lan Tie's hearts were both filled with agony and pain.

"Are you two willing to become Spiritual Beasts?"

The two great leaders of the Great Wilderness and the Peng Devil Island were now going to be forced to become Spiritual Beasts that were controlled by others. Was one's life more important or one's liberty more important? Of course, becoming a Spiritual Beast does not necessarily mean that one's liberty would be lost. However, one's ego would be lost!

"Are you done thinking? The two of you can also choose death." Qin Yu lifted his tea cup and drank a small sip from it.

Against his enemies, Qin Yu has never been compassionate or lenient toward them. That was because Qin Yu knew that if he were to be compassionate and lenient, then these people would not be thankful but instead would be harboring their hatred within their heart. With all these years of battles, Qin Yu already knew when he ought to be fierce!

"I, I am willing!" Said Lan Tie as he clenched his teeth. Only, the muscles on Lan Tie's face were trembling slightly. One could imagine the anger he was holding back.

Xiu Ku took a glance at Lan Tie beside him. He then looked to Qin Yu. "If I am to become a Spiritual Beast, I am only willing to become your Spiritual Beast."

"I don't need one." Qin Yu stood up. "The number of Spiritual Beasts I possess far exceeds your imagination. Much less you, even if a Demon Emperor wanted to become my Spiritual Beast, I would still not care about it." Qin Yu had an indifferent expression on his face.

Xiu Ku and Lan Tie were dumbstruck.

To not even care about Demon Emperors? What was the strength of this man in front of them? How could there be such an expert in the Mortal

Realm?!

“Xiu Ku, I do not have the time to waste on you.” Qin Yu’s brows slightly creased.

Qin Zheng glanced at his third brother. He nodded in his heart. In this world, one must be benevolent toward certain people. However, against some people, there was no need for benevolence. Only through knowing this would one be able to live even better.

“I agree!” Those words were forced out from Xiu Ku’s teeth.

Qin Yu and Qin Zheng glanced at each other. They both had smiles on their faces.

Qin Yu asked his Spiritual Beasts in his Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and discovered that a level eight Demon King called Jun Xiao was proficient at refining artifacts. He was also extremely proficient in refining Spiritual Beast Rings. Thus, Qin Yu ordered this level eight Demon King to refine the Spiritual Beast Rings.

“Second brother, order two people to confine these two people first.” Qin Yu said to Qin Zheng.

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, if they tried to flee, then....”

“Rest assured, their powers have been completely sealed by me. Even in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there are also not many people who are capable of breaking my seal.” Said Qin Yu with a smile. However, his words were filled with confidence.

Qin Zheng nodded and then casually ordered two gold clothed Emissaries.

“Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” Said the two gold clothed Emissaries respectfully.

Qin Zheng nodded. He then looked to Qin Yu. “He is my third brother. That is, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder.”

The two gold clothed Emissaries had already been told by their close friends, that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder had appeared. Yet at this

moment, hearing those words from Qin Zheng himself, the two of them were capering madly with joy. They both looked to Qin Yu. After all, the two of them have grown up listening to the stories of Qin Yu. Seeing their idol in their hearts, the two of them grew very excited.

"Second brother, are these both descendants of our Qin clan?" Qin Yu asked.

Qin Zheng smiled and nodded. "These are both the descents of our Qin clan with pretty good abilities. However, the path of cultivation is indeed hard. Of the eighty thousand descendants of our Qin clan, the number of descendants that have managed to attain success in cultivation is still truly too few. For some of our branch families, only one person was able to cultivate in an entire generation."

At this moment, the two gold clothed Emissaries were chatting with each other via Voice Transmission.

"Fourth Bro, is he the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?"

"That's right. The Utmost Supreme Second Elder had said it personally. Never had I expected that the Utmost Supreme Third Elder would look this young. His appearance also resembles the Utmost Supreme Second Elder greatly. As expected from blood brothers."

"When we return and tell First Bro and them that we have personally seen the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, they will definitely be extremely envious of us."

Suddenly, Qin Zheng's voice sounded. "Where is your etiquette when you see the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?"

These two gold clothed Emissaries who were shocked to see their idol only now woke up to reality. The two of them hurriedly said. "We pay our respects to Utmost Supreme Third Elder."

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Mn, continue to put effort into your training." Immediately, these two gold clothed Emissaries were extremely moved. The legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder had actually spoken to them.

Immediately after, Qin Yu looked to Lan Tie and Xiu Ku.

“In these couple days, the two of you better behave yourselves. Do not hope that you’ll be able to escape... with my seal within your bodies, no matter where the two of you would try to escape to, I would still be able to find you... furthermore, killing the two of you is also an extremely simple matter for me.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Xiu Ku and Lan Tie laughed bitterly in their hearts.

Having seen Qin Yu’s strength, how would they possibly dare to try escaping?!

At this moment, Qin Zheng said to the two gold clothed Emissaries. “The two of you are to carefully watch over them. You must not make a mistake.”

“Yes, Utmost Supreme Second Elder.” The two gold clothed Emissaries complied with the order. In front of Qin Yu, the two of their voices were both in high spirits.

Afterwards the two gold clothed Emissaries detained and escorted Xiu Ku and Liu Tu down.

“Second brother, I’ve heard that there’s a successor to my ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique? And his name is Qin Shitian?” Qin Yu suddenly said. Regarding this Qin Shitian, Qin Yu was still somewhat looking forward to meeting him.

After all, he could be considered the sole successor to his ‘Stellar Transformation’ martial technique.

“Haha, Little Yu, so you’ve already heard about it. Good. I shall order him here.” Qin Zheng immediately spread out his Spiritual Awareness and sent a Spiritual Awareness Voice Transmission. Soon after, a tanned scraggly bearded man walked in.

Qin Yu carefully inspected this man called Qin Shitian.

Qin Shitian. His appearance was very firm and persistent. Qin Yu was able to tell that this Qin Shitian was a forthright and straightforward

man. His bright eyes were staring at Qin Yu.

"Utmost Supreme Third Elder?" Qin Shitian was a bit uncertain.

Qin Zheng who stood to the side said. "What's with the Utmost Supreme Third Elder? Just call him master. Little Yu, what do you think?"

"Master?" Qin Yu was slightly startled. A figure had suddenly emerged in Qin Yu's mind... Liu Hanshu.

"Little Yu, what are you thinking about?" Qin Zheng noticed that Qin Yu was absent-minded, thus he asked.

"Oh, no, nothing." Qin Yu looked to Qin Shitian. Seeing the longing expression in Qin Shitian's eyes, Qin Yu said indiferently. "Good. From today hence, you shall be my second disciple."

"Second disciple?" Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu with a confused expression.

Qin Shitian however, immediately kneeled down. He kowtowed and said. "This disciple pays his respects to master."

East Hazy Mountain. Misty Mountain Villa.

Four thousand years have passed. However, the Misty Mountain Villa, under the maintenance by the Qin clan, was practically unchanged from four thousand years ago. Generally, only Qin Zheng would come to the Misty Mountain Villa. However now... Qin Yu was living in the Misty Mountain Villa.

Night.

Laterns was hung in the Misty Mountain Villa. Qin Yu was wearing only shorts. His chest was completely bare. He was lying on his back in the hotspring within the Misty Mountain Villa. He was lying there like how he was back during the time of his childhood.

Only Qin Yu was in the hot spring.

"This kind of sensation is truly comfortable." A peaceful smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. Qin Yu's mind and spirit which were as hard as a boulder have also now grown soft.

Under the dusky lantern lights, Qin Yu was enjoying the tranquility of the night. He was lying on his back and looking at the numerous stars in the sky. Just like the time in his childhood. Back then, he was also lying on his back like this and seeing the stars in the sky.

He had once trained in his martial arts in this hot spring, trained in his external techniques in this hot spring.

Qin Yu closed his eyes. It was if he was still able to hear his shouting sounds from back then.

“Four thousand years have passed in a blink of an eye. Time passed so fast. Royal Father, big brother and them have already ascended to the Immortal Realm. Tomorrow, I shall go to the Soaring Dragon Continent and figure out where the experts from the Purple Mystic Star would ascend to. After I finish settling down my Royal Father and them, I shall concentrate on my training.”

Qin Yu’s thoughts started to shift toward Li’er.

Li’er’s smiles and frowns.

Especially the helpless and reluctant expression on Li’er when she left with Zhou Xian. However, Qin Yu was forever unable to forget about the disregard, disdain and the words that Zhou Xian said to him.

“Brat, you are merely a mortal, Li’er is not a name that you can call. Likewise, my name, Zhou Xian, is also not a name that you can call.”

“From today hence, you are not allowed to utter ‘Li’er’ from your mouth. Likewise, you also cannot call my name. Understand?”

Qin Yu clearly remembered the disdainful words left behind by Zhou Xian back then.

“Zhou Xian, people like him will definitely obstruct Li’er from being together with me.” Qin Yu clenched his fists. His veins bulged outward. A sharp shine burst forth from his eyes.

“Pop!” “Pop!” “Pop!” .....

The space in the surroundings started to violently vibrate. The hot

spring that Qin Yu was lying on was also blowing up unceasingly. Splashes were flying all over the place. Qin Yu took a deep breath. He suppressed the impatience as well as the anger in his heart. Only then did the surface of the hot spring calm back down.

"Divine Realm!" Qin Yu's gaze gradually turned cold. "I have never enjoyed killing others. However, if Zhou Xian and them are going to continue to obstruct Li'er and I from being together, then they cannot blame me for turning into an Asura and start killing them."

A killing intent was born in Qin Yu's mind.

Even if his current strength was weak, Qin Yu still did not fear in the slightest. After all, the gap between the current him and Heavenly Deities was a visible gap.

"Those are things for when I ascend to the Divine Realm. For now, what I must do is to increase my strength as much as possible." Qin Yu nodded in his heart. "And before that, I shall set up the arrangements for Royal Father, big brother and them."

Under the hazy lantern lights, Qin Yu's eyes were glistering.

Soaring Dragon Continent.

The Soaring Dragon Continent was mostly separated into the side of Immortal Cultivators and the side of Devil Cultivators. Back then, the main faction of the Immortal Cultivators, the Clear Emptiness Monastery, suffered the fate of being burned with Heavenly Flames by Qin Yu. In the end, even the experts of the Clear Emptiness Monastery were killed.

[TL: Clear Emptiness Monastery → Qingxu Guan.]

This had caused the Clear Emptiness Monastery to reach their lowest point in history instantly.

Currently, the two strongest sects in the Immortal Cultivators' side was...the Purple Sun Sect and the Blue Center Sect. When the Clear Emptiness Monastery lost their divine altar and became a second-rated sect, these two great sects were instead incessantly recruiting new

disciples.

[TL: Purple Sun Sect → Ziyang Men; Blue Center Sect → Lanyang Men.]

The monastery of the Purple Sun Sect was located on verdant hills and limpid water. Practically everyday, there are people trying to join the sect and become their disciple.

Today was no exception. A group of youngsters were filled with excitement as they stepped onto the mountain path of the Purple Sun Sect. These youngsters were all from the same village. This time around, they have all come to join the Purple Sun Sect. Merely, it was still hard to tell whether or not the Purple Sun Sect would accept them.

These youngsters walked to the outside of the Purple Sun Sect's monastery's main gate.

"This is the Purple Sun Sect. Outsides are not allowed entrance." A youth stepping on a flying sword shouted at that group of youngsters. This group of youngsters immediately bowed and said. "Senior, we wish to become disciples of the Purple Sun Sect."

"Oh, wait a moment." Said that youth indifferently.

And at this moment, a white clothed man walked past this group of youngsters as if he was floating. That youth on top of the flying sword immediately shouted. "You, stop."

However, that white clothed man did not look at that youth at all. He merely took a gaze at the entire Purple Sun Sect. He gasped in admiration and said. "Purple Sun Sect, it's even more flourishing than the Clear Emptiness Monastery from back then."

After he finished saying those words, this white clothed man's foot moved. He had arrived outside of the main hall of the Purple Sun Sect.

"Teleportation?" That youth on top of the flying sword immediately did not dare to shout loudly anymore.

"It's merely been four thousand years. The current Purple Sun Sect possesses even more Loose Immortal experts than before." The white

clothed man stood outside the doorway to the main hall. His gaze was instead cast toward a palace in the Purple Sun Sect. Afterwards, he disappeared again.

The two disciples guarding the outside of the main hall looked at each other. They were dumbstruck. Immediately after, the two of them rushed to inform the higher levels of the Purple Sun Sect.

A lot of the Loose Immortals from the Purple Sun Sect were still in the Chaotic Astral Ocean. Only about a third of them remained in the Purple Sun Sect. However, the current number one expert of the Purple Sun Sect... twelve tribulation Loose Immortal, Reverend Fen Yang was in the Purple Sun Sect. That was because he was about to ascend soon.

The palace that the white clothed man saw earlier was precisely the palace that Reverend Fen Yang was doing his training in.

Inside a training room of the palace, Reverend Fen Yang was sitting on the ground in a cross-legged position.

"I'm going to ask you about a thing, you merely need to answer it." A voice suddenly sounded in this room. That Reverend Fen Yang opened his eyes in astonishment. Finding it unbelievable, he looked to the man in front of him.

The room was completely closed off. There was even a barrier outside the room.

Reverend Fen Yang was unable to believe that someone would be able to come into the room without alarming him.

"The barrier is not destroyed? The door is also not open?" Upon checking, Reverend Fen Yang was even more astonished.

"Let me ask you, the Dacheng stage experts of our Purple Mystic Star, which planet would they ascend to?" Qin Yu asked directly. The Qin Yu from today wore all white, he also did not have any of the killing intent that he had before.

At this moment, Reverend Fen Yang didn't dare to think too much. He promptly replied respectfully. "Senior, the Immortal Cultivators of our

Purple Mystic Star, once they ascend, they would ascend to the Immortal Realm's Flowing Spring Galaxy's Fish Sun Star."

Qin Yu was startled.

"You said Flowing Spring Galaxy?" Qin Yu's voice grew a bit louder.

Reverend Fen Yang hurriedly replied. "That's right. This junior is certain. Furthermore, our Purple Sun Sect possessed method of communicating with the Immortal Realm. In our sect, all of our previous generations' seniors have ascended to the Flowing Spring Galaxy's Fish Sun Star."

"Flowing Spring Galaxy. That was formerly Emperor Yu's territory. It is currently administered by the Mystic Emperor. Hopefully nothing happens to my Royal Father and them." Qin Yu frowned.

Qin Yu had originally thought to carefreely enjoy some time on the Purple Mystic Star. However, after knowing where his Royal Father and them have ascended to, Qin Yu no longer have any intention to relax anymore.

"I must go back immediately."

Qin Yu glanced at Reverend Fen Yang and said indifferently. "Just act as if you never saw me and continue your training." After saying those words, Qin Yu disappeared.

"Yes, senior." Replied Reverend Fen Yang hurriedly.

Afterwards, he looked to the empty room and the sensed that the barrier was still intact. He felt that what had happened was even more like a dream.

"An existence that could ignore the barrier? Could it be that I was dreaming earlier?" Muttered Reverend Fen Yang. Beads of sweat were seeping out from his brows.

Chapter 38: The Reunion of Father and Son

Hidden Dragon Continent. Flame Capital City of the Tang Dynasty Empire. In a certain guest room in the Virtue Garden. Qin Yu and Qin Zheng were the only people in the guest room.

“Second brother, I must go.” Qin Yu looked to his second brother Qin Zheng and said in a serious tone.

“What happened? Why hurry back? If there’s nothing going on, stay a couple more days on the Hidden Dragon Continent.” Qin Zheng didn’t want Qin Yu to leave so quickly. After all, he had only came back a couple days ago.

Qin Yu shook his head and said helplessly. “I can’t. I’ve found out the location where the Dacheng stage cultivators of the Purple Mystic Star would ascend to. That location is located within an area that an enemy of mine, from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, controls.”

“Little Yu, you mean?” Qin Zheng’s expression changed.

Qin Yu nodded. He said solemnly. “That’s right. What I fear the most is that person would go and find our Royal Father and big brother. If that was the case… then things would truly be bad.”

“This…” Qin Zheng also started worrying. “Little Yu, is that enemy of yours powerful?”

“Only so-so. However, it is impossible for Royal Father and them to contend against her. I hope that she still hasn’t taken note of Royal Father, big brother and them.” The gaze filled with hatred from the time when Mystic Emperor fled from him appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

The death of Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor most definitely sees it as Qin Yu’s fault.

Upon thinking about this, Qin Yu grew even more worried.

“Well, since this is the case, I will not obstruct you anymore. Little Yu,

no matter what, you must save Royal Father and big brother." Said Qin Zheng impatiently.

"Second brother, I would do so even if you didn't mention it. They are not only your Royal Father and big brother, they're also my Royal Father and big brother." Qin Yu comforted Qin Zheng. Before he leaves, Qin Yu also has a couple things he must settle.

Qin Yu said to Qin Zheng. "Second brother, everything regarding our Qin clan in the Mortal Realm shall be in your hands. Now that you have those two twelve tribulation Loose Demons as your Spiritual Beasts, there should not be any problem. Merely, once you ascend to the Immortal , Devil and Demon Realm, those two Loose Demons would also ascend with you... thus, I will leave behind another thing with you."

Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu.

With an intention, a figure came out from Qin Yu's body. It then fell to the ground beside him. It was the 'Sword Immortal Puppet' that Uncle Lan had given him.

The Sword Immortal Puppet, its strongest strength was only that of a level nine Golden Immortal. Only its defense was a bit stronger than that. However, to the current Qin Yu, the Sword Immortal Puppet was not of much use.

"This is the Sword Immortal Puppet. From today hence, this Sword Immortal Puppet shall become the Inherited Treasure of our Mortal Realm's Qin clan. Regardless of who it is, before they ascend to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, they must pass on this Sword Immortal Puppet to the next 'Great Elder.'" Said Qin Yu.

The Clan master of the Qin Clan changes every hundred years. It was still relatively fast. However, the position of 'Great Elder' was a position for life. Only when the previous 'Great Elder' ascends to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would the next 'Great Elder' be chosen.

"Sword Immortal Puppet?" Confused, Qin Zheng looked to the Sword Immortal Puppet. "Little Yu, is this a human's body?"

“You can consider it as such. However, it is something that Uncle Lan created back then and gave me. Merely, to the current me, this Sword Immortal Puppet is of no use.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. “This Sword Immortal Puppet requires the use of Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones to use. These are a hundred fifty Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. As to the key information regarding how to use the Sword Immortal Puppet, you can know about all of them from this.”

Qin Yu took a Mid Quality Divine Artifact level Spatial Ring. This Spatial Ring was something that Qin Yu obtained from the Ni Yang’s Realm.

“There are Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones within this Spatial Ring. It also contains the information as to how to use the Sword Immortal Puppet.” Qin Yu said as he entrust the Spatial Ring to Qin Zheng.

Qin Zheng immediately received the Spatial Ring. After he dripped blood on it to and formed the blood oath, Qin Zheng took out the jade slip from the Spatial Ring. With merely a sweep of his Spiritual Awareness, he had came to completely understand everything contained within it.

“This, this Sword Immortal Puppet….” After knowing about the strength of the Sword Immortal Puppet, Qin Zheng was stunned.

Oh heavens!

With the Sword Immortal Puppet, the Qin clan would be practically unequalled in the Mortal Realm.

“Second brother, make it so that only the several elders of each successive generation will know about the existence of the Sword Immortal Puppet. You must definitely not let others know. Otherwise… our Qin descendants would all become too arrogant and my intention for leaving behind this Sword Immortal Puppet would also be lost.” Qin Yu continued. “This Sword Immortal Puppet must absolutely not be used unless it’s a time of crisis. Although I have left behind a large amount of Top Quality Elemental Spirit Stones, we must also take the future generations into consideration.”

Qin Zheng nodded and said while smiling. “Rest assured, Little Yu. I,

your second brother have been the Emperor of the Qin Dynasty for several tens of years in the past. I know what must be done.... this Sword Immortal Puppet, unless our Qin clan is in a time of crisis, we will absolutely not use it."

Only then did Qin Yu grow relieved.

"Mn, those two Spiritual Beasts have been arranged and I've also given you this Sword Immortal Puppet. I am now at ease." Qin Yu forced a smile. "Second brother, I'm going now."

Qin Zheng placed his hands on Qin Yu's shoulders. He stared at Qin Yu.

"Don't be like this." Qin Yu said as he squeezed out a smile. "Mn, we will be able to meet each other again in the future." After he finished saying those words, Qin Yu moved and teleported into the sky.

"Little Yu." Qin Zheng looked to Qin Yu's silhouette in the sky with reddened eyes.

Qin Yu turned around. He smiled and then disappeared from the sky.

With a Greater Teleportation, Qin Yu returned to the space channel. After passing through that black hole-like space channel, Qin Yu returned back to the Bewitching God Temple in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

[ED(Robin): I can't believe he didn't let Hou Fei and Hei Yu out, the Purple Mystic Star was their home aswell :(Sad times..]

Right after Qin Yu walked out from the Transfer Palace and into the courtyard, the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, appeared.

"Qin Yu, you're leaving?" Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

Qin Yu nodded. "Uncle Fu, the next time I come here will be the time when I take over the Bewitching God Temple."

"I am also looking forward to that day. Being here by myself all this time, I have also started to long for the time back in the Divine Realm." Uncle Fu's gaze turned misty. It was as if he was recalling the days in the

Divine Realm.

Qin Yu sighed in his heart. “Is Uncle Fu really not a person? It seems like Uncle Fu has feelings, thoughts and everything else.”

The ability that the people of the Divine Realm have when it comes to forging Puppets, was much above what one could imagine.

“Uncle Fu, farewell.” Qin Yu bid his farewell to Uncle Fu. Uncle Fu nodded and said while smiling. “Qin Yu, when you leave, you do not have to go through all those troubles. With your strength as well as the might of the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Divine Spear Waning Snow, you possess enough power to break through the seals in those two tunnels.”

Although Qin Yu had received the Top Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, Divine Spear Waning Snow, he has never truly used it yet.

The seals on the two tunnels, their strength was something that Qin Yu had experienced for himself before.

Never had he expected that he who was only able to jolt those two seals in the past, after possessing the Divine Spear Waning Snow, would be able to easily break through them. One could easily determine how many times his power had increased with the addition of the Waning Snow.

“There is no need in using the Divine Spear Waning Snow in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile. After he finished saying those words, Qin Yu exited the courtyard and entered the Front Palace.

Following the corridors within the Front Palace, Qin Yu easily left the Bewitching God Temple. He then flew to the foggy land covered by the Illusion Barrier.

“Just continue forward directly. There is no need for you to concern yourself over the Illusion Barrier.” Uncle Fu stood at the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple and said to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

Whenever Qin Yu moved to, the Illusion Barrier actually opened up a path for him. Qin Yu directly flew onward. Easily and quickly, he had passed through the enormous Illusion Barrier.

“Time to find my Royal Father.” Qin Yu looked to the seal on the Bewitching God Temple’s entrance tunnel and muttered.

Immortal Realm, Flowing Spring Galaxy.

Fish Sun Star was the core planet of the Flowing Spring Galaxy. It was an extremely bustling place. As the location where many of the Mortal Realmers ascend to, the number of small sects and schools within the Fish Sun Star was also quite large.

Clear Emptiness Monastery, Purple Sun Sect, Heaven South Sect... essentially, there are numerous amount of small sect members here. Of course, the main power controlling this location was still the troops of one of the Immortal Realm’s three big shots, Mystic Emperor.

Nine Amplifications Sect, the largest sect on the Fish Sun Star. The Sect leader was one of the important personnel underneath the Mystic Emperor. With a strength of level four Immortal Emperor, the sect master of the Nine Amplifications sect possessed enough strength to display arrogance throughout the entire Flowing Spring Galaxy.

Two men were sitting inside a restaurant on the Fish Sun Star.

“Brother Feng, where do you think Yu’er would be?” Said a middle aged man who sat to the left. This middle aged man was Qin Yu’s father, the then Prince Who Pacified the East, Qin De!

As for the person sitting across him, it was Feng Yuzi.

“The extremely powerful person of rumors that managed to suppress Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was also called Qin Yu. Say, do you think it might be possible that person is Yu’er?” Said Qin De as he frowned.

Feng Yuzi said indifferently. “Brother Qin, the two of us have been friends for all these years. You are also a calm and unflustered person. How come you lose your head whenever we chat about Little Yu? Do you

know how powerful that Qin Yu who suppressed Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was? He is definitely a level nine Immortal Emperor. How many years has it been since Little Yu ascended? Furthermore, the most glorious moment of that other Qin Yu was three thousand years ago. At that time, Little Yu had only ascended for several hundred years. Possessing the strength of level nine Immortal Emperor in merely a couple hundred years? Is that even possible?"

"Right, I am indeed muddled." Qin De laughed at himself. "Although Little Yu's talent was good, to attain such a cultivation speed is highly unlikely."

"Furthermore, Mystic Emperor as well as the Nine Amplifications Sect underneath her has have treated us extremely well." Feng Yuzi gasped. "If that legendary Qin Yu were to be Little Yu, then how could the Mystic Emperor as well as the Nine Amplifications Sect be so good to us?"

Qin De nodded.

"Sigh. This Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is too populated. The number of people on a single planet numbers several billions or more. Moreover, these sort of planets are countless. The people with the name Qin Yu... there are several thousands of them on a single planet. There is even less of a need to mention the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Finding Qin Yu will be truly difficult." Qin De sighed deeply.

Feng Yuzi lightly smiled and said. "Rest assured, with Little Yu's temperaments, he would definitely not become obscure and unknown. Once he became famous, you'll naturally be able to find him."

"That's true. Come, let's drink." Qin De stopped thinking about it anymore. At once, he raised his wine cup.

"Haha... truly a great joke." A youth sitting on another table in the restaurant started laughing out loud. He then pointed to Qin De and Feng Yuzi. "These two people actually said that Senior Qin Yu was their so called Little Yu? Two nobodies who are merely at the Heavenly Immortal Stage actually tried to say they're related to Senior Qin Yu. Truly.... Haha, you're killing me with the joke."

An Immortal who sat on the same table as this youth sneered. “Enough, there is no need to bother with two Heavenly Immortals. If they want to dream, then let them continue on dreaming.”

“The two of you, listen up.” A black clothed man on the corner of the restaurant also glanced toward Qin De and Feng Yuzi. Coldly, he said. “In the future, do not say that Qin Yu is some Little Yu. Senior Qin Yu is not someone that people like you could discuss about.”

Clearly, this black clothed man was someone who idolized Qin Yu. With Qin Yu’s strength, there was indeed a large number of people who idolized him in the Immortal Realm. This black clothed man who appeared to be very powerful was clearly one of those people.

Qin De frowned upon hearing this.

“Brother Feng, let’s go back.” Said Qin De to Feng Yuzi. Feng Yuzi also sensed the disdain the people in this restaurant had toward them. He immediately nodded.

The two of them were merely Heavenly Immortals. On a galaxy’s core planet like the Fish Sun Star, they belonged to lowest level category. Any random Immortal was able to trample upon them. The two of them could only endure.

“Shut your mouth.”

Suddenly, a large shout was heard. A purple clothed old man walked up from the stairway. The purple clothed old man coldly glanced at everyone present in the restaurant. His gaze was then cast on that black clothed man.

“Ah, Second Elder.” Immediately, three people stood up and said respectfully to this old man.

The boss of the restaurant also walked out. “So it’s actually Your Lordship the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect who has arrived. Second Elder, please.” Said that restaurant boss at once.

The Second Elder instead said coldly. “You all, listen carefully. Qin De as well as Feng Yuzi are noble guests of our Nine Amplifications Sect. In the

future, if you all dare to speak rudely to them, then you'll be insulting our Nine Amplifications Sect. You got that?"

Those two Immortals that were arrogant earlier immediately grew silent. As for that black clothed man, he merely turned around and also grew quiet. When comparing strength, this black clothed man was still no match for the Second Elder who was a level nine Golden Immortal.

"Brother Qin De, my apologies in letting these two people disturb you. Sigh, brother Qin De, didn't I already say this? If you want to dine and drink in the future, then come to the couple restaurants owned by our Nine Amplifications Sect. There would definitely not be anyone who would dare to disturb you there." When this Second Elder looked to Qin De, his tone immediately grew awfully amiable.

Qin De said hurriedly. "Second Elder, there is no need. We have already inconvenienced your Nine Amplifications Sect enough. For us to even have to eat in your restaurants, we truly would feel too apologetic for that."

"What's with those words? Brother Qin De, your words are meant for outsiders. You merely need to consider our Nine Amplifications Sect as your family. On this Fish Sun Star, there is no one that dares to not give face to our Nine Amplifications Sect." Said this Second Elder arrogantly. He then said to Qin De with an amiable tone. "Brother Qin De, come, let's go have some fun at my place. I am still not resigned to losing to you in chess the last time. Today, I shall definitely win."

Qin De and Feng Yuzi glanced at each other. Finally, the two of them stood up.

And just at this moment...

A black gowned youth suddenly appeared in the middle of the restaurant. His gown was fluttering even though there was no wind. His long pitch-black hair was swaying gracefully.

Everyone in the restaurant, including that level nine Golden Immortal Second Elder, had sensed an oppression coming from their heart. All of the people felt a burst of fear. They even had a weak sensation in their

arms and legs.

"Who is this person?" The Second Elder looked at this suddenly appearing black gowned youth in fear. The Second Elder even felt as if his Immortal Elemental Energy within his body had grown chaotic and was not being controlled.

"You, you are...." Qin De saw the man in front of him. However, momentarily, he didn't dare to admit it. Merely the aura emitted by this black gowned youth had caused a level nine Golden Immortal's Immortal Elemental Energy to become chaotic. Such a strength, it was likely that even level eight or nine Immortal Emperors were unable to do that.

The black gowned youth looked to Qin De and Feng Yuzi. A smile appeared on his face. "Royal Father, Uncle Feng."

"You're really Little Yu?" Feng Yuzi also looked to Qin Yu in shock.

Chapter 39: Benefactor?

Qin De looked at the black gowned youth in front of him. This youth's appearance was exactly like his own son. However, that astonishing strength... just by looking at the deathly pale complexion of the Nine Amplification Sect's Second Elder, one would already know how powerful he was. However, the sensation that originated from his heart and soul was very clear!

"Yu'er." Qin De finally called out.

"Royal Father, I've finally found you." An emotional smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. Having cultivated to this point, there were very few things that could cause Qin Yu to become this emotional.

Feng Yuzi also gulped down two mouthfuls of saliva. Happily surprised, he said. "Little Yu, could it be that you're really that legendary Qin Yu?"

Seeing Qin Yu's strength, even Feng Yuzi started believing that he might be him.

Qin Yu turned around to look at the people in the restaurant. His brows slightly frowned. He then said to Qin De and Feng Yuzi with an amiable tone. "Royal Father, Uncle Feng, let's leave here first. We can slowly talk about it later."

"Cough, cough, this, Senior Qin Yu, you're truly him?" Although that Nine Amplifications Sect's Second Elder addressed Qin Yu's father as brother and all, when he saw Qin Yu, he instead grew reserved and nervous and referred to Qin Yu as 'Senior Qin Yu.' Truly amusing.

However, time was a thing of barely any significance to cultivators. If one was to train for a hundred million years and still remain a Golden Immortal, then even if he was to encounter a Immortal Emperor who have only cultivated for several hundred years, he would still have to respectfully call that person senior. In here... everything is determined by one's strength.

"Oh, and you are?" Qin Yu looked to the Second Elder of the Nine

Amplifications Sect. He had noticed that this man seemed to have a pretty good relationship with his own father.

"This junior is the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect." Said that Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect.

"From the Nine Amplifications Sect?" Qin Yu frowned.

The Dragon Clan's Interstellar Map Qin Yu received from Ao Wuming, it had given an explanation of all the various powers. Qin Yu knew very well that this Nine Amplifications Sect used to belong to Emperor Yu. And now, it was a sect under the Mystic Emperor.

"No matter what sort of plot one has, in front of an absolute power, they are all child's play." Qin Yu wasn't worried in the slightest. With his current strength... especially after obtaining the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear Waning Snow, there is definitely no one in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could take a spear strike from it.

Even if he were to not use his High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, with merely his comprehension of the spatial laws, Qin Yu's strength was already slightly stronger than the Gold Punishment Lord, Black Flame Lord, White Profound Lord and the others.

Immediately after, Qin Yu stopped thinking about it.

"Royal Father, Uncle Feng, let's leave. It's been a long time since I've last seen big brother. Little Lu, Big Mountain and them are they also here?" Said Qin Yu while smiling. In front of his relatives, his smile was always that sincere and amiable.

[TL: Little Lu = Xiao Lu → Little Jade. Big Mountain = Da Shan. They're both Qin Yu's friends from the earlier chapters.]

Qin De nodded and said. "Right, let's return. Your big brother has been reminiscing about you since some time ago."

Qin Yu did not know where his Qin clansmen lived. Thus, he could only follow his Royal Father and Uncle Feng. The three of them flew out from the restaurant together. They rapidly flew toward the residence of the Qin

clan. As for that Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect, he instead took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. After he sent the transmission, he also flew out of the restaurant.

Only a long time after Qin Yu and the others left the restaurant, did the people inside the restaurant come back to their senses.

"That man from earlier is so terrifying." An Immortal still had a pale complexion on his face.

That black clothed man who sat on the corner of the restaurant was staring at the location where Qin Yu flew out. He was astonished. "He is even more powerful than my master, much much much more powerful! Could it be that... he really is Senior Qin Yu?"

The conversation that Qin Yu had with Qin De and Feng Yuzi as well as the original conversation that Qin De and Feng Yuzi had, was something that majority of the people in the restaurant had heard. Merely from their dialog and, on top of that, Qin Yu's strength, almost everyone had came to a speculation... 'the black gowned youth from earlier was the legendary Immortal Emperor Qin Yu.'

"We were cursing at Senior Qin Yu's relatives earlier?" The two Immortals that had started the rebuke against Qin De looked to each other. They were sweating cold bullets.

Qin Yu flew behind Qin De and Feng Yuzi for a long time. Finally, they approached a courtyard manor and descended.

This courtyard manor, merely its walls were several kilometers long. Even on the Fish Sun Star, this courtyard manor could be considered one that is quite luxurious and big. This was especially true because the courtyard manor was located within the city. Usually, one would not be able to possess such a courtyard manor unless one possessed enough strength.

Qin Yu, his father and his Uncle Feng descended outside the entrance of the courtyard manor.

The two servants guarding the entrance saw them and immediately said

respectfully. “Master!” Qin De immediately pulled Qin Yu while smiling and walked into the enormous courtyard manor.

“Royal Father, is this the place you, big brother and the others live in?” Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

With the strength of his own father and big brother, how could they possibly be able to attain such a large courtyard manor on a core planet like the Fish Sun Star?

“That’s right.” Qin De smiled as he nodded. “Actually, this is your Aunt Feng’s courtyard manor. However, after your Aunt Feng and your Uncle Feng married each other, we also benefited from association and started living in this courtyard manor.”

Qin Yu smiled and looked to Feng Yuzi. “Uncle Feng, congratulations.”

Feng Yuzi was unable to refrain from smiling. “This is also fate. All those years I’ve spent in the Mortal Realm, never had I anticipated that I too would have such a day. I had anticipated even less that I would be able to meet your Aunt Feng. The Heavens were truly good to me.”

“Stop showing off your good fortune shamelessly. Come, let’s go into the main hall first.” Said Qin De while smiling.

The three of them continued to walk into the courtyard manor. Inside the courtyard manor was an enormous pond. An arching bridge crossed over the pond. After passing over the bridge and walking down the winding corridor for a moment, the three of them arrived at the main hall.

“Inform the young master and them to all come to the main hall.” Qin De smiled and said to the servant outside the main hall.

“Yes, master.” That servant immediately left.

Qin Yu, Qin De and Feng Yuzi all took their seat in the main hall.

“It seems like big brother is not inside the courtyard manor?” With a sweep of his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu discovered that the only person he knew in the courtyard manor was Little Lu. Even Tie Shan wasn’t here.

Qin Yu did not go and try to greet Little Lu immediately. After all, Little Lu was about to come over anyway so there was no need for him to be impatient.

Qin De was startled. He said. “Not here? That is something that I didn’t know about. However, rest assured. If your big brother isn’t in the courtyard manor, he is most definitely in somewhere in the city. I have already ordered the servant to inform them. The housekeeper would send a message to them via the Transmission Spiritual Pearl.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Yu’er, how have you been in these past four thousand years? Furthermore... not long after I arrived in the Immortal Realm, I heard about an extremely exceptional expert. That expert is also called Qin Yu. Could it be that he was really you?” Even now, Qin De still found it somewhat hard to believe.

Feng Yuzi also looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, I’ve heard that man had once killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession. And in the end, even Emperor Yu fled in disgrace. Furthermore, on the planet where the Cyan Emperor underwent his Divine Tribulation, he had also displayed his astonishing strength. It was rumored that he is a level nine Immortal Emperor.”

Qin Yu laughed at himself and said. “The rumors gets more and more excessive the more they spread. Although a lot of the things are true, they were not what others have said it to be. Back then, my strength was not that exaggerated.”

“You truly are him?” Feng Yuzi and Qin De heard Qin Yu’s speech and his tone. It seemed that Qin Yu had admitted that he was that Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. “That’s right.”

“But, but during that time, you had only ascended for how long?” Feng Yuzi felt fear in his own thinking. At that time, Qin Yu had only ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for how long? However, he actually killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession?

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. “No. Actually, back then, the one who killed twenty six Immortal Emperors in a single succession wasn’t me. Instead, it was someone else.”

“Oh. Like I said, although Little Yu is a genius, you had only been in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for a hundred or two hundred years at that time. How is it possible that you’d be able to kill twenty six Immortal Emperors in succession?” Feng Yuzi suddenly realized.

Qin De instead frowned and asked. “Yu’er, back then, who was it that saved you and killed twenty six Immortal Emperors?”

“Saved? I won’t consider that to be saving. It was mostly because I possessed the Divine Artifact, Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas has three layers. The first layer possesses Heavenly Demon level Spiritual Beasts. The second layer possesses Demon King level Spiritual Beasts. The third layer possesses Demon Emperor level Spiritual Beasts. At that time, I had finally reached the Immortal Emperor level and thus managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Afterwards, I ordered an extremely powerful Demon Emperor to kill those people.” In front of his relatives, Qin Yu told the truth as it was.

Feng Yuzi opened his eyes wide. He pointed at Qin Yu but was unable to finish his sentence. “You, you…”

“Uncle Feng.” Qin Yu looked to Feng Yuzi in confusion.

Only after a long time did Feng Yuzi manage to slowly calm down. He said. “Little Yu, you said you’d reached Immortal Emperor level at that time?”

“That’s right. If I hadn’t reached the Immortal Emperor level, how would I have been able to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas at that time?” Said Qin Yu with a slight smile. Only now did he understood the reason why Feng Yuzi was shocked.

It was true that at that time, it had only been a bit more than a hundred years since he ascended to the Immortal Realm. To be able to reach the Immortal Emperor level in a bit more than a hundred years was indeed

something that would shock anyone.

"Yu'er, there are rumors that you've encountered Emperor Yu on the planet that the Cyan Emperor was undergoing his tribulation on? And you've even fought him there?" Qin De took a deep breath. With anticipation, he looked to this miraculous son of his.

Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. "That's right. During the battle on the Reef Yellow Star, I was still no match against Emperor Yu. However, during the time of the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation, although Emperor Yu had reached level nine Immortal Emperor then, I had already reached a level on par with him."

During the time of the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation, it had only been several hundred years, not even a thousand, since Qin Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Feng Yuzi and Qin De looked at each other.

Was this still the same third child that they had considered to be without any future prospects?

And just when Feng Yuzi and Qin De opened their mouths, about to say something, suddenly...

"Big brother Yu." A sharp and clear voice sounded. A gentle beautiful woman ran in happily.

"Little Lu." Upon seeing the person who had arrived, Qin Yu had also grown happy. Little Lu was his childhood playmate.

Right after Little Lu came in, a group of people rushed in one after another. These people, some of them had the appearance of old people, some of them youths, and some of them youngsters. However, with no exception, all of these people's eyes were filled with excitement.

After these people came in, almost simultaneously, their gazes were all cast toward the stranger... Qin Yu.

The person who had caused the sudden emergence of the Qin clan in the cultivation world, the person who had made the Qin clan become a

miracle in the history of the Mortal Realm, the Qin descendants who grew up hearing about this Utmost Supreme Third Elder, all of them were filled with idolization toward this Qin Yu. To be able to meet Qin Yu today, each and every one of them was excited.

They all clearly remembered the achievements of Qin Yu...

Incapable of training in the internal martial techniques, this man had instead relied on the external martial techniques to enter the Xiantian stage, becoming the first external Xiantian expert of the Hidden Dragon Continent.

At the age of twenty, he entered into the world of cultivators.

He entered the Seabed Cultivation World and, in merely several years, established the Stellar Pavilion and became one of the overlords of the Seabed Cultivation World. The number of Demon Cultivators underneath him numbered in the hundred thousands.

Nine Swords Immortal Mansion, Chaotic Astral Ocean, Soaring Dragon Continent... the numerous stories of Qin Yu, these descendants all clearly remembered it in their hearts.

“Great grandfather, is he the third grandfather?” A youth said to Qin De in a low voice.

Qin De nodded. He then looked to Qin Yu. “Yu’er, they are the descendants of our Qin clan that have ascended in the past four thousand years. These are merely half of them. There are still many of them that are outside with your big brother.”

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked at this group of Qin descendants.

In the skies of the Fish Sun Star, a group of people were flying rapidly. The leader among them was precisely Qin Feng. In the Immortal Realm, amongst the Qin clansmen, Qin Feng possessed prestige second only to Qin De.

“Little Yu, Little Yu has actually come.” Qin Feng’s eyes possessed an overjoyed expression.

“Everyone, fly faster.” Qin Feng turned his head around and shouted.

Immediately, the group of people following him proceeded to try harder and fly faster. At this moment, more than a dozen people flew up from below. They were led by a white clothed youngster. This white clothed youngster brought the people to Qin Feng’s side and asked. “Grandfather, why did you send an urgent transmission for me?”

In actuality, that housekeeper merely sent a voice transmission to Qin Feng, Tie Shan and a couple other leaders. As for the other younger generations, Qin Feng and them would naturally inform them.

“Your third grandfather has arrived.” Said Qin Feng.

“Grandfather, you mean…” That white clothed youngster was unable to believe what Qin Feng had said.

A woman behind Qin Feng smiled and said. “Little Nan, that’s right. Your third grandfather has come. Didn’t you frequently tell me about how much you idolize your third grandfather? About how much you want to meet your third grandfather after ascending to the Immortal Realm?”

“Mother, is it truly the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?” Qin Nan asked again.

“Mn, why would your mother lie to you?” Said that woman while smiling.

Qin Nan’s eyes immediately burst forth an ecstatic radiance. “Grandfather, quick, let’s go. I’m not going to wait for you.” After that Qin Nan finished saying those words, he immediately increased his speed and turned into a ray of light. Instantly, he had left Qin Feng far behind.

Qin Feng’s grandson, Qin Nan, was currently the strongest among the Qin clan. He could also be considered as an exceptional genius. His cultivation speed was extremely astonishing.

“This child.” Qin Feng felt a bit helpless. Immediately after, he was unable to hold back his longing to see his own brother. He turned to Tie Shan beside him and said. “Brother Tie Shan, lead everyone for me, I’ll be going back first.”

Qin Feng also stopped suppressing his speed. Immediately, he sped up to his maximum speed and proceeded to rapidly fly toward the courtyard manor. Merely, his speed was still a bit slower than that Qin Nan's.

Bustling with activity. Currently, a large number of people were gathered in the main hall of the Qin clan's courtyard manor. Never had the Qin clan's courtyard manor been this lively before. All these people would occasionally look at Qin Yu with curious and idolizing gazes.

Only, many of the people among this large group of people didn't dare to talk with Qin Yu. Only those that were a bit more courageous would go up to him and greet him. As for the rest of them, they would look at those that went up there to talk with Qin Yu with eyes of envy.

The number of people in the main hall grew more and more.

"Brother Yang, is that person truly the Utmost Supreme Third Elder?" Some of the younger generations of the Qin clan were talking to each other on the edges of the main hall.

"That's right, that's the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Oh how amazing it would be if the Utmost Supreme Third Elder would talk and smile to me." Said that youth beside him.

"Then go up there. There have already been a couple people that have managed to talk with Utmost Supreme Third Elder. It seems that Utmost Supreme Third Elder is an awfully nice person."

"No, I wouldn't dare." At this moment, that youth seemed to be somewhat timid and embarrassed.

"Great Grandfather." A voice loudly sounded in the main hall. A figure immediately rushed into the main hall. It was that Qin Nan who have rushed over rapidly.

Qin Yu had also noticed this youngster who had bursted into the main hall. This youngster's strength had actually reached the level one Golden Immortal level. He was definitely the strongest among the entire Qin clan.

"Oh, Little Nan, this is your Third Grandfather Qin Yu." Qin De stroked

Qin Nan's head affectionately. Qin Nan also continued to cleverly stay beside Qin De. He merely secretly glanced toward Qin Yu.

Seeing that Qin Yu was looking at him with a smile, Qin Nan instantly grew red like a child that had been caught stealing.

"Ah, Little Nan, you're blushing?" Qin De was amazed. He then looked to Feng Yuzi beside him. "Brother Feng, Little Nan actually has a moment where he blushes too. Truly the sun has risen from the west."

To suddenly see the idol that he worshipped for several thousand years, being nervous was an extremely regular thing to happen.

"Little Yu, this is your big brother's grandson, Little Nan. He is the one with the best aptitude in our Qin clan. Oh... mistake mistake, he's the second best after you." Said Qin De while laughing. Upon recalling Qin Yu's cultivation speed, even with Qin De's temperament, he still clicked his tongue.

In merely several hundred years, he had attained a level comparable to the level nine Immortal Emperor Emperor Yu? Qin De actually has such a son? Truly the Heavens were extremely generous to Qin De.

"Little Yu." A loud and clear voice sounded in the main hall.

"Big brother." Qin Yu immediately stood up.

A sturdy youth stood by the entrance to the main hall. His appearance possessed a seventy percent resemblance to Qin Yu's. Merely, he appeared a bit more straightforward compared to Qin Yu. The two brothers looked at each other. The blood within their bodies were surging. They were blood brothers!

Qin Yu and Qin Feng immediately hugged each other. After some time, they released their hugs.

"Oh, how many years has it been? After all these years in the Immortal Realm, I've finally managed to see you again. Haha... today is truly a happy day." Qin Feng laughed loudly.

"Big brother, today is also my happiest day in the Immortal Realm." Qin

Yu also felt that his heart was heating up.

And at this moment, a beautiful woman walked in. “Brother Feng, I’ve heard that your nephew Qin Yu has come?”

Feng Yuzi immediately stood up. While smiling all over, he walked to that beautiful woman’s side. Pulling that beautiful woman’s hand, he brought her to Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, this is your Aunt Feng, Lian Yu. She is someone that I met in the Immortal Realm.”

“Lian Yu? Who is Xuan Xi to you?” Qin Yu looked to this ‘Lian Yu.’ His gaze had turned cold.

With Qin Yu’s strength, he was able to instantly tell that this ‘Lian Yu’ in front of him trained in the exact same martial techniques as Xuan Xi.

“The Mystic Emperor is precisely this Lian Yu’s master.” This beautiful woman called Lian Yu said while smiling. “My master knows about the news of, Qin Yu, your arrival. I reckon that she’ll soon arrive on the Fish Sun Star.”

Confused, Feng Yuzi said. “Lian Yu, your master? Wasn’t your master that great benefactor who had saved all of our lives, the senior expert of the Nine Amplifications Sect?”

“Brother Qin Yu, I know of the news of you and your father’s reunion. For me to rush over here to congratulate you only now, I am truly sorry.” A voice suddenly echoed through the main hall. At the same time, a white clothed woman walked in.

“Master.” This Lian Yu immediately said respectfully.

“So it’s actually the great benefactor who has come.” Qin De immediately got up.

Qin Yu frowned. This white clothed woman was precisely the person who possessed great hatred for him, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi!

Chapter 40: Xuan Xi's Confession

The arrival of Xuan Xi had caused all of the Qin clansmen within the main hall to become extremely well-behaved. They all stood to the side silently. As for Qin De, he had respectfully walked toward her and said. "Benefactor, you are an acquaintance of my son?"

"Acquaintance? That's right, I have indeed been associated with your son, Qin Yu before." Said Xuan Xi with a smile. Immediately after, her gaze shifted to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's brows started to crease slightly.

What exactly did this Xuan Xi want to do? From the way it seemed now, this Xuan Xi had long discovered his Royal Father and them. If Xuan Xi wanted to kill them, they she would've already killed them. Why didn't she kill them instead of treating them so nicely?

"Little Yu, you called the benefactor the 'Mystic Emperor' earlier? What's that all about?" Feng Yuzi asked. At this moment, Feng Yuzi's brows were creased together. Clearly, he was in a very distressed state.

Was there anyone who didn't know of the grudges between Qin Yu and Emperor Yu?

As for the Mystic Emperor, she was married to Emperor Yu. Emperor Yu had died, yet the Mystic Emperor treated the Qin clan so nicely and even had her beloved disciple marry Feng Yuzi. For anyone with the slightest amount of intelligence, they would all be able to tell that something was amiss.

"Mystic Emperor." A light smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. "Why did you conceal your identity and become my clan's benefactor? Could you perhaps provide an explanation?"

Upon mentioning this, Xuan Xi had a bitter smile on her face. "Qin Yu, the reason why I didn't tell your father and them about my true identity, is because I don't want them to indulge in wild speculations."

Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest were all standing to the side,

quietly watching the conversation between Qin Yu and Mystic Emperor.

"Wild speculations? Mystic Emperor, you've protected my Qin clan for this many years and are a benefactor to my Qin clan, I must truly thank you for that. However, to be honest, I truly do not understand why you did such a thing." Said Qin Yu calmly.

Mystic Emperor shook her head. In a disappointed and frustrated tone, she said. "If I were to tell you that I have come to my senses and am repenting for my actions, would you believe me?"

Qin Yu was stunned.

Coming to her senses and repenting for her actions? How could Qin Yu possibly believe that?

To experts at the level nine Immortal Emperor level, their understanding of right and wrong and the hatred and desire for revenge were definitely unflinching. If they were to suddenly change and repent their philosophy, if a person had such an irresolute frame of mind, then it would be practically impossible for them to reach level nine Immortal Emperor.

Of course, it wasn't that there was no possibility that the Mystic Emperor had come to her senses and was repenting.

But, who was the Mystic Emperor? She was one of the big shots, one of the leaders amongst the three great powers of the Immortal Realm. If she were in the Mortal Realm, then she would be a dynasty's great Empress! Would such a person repent?

The Mystic Emperor did not bother to wait for Qin Yu's response. She said. "Qin Yu, I originally did not have any hatred towards you. I only became your enemy because of my husband Feng Yu. That time, when Feng Yu was killed by that expert underneath you, I became furious with rage. At that time, I indeed wanted to kill you for revenge."

Qin Yu did not speak. His gaze was locked on the Mystic Emperor as he continued to listen to her.

"However, you disappeared afterwards. As the time passed, my hatred

against you slowly weakened. I, Xuan Xi, am also a level nine Immortal Emperor. I am not someone who would have my eyes blinded by hatred. Only after I completely woke up from my hatred, did I discover a single matter – that from the beginning till the end, it had been Feng Yu who was forcing you as he tried to obtain your Divine Artifacts in vain. That was what led to his death."

Xuan Xi smiled tranquilly. "In fact, Feng Yu's death had instead allowed me to become worry-free. The current me wholeheartedly focuses on the Dao. My soul's level is also progressing very quickly. Against you... I truly do not wish to tangle with you any further. Thus, I could only confer a favor toward you in hopes that we could settle the grudges between us."

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness swept through.

The last time they met, this Mystic Emperor's soul had only reached level nine Immortal Emperor level. However now, her soul had almost consolidated into a Golden Soul Pellet. This sort of speed was indeed considerably fast.

However, even if this was the case, were the Mystic Emperor's words truly real?

"Can I believe her?" Qin Yu asked himself in his heart.

"Yu'er, trust the Mystic Emperor for now." Qin De's Immortal Awareness Voice Transmission suddenly sounded in Qin Yu's mind. After hearing his father's Voice Transmission, Qin Yu's heart was determined.

Although his Royal Father's strength was not powerful, his ability to judge was much better than Qin Yu's. For his Royal Father to decide to trust her for the time being, there must definitely be a reason for that. Thus, Qin Yu sighed at once. "Sigh, Mystic Emperor, had Emperor Yu been as logical as you, back then, then those problems between Emperor Yu and I would've never happened. Emperor Yu would also not have died."

"Feng Yu's death was his own to blame. Actually, he was already completely caught up in his Heart's Devil. No matter who tried to persuade him, it was completely useless. As his wife, at that time, the only thing I could do was to help him." Xuan Xi also sighed.

[TL: I think I forgot to explain what Heart's Devil is. Basically, the 'Heart's Devil' is a form of tribulation or obstacle that some cultivators have to overcome, they can cause a lot of trouble during divine tribulation etc. In Emperor Yu's case, his Heart's Devil was his hatred for Qin Yu.]

Qin De started laughing with a bright and clear voice. "Haha, good, it is good that the grudges between Senior Mystic Emperor and my son have been settled. Senior Mystic Emperor, please stay in the courtyard manor and partake in our banquet tonight."

"Of course." Mystic Emperor nodded while smiling.

With brows like the moon, with limpid autumn water-like eyes, with her white clothes floating, the Mystic Emperor indeed gave off a moving aura.

In the banquet.

Qin De, Yu Fengzi, Qin Feng, Qin Yu... and a large group of Qin clansmen as well as the Mystic Emperor, the Sect Master, the First elder and the Second Elder of the Nine Amplifications Sect and a bunch of others have all arrived for the banquet.

The courtyard manor was extremely lively.

The Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect, the First Elder and the rest of them also came to know that the legendary Qin Yu was actually a Qin clansman.

Although they were confused as to why the Mystic Emperor did not kill the Qin clan and instead treat them so well, they didn't dare offend Qin Yu. Each and every one of them was extremely respectful. The attitude they had toward Qin De had also turned a lot more sincere compared to before.

Qin Yu, Qin De, Feng Yuzi and his wife, Qin Feng, Mystic Emperor, the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master as well as the First Elder. These eight individuals were seated at the same table.

Ever since the Mystic Emperor revealed her identity in the main hall, the Qin clansmen have been in a state of nonstop excitement.

At this moment, at the other tables, the Qin clansmen were chatting about the most top-notch existence in the Immortal Realm, the Mystic Emperor, as well as they their prided Utmost Supreme Third Elder, Qin Yu. They were also chatting about some of the achievements that they had accomplished in the Immortal Realm. Only today did the Qin clansmen manage to verify that... Qin Yu was that legendary 'Qin Yu.' This had caused this group of Qin clansmen, who already held Qin Yu as their idol, to become even more excited.

As for the table Qin Yu was at, each and every one of them was drinking and eating. Each and every one of them wore a smile on their faces. However, they were not as excited compared to the other tables.

"Brother Qin Yu, your cultivation speed is the fastest amongst all those people that I've seen and heard about in my entire lifetime... Having not seen you in a bit over three thousand years, Brother Qin Yu's strength has grown even more astonishing. May I know exactly what level Brother Qin Yu is now?" Xuan Xi looked to Qin Yu while smiling.

At this moment, Qin De, Qin Feng and the rest of the people also looked to Qin Yu.

"Me? I reckon I'm not far away from undergoing the Divine Tribulation." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu was able to imagine that his soul's level had already reached a point where he surpassed ordinary Deities. As for his martial prowess and body, it had already reached the ninth stage. They were most definitely fitting the requirements to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

Merely, Qin Yu was still incapable of knowing when the Divine Tribulation would come.

"Don't tell me it's because I'm still in the 'Middle stage Origin Stage' that the Divine Tribulation hasn't come?" Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

"Not far from undergoing the Divine Tribulation. I must truly congratulate Brother Qin Yu." Xuan Xi said at once.

Qin De and the rest of them people instead did not ask anything.

Instead, they immediately changed the subject to other things.

After the banquet was over, after the Mystic Emperor left with the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect, Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng went into a room together. Only then did the father and sons start chatting with each other properly.

The three of them sat down around a small table. Each of them poured a cup of tea for themselves.

“Royal Father, earlier, you told me to believe in the Mystic Emperor? Why did you tell me to do that? Could it be that you think what she said was true?” Inside the room, Qin Yu immediately asked the confusion he had in his heart.

Qin De held the teacup with his hands. With a light smile, he said. “No, I do not believe what she said was the truth.”

“Then Royal Father…” Qin Yu frowned.

Qin De shook his head and said. “While I did not believe what she said was the truth, I also do not think that what she said was false. Truth or false, there is no need to determine that.”

“Little Yu, before this, let me tell you about a matter. Among our Qin descendants, there are twelve who ended up marrying wives in the Immortal Realm. There are also three Qin clan’s women who ended up having husbands here. As for their wives and husbands, none of them are unrelated to the Mystic Emperor.” Qin De said slowly.

Qin Yu’s expression changed.

“Mystic Emperor is truly fierce.” Qin Yu sensed that the Mystic Emperor was hard to take care of.

There are not many Qin clansmen in the Immortal Realm to begin with. For there to be fifteen of them’ married to the Mystic Emperor’s people, this matter had turned troublesome. If they were to take care of the Mystic Emperor, then how shall they deal with the children from those fifteen marriages?

Qin Feng also nodded and said. “My grandson Little Nan had also grew into a good relationship with a girl recently. As far as I know, that girl is from the Nine Amplifications Sect.”

“Amazing, amazing.” Qin Yu had a trace of anger from the bottom of his heart.

As the Mystic Emperor had used this move, even if Qin Yu wanted to deal with her, he could not do it easily.

“Yu’er, do not think too much about it. If that Mystic Emperor wanted to kill us from the Qin clan, then she would’ve done so already. There would be no reason for her to drag all the way till now... furthermore, the Mystic Emperor is indeed a benefactor to our Qin clan.” Qin De said.

“Benefactor? What did she do?” Qin Yu asked.

Qin Feng spoke. “The clansmen of our Qin clan that have ascended to the Fish Sun Star in the past years have all encountered dangers before. Even I and our Royal Father were like that too. However, every single time, we were saved by the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect. There was one time where the Mystic Emperor personally came to our help. According to what the people from the Nine Amplifications Sect said, the reason why they were so protective of us was precisely because of the Mystic Emperor. Of course, in the past, they had merely said that the Mystic Emperor was an extremely powerful expert of their Nine Amplifications Sect.”

“Danger, it’s possible that this Mystic Emperor had deliberately created some of those dangers.” Qin Yu was completely vigilant against the Mystic Emperor.

If the Mystic Emperor was truly sincere.

Then why would she make a lot of women and men become the life companions of the Qin descendants?

“It is possible. However... I am certain that Mystic Emperor has shown grace upon our Qin clan. Furthermore, it’s a very large amount of grace. “ Qin De said solemnly. “Yu’er, you’ll understand once I finish telling you

about this thing."

"Please speak, Royal Father." Said Qin Yu.

Qin De said. "Yu'er, you ought to know that the people from the Mortal Realm's Purple Mystic Star, as long as they're Immortal Cultivators, they would all ascend to the Fish Sun Star. And in every ten cultivators that ascend, roughly half of them would not make it past a hundred years."

"Really?" Qin Yu was shocked. He had never paid attention to stuff like these.

Qin Feng also nodded. He said. "That's right. When we first ascend, we'll be merely level one Heavenly Immortals. On the Fish Sun Star, level one Heavenly Immortals are simply people of the lowest rank. However, because of the fact that those who have ascended are all people of outstanding talents in the Mortal Realm, the majority of them possess treasures and such. Yet, because of the fact that there are too many Heavenly Immortals on the Fish Sun Star, their status is extremely ordinary and the number of treasures they possess is greatly inferior to those that have ascended. Thus, the Immortals that have ascended will usually be killed by those with ulterior motives."

Only then did Qin Yu understand.

"Five deaths among ten people, this was the approximate percentage. The overwhelming majority of them would end up dying like that. However, our Qin clan, in all these years, not a single one of our descendants that have ascended suffered the fate of death!" Said Qin De solemnly. "Why is it that our Qin clan was this special? It was precisely because we were protected by the Nine Amplifications Sect which was commanded by that Mystic Emperor in the shadows."

"Even if our Qin clan were to encounter dangers, and even if some of them were deliberately created by the Mystic Emperor, the others... they are instead ordinary dangers that cultivators who have ascended would encounter. For other sects, such as the Clear Emptiness Monastery and such, half among their disciples that ascend would die. However, none of us are dead. I presume you too understand the great grace that the Mystic

Emperor has shown our Qin clan now?" Qin De looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slowly nodded.

Regardless of what that Mystic Emperor was planning to do, from everything that had happened up till now, the Mystic Emperor was still a benefactor to the Qin clan.

After all, if it hadn't been for the Mystic Emperor's protection, then it would be uncertain whether or not his Royal Father and big brother would still be alive.

"Yu'er, that's why I said that there was no need to differentiate whether the Mystic Emperor was telling the truth or not. When you weren't here, she didn't kill us. And now that you've returned, it's even more unlikely that she'll kill us now. For her to do such a thing, she must definitely have her own reasons. I believe that... we'll naturally find out the truth in the future." Qin De advised.

Qin Yu grew silent. He was pondering in his heart.

Qin De and Qin Feng glanced at each other. They did not disturb Qin Yu.

"If I were to kill the Mystic Emperor now, then I could also be considered as repaying kindness with hostility. Furthermore, my Royal Father and them would definitely not agree to it. However, if I don't kill her... there exists the possibility that she would kill my Royal Father and them. What should I do?"

Qin Yu pondered over it for a short period of time.

"Even if I were to kill the Mystic Emperor, how shall I deal with Uncle Feng's wife? With the fifteen Qin descendants that have married the Mystic Emperor's people?" Qin Yu slowly shook his head. "It would appear that I cannot deal with the Mystic Emperor for now. Mn.... this is the only way for now."

Qin Yu had came to a conclusion.

"Royal Father, I will be leaving for a short period of time and coming

back immediately." After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he instantly disappeared. Only Qin De and Qin Feng remained. The two of them looked to each other, they were confused as to what Qin Yu was planning to do.

Nine Amplifications Sect.

Inside a simple yet elegant and unique palace. There was not a single servant here. This was the residence that the Mystic Emperor had on the Nine Amplifications Sect. In normal circumstances, others didn't dare to come into this palace at all. As for now, the Mystic Emperor and the Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect was in this palace.

Inside the palace.

Mystic Emperor had her hands on behind her back. She was facing the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master with her back. No one know what she was thinking.

"Your Majesty." Said the Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect. "Regarding that Qin clan..."

The Mystic Emperor indifferently waved her sleeve and break off the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master's speech. "You can go and relax. You do not have to worry about anything. All you have to do is to carry on my orders."

"Yes, Your Majesty." The Sect Master of the Nine Amplifications Sect didn't dare to say anymore. He immediately withdrew from the Mystic Emperor's residence. As for the Mystic Emperor, a smile suddenly appeared on her face. "Qin Yu oh Qin Yu, let's see how you plan to deal with this mountain pass of mine."

After she finished saying that, the Mystic Emperor flipped her hand and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. "Brother Zong Yan, Qin Yu has shown himself..."

Chapter 41: Breaking Through The Seal

On the core planet of the Demon Realm's Bird Clan, Black Crow Star, inside the Imperial Palace.

Ever since the battle with Wu Lan, the Peng Demon Emperor had restrained his flames of anger for many years. During normal occasions, he would wholeheartedly immerse himself in training so that he could reach the level nine Demon Emperor level at an earlier date. In the over three thousand years that Qin Yu had disappeared, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan had also not been in constant contact with the Mystic Emperor.

Inside a private room within the Imperial Palace.

"What is the Mystic Emperor contacting me for?" Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan flipped his hand around and took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Upon sweeping through the Transmission Spiritual Pearl with his Demon Awareness, he immediately started frowning. 'Why is this Mystic Emperor informing me of Qin Yu's appearance?'

"Xuan Xi, for what reason are you telling me this news?" Zong Yan asked via a transmission.

"Brother Zong Yan, back then, you chased to kill Qin Yu and his brothers and even killed Hei Yu's wife's sister-in-law, Bai Xin. Furthermore, there is hatred between you and Hei Yu, as you have killed his parents. Could it be that you believe that Qin Yu and his brothers will not to come find you?" Xuan Xi asked.

Zong Yan's brows slightly creased.

The hatred and vengeance between him and Hei Yu was indeed something that was difficult to eliminate.

"Xuan Xi, this is not something that you should be worried about. It is still hard to say as to whether that Hei Yu has found out who his actual parents are. And the most important thing is... although it is hard for me to kill Hei Yu, it is also impossible for Hei Yu and his brothers to kill me.

I, Zong Yan, am still confident in my speed." Transmitted Zong Yan indifferently.

Evidently, Zong Yan didn't want to fight against Qin Yu and them again.

Over three thousand years ago, Zong Yan had joined hands with Emperor Yu and his wife Xuan Xi. In addition to that, his two subordinates also set out together with them. However, the aftermath of all that was a disgraceful escape. And, with Qin Yu and his brothers' cultivation speed, their current strength was most definitely even more terrifying. There was also that Wu Lan, who had brought about fear to him. Zong Yan did not wish to continue to disgrace himself.

"My speed is fast, it is impossible for them to kill me!" ....this was the true notion that Zong Yan had in his heart.

Xuan Xi said via transmission. "Brother Zong Yan, please do not deceive yourself. Back then, Qin Yu and his brothers had only cultivated for several hundred years. Yet, their strength was already that exceptional. And now, over three thousand years have passed. No one knows exactly how strong they are now. Furthermore, not long ago, I met Qin Yu. I feel that... the current Qin Yu is very terrifying."

"You met him yet he didn't kill you?" Zong Yan was astonished.

Xuan Xi laughed lightly. She said via transmission. "I have my own methods. However, what I want to tell you now is that Qin Yu's current strength is extremely astonishing. Merely by sensing the aura he emits, I can tell that... I am likely unable to block a single move from him. The sensation he gives me was very similar to that of the Cyan Emperor from back then, very similar!"

What Xuan Xi didn't know was that the aura that she sensed was the distinctive aura of individuals whose souls have reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage.

The Cyan Emperor had trained for a very long time. Thus, his soul had long since reached the Golden Soul Pellet stage. That was the reason why he had the same sort of aura as Qin Yu. That was also the reason why Qin Yu was unable to tell how strong the Cyan Emperor was, the first

time he met him.

"Very similar to the Cyan Emperor?" Zong Yan's expression changed.

Upon thinking of the Cyan Emperor, Zong Yan felt a burst of fear. Back then, when he, Emperor Yu and the others faced the Cyan Emperor, they were unable to even move. The gap between them was truly too great.

"That's why I came to inform you. It's best for you to be careful of Qin Yu and his brothers' revenge. Well then, that's all I have to say. Brother Zong Yan, as to what you plan to do about it, that is not my problem." After Xuan Xi finished transmitting these words, she cut the connection.

Zong Yan was however still holding onto the Transmission Spiritual Pearl. His complexion and expression changed several times. He had turned somewhat gloomy.

"Handle Qin Yu? I'm unable to even win against that subordinate of his, how can I kill him?" Zong Yan slowly shook his head. He had come to a decision.

According to what Xuan Xi had said, the current Qin Yu possessed a very similar aura with the Cyan Emperor.

However, if they were to compare strength, then who would be stronger?

Although the Cyan Emperor had trained for a long time, his soul's level was at the very most approaching that of a Mid Level Deity. However, Qin Yu's soul, with the assistance from his Meteoric Tear, was definitely stronger than the Cyan Emperor's.

The Cyan Emperor was able to instantly and completely restrict the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them because of the treasure that he obtained from the Bewitching God Temple, that he spent tens of millions of years to completely bind and understand. Although that treasure he obtained could be considered as being pretty good, when comparing with the Bewitching God Temple's Master's most beloved treasure, the High Level Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear 'Waning Snow,' it would be seriously inferior.

If the Cyan Emperor were to fight against the current Qin Yu, then as long as Qin Yu took out his Divine Spear Waning Snow, the Cyan Emperor would be unable to even block a single strike from him!

At the Demon Realm's Entrance to the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu was standing outside the entrance by himself. After Qin Yu bid his farewell to his Royal Father and big brother on the Fish Sun Star, Qin Yu used Greater Teleportation to rapidly rush over here. With Qin Yu's current speed, he was about ten times faster compared to before.

"Eight Nine Space Sealing Array?" Qin Yu laughed indifferently.

"You, the brat standing out there. As per the joint agreement of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm, this entrance is sealed. Regardless of who you are, you are not allowed entrance into it. It's best for you to depart from here right away." A large shout sounded from inside the Bewitching God Temple's entrance.

Qin Yu did not care about it at all. "Joint agreement of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm? You mean the agreement between those several leaders?"

"After obtaining this Divine Spear Waning Snow, I have yet to use it at all. In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I reckon only this seal is worthy of me using it." Excitedly, Qin Yu flipped his hand over and took out a spear.

A dark black colored shaft, a snow-like dazzling spearhead, and a blood line coiling around the spearhead, giving it an even more baleful appearance.

"Haha, what is that guy outside trying to do? Could it be that he's planning to break through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array? He's truly going to make me die from laughter with this joke. Even the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and them are unable to break through it, who did this guy think he is? A god?"

"Brothers, these thousands of years we've spent here have been extremely boring. Let's enjoy the show. Let's see how this guy will try to

break the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array."

Inside the entrance, the seventy two Emperor level experts that have set up the formation array were laughing loudly. They were bored and wanted to see the embarrassment of the guy outside.

Holding the spear one-handed, with the spear pointed downward in a slant, Qin Yu stood there straightly. His long black hair was drifting. His gaze was fixed upon the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array.

"Waning Snow, for your first spear strike, I shall use the idea behind the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike." Qin Yu's wrist lightly trembled. The Divine Spear Waning Snow turned into a roaming dragon instantly. With a slight spin, it shot toward the entrance.

Pressing forward without stopping!

Broken!

All seventy two Emperor level experts inside the entrance looked at the scene in front of them with wide opened eyes.

A very simple strike.

However, from their point of view, it was as if the space surrounding Qin Yu had instantly grown distorted following his movements. At the same time, a chain of mirages was born from his spear.

"Pfff!"

Instantly, the numerous mirages combined into one. Like ripping through paper, the spear pierced through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. As for the seventy two Emperor level experts, they all spew out a mouthful of blood simultaneously when the great formation array was broken through.

"That move just now...." An Emperor level expert still had blood dripping from the corner of his mouth. However, his eyes were wide open. He was still recalling that fearsome spear strike.

All of them managed to clearly see the spear strike.

The spear strike appeared to be very simple. Its speed also seemed

pretty average. However, all of them were able to remember that.... when the spear moved earlier, the space was also distorted. Furthermore, the instant the spear left Qin Yu's hand to the instant it pierced through the seal, none of them managed to see it clearly.

It was like the spear had teleported.

"Haha, mistaken, mistaken. The 'domains' of Emperor level experts are truly a joke, a joke. This is domain, the true domain." A youth among the seventy two Emperor level experts suddenly started laughing out loud. "I finally understand now. So this is what controlling the space is. So this is what 'domain' is."

That youth flew to Qin Yu. He bowed extremely respectfully. "Thank you senior, for the spear strike earlier. This junior has been stuck at the sixth Devil Emperor level for many years, however, from your attack, this junior has realized. This junior is confident that he will be able to become a level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years."

"That guy is dreaming." Immediately, someone mocked the youth. To be certain that he'll reach the ninth Demon Emperor level just by seeing the spear strike?

That youth was still standing in front of Qin Yu respectfully. "Senior's control of space greatly surpasses the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and them from that day. It also greatly surpasses this junior's master's. May I ask if senior is from the Divine Realm?"

This youth was no ordinary bystander. He was actually the disciple of the Devil Realm's level nine Devil Emperor, Mo Kong.

As this youth was usually under the guidance of Mo Kong, his speed of progress was also amazingly rapid. However, upon seeing Qin Yu's spear strike, he instead discovered that what his master had taught him over the years, was extremely shallow. He had instantly caught a glimpse of the greater Dao and was confident that he would be able to become a level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years.

"Your comprehension is truly good. However, I am not from the Divine Realm." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“This junior is called ‘Wu Long.’ May I know who senior might be?...” Said this Devil Realm’s youth respectfully.

Qin Yu glanced at Wu Long. He then looked to the other seventy one Emperor level experts. With a light smile, he said. “The reason why I broke the seal today, was because I cannot bear to see the tyranny imposed by some of the leaders of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. From today on, it’s best for you to stop sealing this entrance. If I were to discover that this entrance is sealed again, then all those that set up the seal shall be killed.”

All of those seventy two Emperor level experts shivered in their hearts.

The spear from earlier had pierced through the seal like piercing through a window. This had caused everyone to know that... even if it the Dragon Emperor and them went up against him, they would still be no match for the mysterious expert before them. If this man before them truly wanted to kill them...

These seventy two Emperor level experts grew fearful.

“I shall excuse you all this time around.” Qin Yu’s words had let all seventy two Emperor level experts a sigh of relief.

“Return and tell your leaders to stop putting on this seal in the future. I dislike it.” Said Qin Yu coldly.

“Yes, senior.” How would those seventy two Emperor level experts dare to say anything else?

Qin Yu glanced at the seventy two people. He then flew into the entrance. When he passed through this group of people, Qin Yu’s clear voice once again sounded. “You can tell your leaders that my name is... Qin Yu!”

“It’s Qin Yu?”

The majority of these Emperor level experts were woken up by that. When they turned around to look, Qin Yu had already disappeared into the foggy Divine Illusion Barrier.

“Senior Qin Yu is truly too amazing. His strength was already comparable to level nine Immortal Emperors back then. Never had I expected that after not seeing him for these years, his strength had actually reached such a state.” Many of them were astonished.

As for that Devil Realm’s youth called Wu Long, he was looking at that foggy Divine Illusion Barrier and thinking in his heart. “Senior Qin Yu, the grace shown to me by your spear strike is comparable to the grace of being taught by my master. Wu Long will never forget about it.”

Soon after, Wu Long was the first one to depart from here. The other seventy one Emperor level experts also followed behind and left from the entrance.

Wu Long had said that he’ll be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor level in a hundred years. Today, all these Emperor level experts laughed at him. However, a hundred years later... Wu Long had actually become the number one expert from the Devil Realm in not just name but also in reality. Furthermore, he became most proficient in using the spear!

In the Crescent Moon Bay of the Immortal Realm.

Emperor Liu who had succeeded the Cyan Emperor was currently in a state of shock. In front of him were five Immortal Emperors who had just returned from the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple.

“What did you say earlier?” Emperor Liu asked again.

The leader among the five said respectfully. “Your Majesty, this subordinate of yours said that not long ago, the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple was broken through by a man using a single spear.”

“How is that possible, impossible!” Emperor Liu was unable to believe it.

Back then, after the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array’s arrangement was completed, the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and other experts had all tried to attack the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. Some of the powerful experts had even attacked together.

However, none of them were able to do anything to the seal.

“Your Majesty, you can go and look at it yourself. Furthermore, all of the other Emperor level experts that set up the formation array also know of it.” Said that Immortal Emperor respectfully.

“Your Majesty, the person who broke the seal also said that he does not allow people to set up the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array in the future. He said that he cannot bear to see this sort of tyrannical behavior and that if he were to discover the seal again, he would kill all those who set up the seal.” That Immortal Emperor added.

Emperor Liu grew silent.

After a long silence, Emperor Liu asked. “Who is it that broke the seal?”

“He said he is called Qin Yu!” Said that Immortal Emperor respectfully.

“Qin Yu....” Emperor Liu’s brows were raised. He was unable to restrain the shock in his eyes.

The previous Dragon Emperor Ao Fang had already abdicated. The current Dragon Emperor was Ao Wuming.

Only, Ao Wuming does not possess the Inherited Treasure. This was something that Ao Wuming requested himself. He said that he would only accept the Inherited Treasure after his Imperial Father Ao Fang finished using it to pass the Divine Tribulation.

Ao Wuming looked at the fourteen Demon Emperor expert subordinates. These fourteen Demon Emperor level experts were the ones dispatched to set up the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. Hearing what they had said, Ao Wuming was still unable to believe it.

“Wuming, what happened?” Ao Fang walked into the main hall.

“Imperial Father, an expert broke through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array. He also said that he does not permit others to seal the entrance in the future and that if he were to discover it again, then he’ll kill all those that set up the seal.” A smile was instead on Ao Wuming’s face.

“Impossible. Both myself and the Great Ape Emperor have tried to

break it before. Neither one of us managed to break through it. Who could possibly be capable of breaking through the seal?" Ao Fang found it to be impossible to believe.

"Imperial Father, you can go ask the other people. This is the truth." Said Ao Wuming solemnly.

Seeing Ao Wuming saying it like this, Ao Fang had also accepted it. Only, the fact that there was someone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that was capable of breaking through the Eight Nine Space Sealing Array had brought an immense shock to the old Dragon Emperor.

"You wouldn't believe who it was that broke the seal." Ao Wuming said with a smile.

"Who? Is it the new Gold Punishment Lord of the Dark Star Realm?" Ao Fang asked. In his heart, he believed only the leader among the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm was able to break through the seal.

Ao Wuming shook his head. He smiled and said. "I do not know of the Gold Punishment Lord. However, I know of the person who broke the seal. His name is.... Qin Yu!"

"Qin Yu?" Ao Fang seemed to have stopped breathing. He was unable to say anything for a long time.

Following the return of the seventy two Emperor level experts, the news of Qin Yu breaking the seal had instantly spread to all the major experts of the Three Realms – the Demon Realm's Peng Demon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and them; the Immortal Realm's Flame Emperor, Mystic Emperor, Emperor Liu and them; the Devil Realm's Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and them.

In short, Qin Yu's astonishing strength had brought fear to all of the people.

Furthermore, not a single one of them dared to bring up the idea of sealing the Bewitching God Temple's entrance again.

Chapter 42: Remodeling the Immortal Mansion

During the time when the seventy two Emperor level experts left the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple and returned to inform their respective leaders, Qin Yu had once again passed through the Divine Illusion Barrier in the external region of the Bewitching God Temple and arrived in the courtyard within the actual Bewitching God Temple.

“Qin Yu?” Uncle Fu was pleasantly surprised by Qin Yu’s arrival. “It’s only been a couple days and you’ve already back? Could it be that you’ve managed to find a way to open the Artifacts Palace?”

Qin Yu immediately waved his hand and said while smiling. “Of course not. It’s only been several days, I have yet to achieve that great of an improvement. The reason that I came today is because I have a matter that I wish for Uncle Fu to help me with.”

“Right, that’s what I thought. Go ahead and say your matter. As you are the successor to the Bewitching God Temple, as long as I can accomplish it, I will definitely help you.” Said Uncle Fu while smiling.

“Uncle Fu, are you proficient with matters regarding formation arrays and barriers?” Qin Yu asked with hope and expectation.

The reason for his coming today, was so that he could allow his Royal Father and them to be even more safe. He had thought of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, the barrier on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was still too weak to level nine Immortal Emperor level experts. Thus, Qin Yu had thought of Uncle Fu.

According to what the master of the Bewitching God Temple had said, in order to create artifacts, one must possess a sufficient level of understanding in the matters of formation arrays and barriers. Thus, Qin Yu believed that Uncle Fu who had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for numerous years ought to be very proficient in the Divine Barriers.

Qin Yu did not need Uncle Fu to know a lot about the formation arrays and barriers. All he wanted was for Uncle Fu to place a couple Divine Barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. He believed that if that were to happen, then it would be impossible for even the Mystic Emperor to break through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"Formation arrays and barriers?" Uncle Fu stroked his mustache and laughed. "Qin Yu, you also know that I do not possess a soul and am unable to comprehend the spatial laws. When I'm bored, I would usually research some complicated formation arrays. For formation arrays and barriers, I could not be considered as a 'great expert,' but I could still be considered as being pretty good in the Divine Realm."

Uncle Fu had followed the master of the Bewitching God Temple for countless years. Due to the fact that his body was created by the master of the Bewitching God Temple, his body's energy was provided by Divine Realm's Energy Stones. He didn't need to train. Thus, he spent majority of his time researching formation arrays and barriers.

Uncle Fu could definitely be considered an expert in the field of formation arrays and barriers.

However, Qin Yu did not notice in Uncle Fu's tone that he was being modest.

"That's enough, enough. I do not need Uncle Fu you to be amazingly powerful. I merely need some powerful defensive Divine Barriers." Qin Yu said hurriedly. At the same time, he flipped his hand around and took out a pearl.

"Uncle Fu, this is a pearl that was transformed from an Immortal Mansion. I would like Uncle Fu to help me place some defensive barriers on this Immortal Mansion." Qin Yu immediately spoke of his purpose in coming.

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in confusion. "Qin Yu, why are you bothering with this? Could it be that with your current attack power, there are still people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm who are capable of threatening you?"

“No, this is for my father as well as my brothers.” Qin Yu said. “I fear that after I ascend to the Divine Realm, my father and them might be attacked by certain people. Thus, I wanted to give them an Immortal Mansion that could safeguard them.”

Uncle Fu realized Qin Yu’s purpose. He immediately patted Qin Yu’s shoulders. Confidently, he said. “Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Haha… I, A’Fu, was someone who had followed my master and seen the greater society. The people that I would usually befriend were also usually first class Heavenly Deity experts. Formation arrays and barriers? Although I cannot be considered as being a great expert in them, but even if I were to just casually create a couple, no ordinary Deities would be able to break through them.”

Qin Yu was immediately overjoyed.

Formation arrays and barriers that even ordinary Deities were unable to break through, was there any need to fear Mystic Emperor and them now?

“Uncle Fu, thanks.” Qin Yu retrieved the Qingyu Immortal Mansion back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. At the same time, he said. “Uncle Fu, it’s too small here. Come with me to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, let’s properly set up the formation arrays and barriers there.”

The area of the courtyard was not big. In order to place barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, they needed to revert it back to its original size.

Uncle Fu was the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple and Qin Yu was the sole successor to the Bewitching God Temple. Thus, Qin Yu did not mind Uncle Fu knowing about the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Jiang Lan’s Realm?” Uncle Fu was surprised. Following which he smiled and said. “From the way it sounds, it appears to be a spatial Divine Artifact. Exceptional. Exceptional. Good, I shall go and see.”

With an intention of Qin Yu’s mind, Uncle Fu who did not resist him had been absorbed into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Inside the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

A palace suddenly appeared on an area of meadows. It was the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. As for Qin Yu and Uncle Fu, they were standing in the air.

Uncle Fu looked to his surroundings with amazement. Sensing the Elemental Spirit Energy within the Jiang Lan's Realm, Uncle Fu exclaimed in admiration. "Truly amazing. It's actually able to let the Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside enter within it. And from the way it looks, this realm is boundless. The person who created such a spatial Divine Artifact... his strength is definitely no less than my master."

Uncle Fu still didn't know that the Jiang Lan's Realm was actually divided into three different layers and each of the layers possessed different flows of time. Had Uncle Fu known that even time changed in the Jiang Lan's Realm, then he would've likely been even more shocked.

"Well then, it's been a long time since I've arranged any formation array. I'm a bit itchy to get started." Said Uncle Fu while smiling. At the same time, he flew to the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. "Qin Yu, remove all the barriers that were on it before."

Evidently, Uncle Fu simply did not care about all the formation arrays that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Qin Yu smiled. "Uncle Fu is Uncle Fu alright. The housekeeper of the number one artifact craftsman in the Divine Realm is also not someone that you can look down on." Immediately, Qin Yu removed all of the barriers on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The current Qingyu Immortal Mansion had no barrier on it at all. It was free for Uncle Fu to put in whatever he wanted.

"There's no need for the barrier to be extremely powerful in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Might as well take things less seriously." Uncle Fu extended out his hands. Ten rays of lights shot out from his fingers simultaneously. The ten rays of lights either intersected with one another, fused together or formed various peculiar symbols. In the end, it took the form of a net and completely wrapped around the

Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Afterwards, it blended into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

"Defensive, offensive and Illusion Barrier, one of each." Uncle Fu lightly nodded. He then closed his eyes. His ten fingers would occasionally snap and occasionally form hand seals. Like that, the formation arrays integrated into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

After about an hour.

The entire time, Qin Yu was quietly watching from the side. However, Qin Yu must admit that he did not understand at all the formation array that had been set up. For formation arrays set up by Immortal Emperor level experts, he was still able to understand what he was watching through great difficulty. However, the formation array that Uncle Fu was making, although it appeared to be very simple, Qin Yu was unable to understand it at all.

How come those hand seals and peculiar formations would merge together and form a Divine Barrier?

"It's done." Uncle Fu smiled as he flew back to when Qin Yu was at.

"Uncle Fu, how is the barrier that you cast on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?" Qin Yu immediately asked.

Uncle Fu said confidently. "I did not spend a lot of effort or energy. After all, my energy comes from the Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence. I have placed a total of three Divine Barriers on it. One is an offensive barrier, one is a defensive barrier and the last one is a illusion barrier."

"This illusion barrier that I placed, it is stronger than the lowest ranked illusion barrier placed on the external regions of the Bewitching God Temple." As Uncle Fu said this, Qin Yu started to smile.

The illusion barrier of the Bewitching God Temple, with the exception of those who possessed the Bewitching God Painting, there has yet to be anyone who managed to go through it and reach the Bewitching God Temple. However, the one placed around the Bewitching God Temple was merely the lowest level Divine Illusion Barrier. Yet, the one that Uncle Fu

had placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, an ordinary Divine Illusion Barrier, was even more powerful.

"As for this defensive barrier, ordinary Deities are unable to break through it. Its defense is much stronger compared to the seal that you broke through using the Divine Spear Waning Snow. If you were to use the Divine Spear Waning Snow, then you should be able to break through it when using all your strength." Uncle Fu continued.

Qin Yu smiled satisfiedly.

With such a powerful defensive barrier, how would Qin Yu not be satisfied?

"As for the offensive barrier, it can only attack those within the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. It is unable to attack those outside the Immortal Mansion. As for its attack power... it cannot be considered powerful. While ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors would not be able to block against it, it would be another story if they possessed Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures." Said Uncle Fu honestly.

However, Qin Yu did not mind about that in the slightest.

"Offensive barrier? Haha, there most likely wouldn't be a need for it. I would tell my Royal Father to not allow any outsiders to enter it." Said Qin Yu while smiling. "Furthermore, Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are also something that not many people possess in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

As Qin Yu finished his sentence, he recalled the Demon Realm's Three Great Emperors and the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns.

Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor's so called Inherited Treasure was evidently stronger than Divine Artifacts. They ought to be Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for the Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns, they were probably also Heavenly Divine Artifacts or Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

The three Divine Barriers placed on the Qingyu Immortal Barrier had

caused Qin Yu to be very excited. After he thanked Uncle Fu, Qin Yu directly left the Bewitching God Temple.

This time around, the reason why Qin Yu decided to break through the seal was first to intimidate all of the powers in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Secondly, the passage title plate given to him by the Three Great Sovereigns did not contain a lot of energy. It would only be able to open the seal a couple times. Thus, Qin Yu could only break through the seal in order to enter and exit.

As for breaking through the seal to enter and exit, Qin Yu had selected the seal in the entrance located in the Demon Realm.

After departing from the Bewitching God Temple, Qin Yu rapidly proceed toward the Fish Sun Star.

Flowing Spring Galaxy. Fish Sun Star. Inside a room within the Qin clan's luxurious courtyard manor. Only Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng were in the room.

"Yu'er, is this Qingyu Immortal Mansion truly as formidable as you said?" Qin De looked at Qin Yu with an expression of disbelief. In the few days that Qin Yu had disappeared, Qin De, Qin Feng and them were also guessing about what Qin Yu was doing. However, none of them expected that Qin Yu would bring them an enormous shock upon his return.

Qin Feng also looked to Qin Yu. "Little Yu, there are barriers this powerful? It shouldn't be likely, right?"

"Big brother, Royal Father, please rest assured. This time, when I left, I had went to ask the help from a Divine Realm's expert. The barriers placed on the Qingyu Immortal Mansion are all Divine Barriers. They are so powerful that the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm cannot even enter it." Qin Yu said with absolute certainty. "Royal Father, quickly bind the core of this Qingyu Immortal Mansion... the Elemental Spirit Essence. Royal Father, this Qingyu Immortal Mansion shall be under your control in the future."

Overjoyed, Qin De looked to Qin Yu. "Yu'er, to be honest, your Royal Father, I, am truly somewhat terrified now." As he said that, Qin De even

laughed at himself. “Divine Barrier, it’s something that I don’t even dare to imagine.” As he said that, Qin De also sighed a couple times.

As a father, to see his son being this exceptional and surpassing his imagination time and time again. What then could a father say to his son? All he could do was to be proud of his son.

“Royal Father, Little Yu, I think... we should place the Qingyu Immortal Mansion on another planet and also migrate most of our Qin clansmen over to that planet. As for the Fish Sun Star, it should be fine as long as we left behind a couple people. Knowing the grudges between Little Yu, and the Mystic Emperor, I too am unable to be at ease.” Qin Feng spoke.

After hearing it, Qin Yu grew silent for a moment. He then said. “Mn, I agree. This Flowing Spring Galaxy is the Mystic Emperor’s territory. However, a galaxy to the west of the Flowing Spring Galaxy, the Burning Sun Galaxy, is a territory under the Immortal Realm’s Flame Emperor. It would be safer there.”

“Good, we shall place the Qingyu Immortal Mansion on a planet on the Burning Sun Galaxy.” Qin De also nodded and said.

Soon after, Qin De started binding the Elemental Spirit Essence.

Inside the Nine Amplifications Sect. Inside that elegant palace belonging to the Mystic Emperor.

The Nine Amplifications Sect’s Sect Master bowed and said. “Your Majesty, a majority of the Qin clansmen have left the Fish Sun Star. According to the female disciples that have married into the Qin clan, they have migrated to the Blazing Sun Galaxy’s Virtue Residence Star..

“Virtue Residence Star.” The corners of the Mystic Emperor’s mouth was slightly raised. Her gaze contained a smile within them. “They have indeed done what I expected them to do. This Qin Yu truly does not feel at ease around me and had migrated his family to a different planet.”

The Mystic Emperor turned around and looked at the Nine Amplifications Sect’s Sect Master. “Although the majority of the Qin clan has left, isn’t there still a portion of them remaining? Treat these people

from the Qin clan properly like before. You do not need to concern yourself with the other things. You can go now."

"Yes, Your Majesty." Although the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master was confused as to what the Mystic Emperor's plan was, he had never once spoken his mind.

The Mystic Emperor had a smile on her face. In a soft voice, she said. "Qin Yu, oh how could you know that I had never intended to kill your entire family. However, what you have done clearly shows that you fear me. It would seem that... my plan ought to be able to succeed."

Burning Sun Galaxy. Virtue Residence Star.

Qin Yu bought a mountain range on the Virtue Residence Star. This included the several palaces on top of the mountain range. With Qin Yu's current wealth, buying a mountain range was extremely easy for him.

These several palaces have become the residences of the Qin clansmen. As for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it was placed in the ravine within the mountain range. The important people of the Qin clan would usually live in this Qingyu Immortal Mansion. At the same time, the Qin clan had also purchased several thousand servants on the Virtue Residence Star.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Hei Tong and a large amount of people had also come out from the Jiang Lan's Realm. They had also decided to stay in the Qin clan. After all, there were more people there. These past days, they have also been living their lives relaxedly.

In a blink of an eye, half a year passed.

"Chi...."

A black spearhead had ripped through the space. With an unparalleled grandeur, like a falling thunderbolt from the Heavens, it thrust at Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he merely brushed it aside with his right hand and casually broke this move.

"Hei Yu, the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike is hard to perfect. Your Heaven Startling Single Spear Strike is also hard to perfect." Qin Yu

consoled.

With Qin Yu's sight, he was naturally able to tell that this spear strike that Hei Yu had thrown at him had not yet reached the quintessence of the Heavenly Startling Single Stick Strike.

"Big brother, I cannot restrain myself. That Great Ape Emperor, isn't he also only someone who knows the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes? Yet, isn't his status the same as that of the Peng Demon Emperor? Furthermore, with my Black Feather Battle Armor, my defense is definitely comparable to that of a High Quality Divine Artifact. My movement technique is also better than the Great Ape Emperor's. This Cloud Piercing Spear that was given to me by Uncle Lan is also extremely powerful. I should be able to kill that Peng Demon Emperor." Hei Yu was a bit impatient.

The enmity from killing his parents is absolutely irreconcilable!

"Your speed is still not as good as the Peng Demon Emperor's." Qin Yu sighed. Seeing Hei Yu's expression, Qin Yu knew that he cannot convince him. Thus, he said. "Fine, since you demand it like so, I shall agree to you going to find the Peng Demon Emperor for revenge."

Chapter 43: You Think You Can Flee?

As Hei Yu was arguing with Qin Yu. Hou Fei, on the other hand, stood there and didn't say anything. His gaze was instead a bit dejected.

"Fei Fei, what's wrong?" Confused, Qin Yu looked at Hou Fei. Usually, Hou Fei was someone who was always loud and lively. Very rarely has there ever been times when Hou Fei was so quiet.

Hou Fei smiled bitterly and said. "Mixed Hair Bird, earlier you've mentioned that you want to avenge your parents. It lead me to remember that... you at least know about the information regarding your parents. But what about me? Even now, I don't even know who my parents are. Or perhaps... do I even have parents?"

Ever since Hou Fei was a child, he had always followed Uncle Lan. Although Uncle Lan had became his master in name, he had actually only provided very little amount of guidance to Hou Fei. The entire time, Hou Fei had been carefree and without worries. Only occasionally would he think about his own identity.

"Monkey, don't grieve. You are a Fiery Eyed Water Ape, you are not a Divine Beast birthed by the world, you most definitely have parents. Even though you don't know anything about your parents, they might still be alive. That's still a bit better off than me." Hei Yu said after a long sigh.

Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu. "Big brother, I have been with you ever since I was a child. I have considered you as my blood brother. However, that still would not conceal the truth that my biological parents were killed by the Peng Demon Emperor."

Hei Yu took a deep breath. His gaze grew sharp. "This time around, I must personally kill that Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan in order to avenge my parents."

"The only thing that I am concerned about is... that Peng Demon Emperor would flee with his speed and refuse to fight with me!" Hei Yu's brows started to crease.

Hei Yu knew himself very well. He knew that when comparing himself with the Peng Demon Emperor, his speed was still a bit inferior.

“You can rest assured regarding that.” Qin Yu comforted.

“Big brother, you mean?” Hei Yu and Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu with puzzled expression.

Qin Yu nodded and laughed. “No matter what, the Peng Demon Emperor will have to fight against you frontally. This is something that you can be assured of.”

After half a month, Qin Yu and his two brothers had changed their appearances and arrived on the Demon Realm’s Bird Clan’s core planet... the Black Crow Star.

In the airspace above the Black Crow Star, Qin Yu and his brothers were standing next to each other.

“Big brother, how is it?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu both looked to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness had completely covered the entire Black Crow Star. It had even penetrated through the core of the Black Crow Star. Not a single thing on the entire Black Crow Star was able to escape Qin Yu’s inspection.

“Nothing. That Peng Demon Emperor is not on the Black Crow Star at all.” Said Qin Yu with a frown.

“Not here?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu also frowned.

Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward the Imperial City in the distant. He started pondering.

In normal circumstances, the Peng Demon Emperor would not have left the Imperial City. However, he wasn’t in the Imperial City right now. There was a high chance that was because of Qin Yu and his brothers. That spear strike Qin Yu used to break through the seal might be another reason.

“Wait here for a moment, I’ll go check out the Imperial City.” Qin Yu suddenly said.

After he finished saying that, he disappeared from the sky and reappeared outside the gate of the Imperial City. At this moment, someone was coming out from the East Gate of the Imperial City and the gate was actually open.

The space where the East Gate was suddenly started distorting. When those guards of the Imperial City started getting surprised by the space distortion, the space had already returned to normal. As for Qin Yu, he had already seized the opportunity and entered the Imperial City.

On the street outside of the Imperial Palace, people were walking about back and forth. Qin Yu was looking at the Imperial Palace in front of him.

“Mn, Ao Ku is the one with the highest strength in the Imperial City right now. He’ll do then.” Qin Yu smiled lightly. Then his figure disappeared from the streets.

Inside a private room in the Imperial Palace.

Ao Ku was quietly training. Back then, he had fought against Qin Yu and lost a true body to him. This had caused Ao Ku’s strength to reduce to half. All these years, he had been trying his best to train and restore his second true body.

And now, his strength was about to reach the level that he was back then.

“Qin Yu, you’ve ruined one of my true bodies, I will definitely get my revenge!” Ao Ku opened his eyes. His heart was filled with hatred. However, he still knew about the news of Qin Yu breaking the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike.

With Ao Ku’s strength, his vengeance was something that was simply unable to be realized.

“Ao Ku, what are you thinking about?” A familiar voice suddenly sounded behind Ao Ku. This was a voice that had been in his dream numerous times. Ao Ku violently turned around.

What he saw was a smiling Qin Yu standing in the room.

“Qin Yu, you...” Ao Ku was momentarily at a loss for words.

“I do not have time to waste on you.” Qin Yu smiled indifferently. Ao Ku felt that when Qin Yu smiled, the entire world was beginning to spin. His mind started to become muddled. Soon after.... he had lost all awareness.

Devil Path Secret Skill ... Soul Bewitchment.

With Qin Yu’s current soul’s power, it was very simple for him to use this skill on Ao Ku.

“Ao Ku, where is the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan?” Qin Yu asked directly.

Ao Ku had a lifeless expression on his face. Blankly, like a machine, Ao Ku said. “His Majesty Peng Demon Emperor had already left the Black Crow Star half a year ago. He said if there is any important matter, I just need to send him a transmission. The location where he is, no one knows.”

Hearing such a response, Qin Yu grew enraged.

Suddenly, Qin Yu’s voice shined. He said. “Transmission, how do you send the transmission? Do you need to use the Transmission Secret Array or not use it? “ Using the Transmission Secret Array or not would allow Qin Yu to determine how far the Peng Demon Emperor had left.

“His Majesty had strictly ordered that I need to use the Transmission Secret Array and send a transmission every half a month to report the state of affairs. However, one time I did not use the Transmission Secret Array but His Majesty still managed to receive my transmission.” Ao Ku told Qin Yu about everything in a machine like tone.

Hearing such a reply, Qin Yu smiled.

“Strictly ordered the use of Transmission Secret Array? Isn’t that to confuse others? To be able to receive the transmission even without using the Transmission Secret Array, it would seem that this Peng Demon Emperor should not be located far from the Black Crow Star and should be in the same galaxy.”

Qin Yu was extremely certain.

“Well then, as for the cute Ao Ku, since you’re an accomplice that led to the death of Bai Xin, I should leave you for Xiao Hei and Bai Ling to handle.” With but a thought, Qin Yu absorbed Ao Ku into the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu and his brothers started to to search the planets surrounding the Black Crow Star. With Qin Yu’s current Divine Awareness’ search range, the speed of their search was naturally very fast. In that galaxy, Qin Yu, without stopping or sleeping, after searching for six days.... had finally found the Peng Demon Emperor.

This was an uninhabited planet.

This planet was relatively close to the core planet. The planet’s temperature was extremely high. There was only desolate sand and stones here. There was no life at all on this planet. Had it been under normal circumstances, there would not be anyone who would stay at this location.

However, below the surface of this uninhabited planet was a cave. A person was quietly cultivating in that cave.

Qin Yu and his brothers were currently on the surface of this uninhabited planet. The three of them looked to each other and smiled.

“Big brother, this Peng Demon Emperor is still only at the level eight Demon Emperor soul level. Even Mixed Hair Bird and I are able to easily find him.” Hou Fei laughed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Hei Yu was instead violently shining with a cold light. With a low and calm voice, he said. “Father, mother, I have never met the two of you. However, I know that even though the two of you were to be killed, you’ve still split open the space and saved my life. Today, I shall avenge the two of you.”

“Yoh!”

A mournful bird siren sounded from Hei Yu's mouth. That bird siren sound was extremely resounding. It had actually formed clear space ripples. WIth Hei Yu as the center, the space ripples started spreading in all directions.

Grabbing the Cloud Piercing Spear with a single hand, Hei Yu rushed into the ground.

Following a diagonal line.

Hei Yu actually managed to pierce a subterranean tunnel. The target of this subterranean tunnel was the Peng Demon Emperor located in the underground. As he was piercing through the ground, Hei Yu's appearance had also started to change.

Sharp and icy-cold black feathers had appeared on his body. Hei Yu was changing to his battle form.

"Someone's here?"

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan who was training, was woken up by that reverberating bird siren. He opened his eyes. His Demon Awareness instantly discovered a frightening aura rushing towards him rapidly.

Without saying anything, Zong Yan, with a 'woosh,' shot directly upward. "Bang!" The sound of explosions rung unceasingly. Zong Yan directly crashed through layers upon layers of subterranean rocks and arrived on the surface.

"Trying to run away?" The direction that Hei Yu was rushing towards suddenly changed. With a slant, he started to rush upward. Anywhere his body passed, the extremely sharp and tough feathers of his easily ripped all the obstructions apart.

The Peng Demon Emperor stood in the empty sky. His entire body was radiating a golden light. The golden crown on his head was even more dazzling.

He did not flee!

As the Peng Demon Emperor, it was impossible for him to not fight against someone and flee immediately. After all, he, the Peng Demon Emperor, was also one of the notable strong expert of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan grew curious. “Who is this person that has come for me?”

“Bang!” Sand and stones were flying. The person who had come for the Peng Demon Emperor had finally shown his appearance.

A plate of armor formed by black feathers. A plate of feather on his forehead adding on a layer of coldness. His hatred filled eyes seemed to be bursting out an angry blaze.

“Hei Yu?” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was greatly shocked.

He was shocked to discover that this person standing in front of him, someone that he was unable to see through, was actually Hei Yu! For him to be unable to see through Hei Yu, could it be that in merely three thousand short years, Hei Yu had become a level nine Demon Emperor?

“Die!” This was the only word that managed to come out of Hei Yu’s mouth.

Like a volcanic eruption, that spear strike of his contained Hei Yu’s endless anger. At this moment, the black colored Cloud Piercing Spear almost seemed to have turned into a bloodthirsty spear of anger. It ripped through the space and, in an instant, appeared in front of the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Humph!” Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan sneered. His hands, covered in a layer of golden color, shot upwards to block the incoming spear.

The Cloud Piercing Spear against golden colored hands.

“Bang!”

A violent energy wave burst in all directions. The exchange between the two of them had shaken up the entire uninhabited planet. At their level, destroying a planet was also an extremely easy task.

Hei Yu’s spear was only slightly jolted.

The golden crown on Zong Yan's head shined. As for Zong Yan's hands, covered in the golden colored matter, they were also jolted. Zong Yan's expression instantly changed. He rapidly flew backwards. With an elegant circular arc jump, he had arrived on a place far away. Standing far away, Zong Yan looked at Hei Yu. He was unable to believe what he was seeing.

"Hei Yu, when did you become this powerful? Furthermore, is that spear of yours a High Quality Divine Artifact?" In a single burst, Zong Yan asked these questions.

"The dead don't need to ask questions." Said Hei Yu gnashing his teeth. He then proceeded to attack Peng Demon Emperor again.

"A single spear attack made me reach the limit of my Inherited Treasure. If I were to use my ultimate move, then I might be able to fight against him. However... Hei Yu still has his brothers!" Zong Yan glanced to his surrounding. Sure enough, in a distant sky, there stood a person. It was Qin Yu who had been watching the fight the entire time.

Qin Yu had broken through the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike. That was a seal that even the Dragon Emperor and them were unable to do anything to. Evidently, Qin Yu's attack power was even stronger than the Dragon Emperor. No matter what, Zong Yan would not dare to fight against Qin Yu.

Flee!

Zong Yan's body formed a graceful curve as he jumped back. He had instantly arrived at a spot extremely far away.

"Humph, in terms of speed, how could you be a match for me? So what if your attack power is strong. You won't be able to land your attacks on me." Zong Yan sneered in his heart. He was extremely confident in his own speed. Zong Yan did not dare to use Teleportation or Great Teleportation because of the effects from the exchange earlier.

However, Zong Yan suddenly discovered that a stick silhouette appeared before him. The stick silhouette was too fast. Its attack was also definitely no weaker than the spear strike that Hei Yu used earlier. Zong Yan was unable to evade it at all. Zong Yan had no choice but to use his

two hands to take on the incoming strike.

Black Stick against the gold colored hands!

“Bang!”

Zong Yan’s hands were jolted to numb. A mouthful of blood had also reached his throat from his stomach.

“Hey, your Grandfather Hou was already waiting for you from the side. You think you can flee? Haha... “ Hou Fei held the Black Stick with his hands and laughed out loud. Actually, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were located on either sides. They were both observing the Peng Demon Emperor with their Soul’s Power.

Once the Peng Demon Emperor tried to flee, they would track him down with their Souls’ Power and then whoever was closest to him would attack to cut him off.

“Humph, your strength is indeed pretty decent. However, what about your speed?” Zong Yan’s figure instantly turned into a blur. With repeated movements, he had instantly thrown off Hou Fei and proceed to fly towards outer space.

“Bastard, don’t you flee if you have the skills!” Hou Fei was extremely angry.

Seeing Hou Fei who was angry yet unable to catch up him, Zong Yan felt a burst of pride. “Qin Yu and his brothers, their strength is each stronger than the other. Especially that Qin Yu. However, in regards to speed... not a single one of them are a match for me.”

Just when Zong Yan felt that he had entered into an undisturbed region of the outer space and prepared to use Greater Teleportation...

“What’s happening?” Zong Yan was shocked. At this moment, he felt as if he had entered into a deep quagmire. The speed that he prided himself in had instantly decreased by several tens folds. The space in his surroundings seemed to possess a consciousness as it crushed down on him.

And at this moment, a figure suddenly appeared before him.

“Qin Yu?” Zong Yan saw the black clothed youth before him. He was unable to conceal his fear.

If one were to ask who among the three brothers that Zong Yan didn’t want to fight against the most, then it would be the person standing in front of him, Qin Yu! To be able to break the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike, no one would want to fight against such a person.

“Wasn’t your speed very fast? Didn’t you say that you can flee? Try fleeing.” Said Qin Yu in a low voice.

The effortless drifting sensation that he had before was gone. Currently, the entire space was distorted and pressing him down. Zong Yan knew that the speed that he prided himself in had become useless.

“What, what is happening?” Zong Yan tried his best to speed up his flying speed. However, Qin Yu was able to catch up to him with merely some effortless steps. Zong Yan’s face had turned red. Sweat had appeared on his forehead.

And at this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had also, with speed much faster than that of Zong Yan’s, flown over next to Qin Yu.

The three brothers stood next to each other. They looked at the nervous and panicky Peng Demon Emperor who was still trying to run away.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan felt the oppression in his surroundings. He then looked to Qin Yu and his brothers before him. He suddenly felt that... he was at a dead end.

“Bastard, weren’t you able to flee? Try fleeing again.” Mocked Hou Fei. A stick silhouette came crushing down. Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan wanted to dodge it. However, he had lost the agility that he possessed before. That stick landed firmly on his head.

“Bang!” Extremely sharp and clear!

Chapter 44: Thirty Six Overlapping Waves?

With grief and indignation, Zong Yan looked to the three people before him. Among the three people, Hou Fei eyes were filled with ridicule. Hei Yu, on the other hand, had eyes filled with flames of anger. Only Qin Yu preserved a calm expression.

“Will I be able to retain my life?” Zong Yan had already begun to despair. He raised his head and looked at Qin Yu.

Zong Yan knew very well in his heart that the reason why he was unable to flee with his speed was because of Qin Yu. Although he was still unable to figure out exactly what Qin Yu had done to cause the space to constrict him like so, Zong Yan had grown even more afraid of this Qin Yu.

Merely several hundred years after ascending, he possessed strength comparable to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. Afterwards, he disappeared for over three thousand years. His accomplishments after over three thousand years, one would quake in fear just imagining it.

“Big brother, Zong Yan has committed all manners of crimes, whoever it was that obstructed his path, he would always handle them mercilessly. Haven’t we heard from that Ao Ku that this Zong Yan is an absolutely selfish person, a scum who thinks for no one but himself. Hell, I might as well smash his soul with a single stick strike of mine.” Hou Fei fiercely stared at Zong Yan. His black stick seemed to be ready to smash downward at him at any moment.

Zong Yan immediately felt a burst of shock in his heart.

“Am I going to die?” Zong Yan instantly recalled all the things he had experienced throughout his life. Zong Yan’s life principle was to rather turn his back on everyone in the world, than have the people of the world turn their backs on him. Whoever set themselves against him are the wrong ones, they are his enemies.

Only at this moment did Zong Yan feel a bust of disappointment and frustration. “If I were to die, I reckon that no one would grieve for me.”

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. Qin Yu spoke.

“Zong Yan, I shall give you an opportunity to live.” Qin Yu’s voice had instantly brightened up Zong Yan’s eyes. He raised his head and looked to Qin Yu. However, upon seeing that smile on Qin Yu’s face, Zong Yan felt a burst of humiliation. He raised his chin slightly and said in a cold voice. “Qin Yu, if you want to kill me then go and kill me, don’t you think of humiliating me.”

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

As Zong Yan was the Peng Demon Emperor, he still had his pride.

“I will not humiliate you.” Said Qin Yu with an indifferent smile. “I reckon that you can also tell now, without even my second brother and third brother, I am able to easily kill you by myself. Furthermore, in front of me, you are simply unable to flee. Zong Yan... am I correct?”

Zong Yan nodded and said. “Qin Yu, your strength is enough to convince me. In front of you, I am indeed unable to escape. If I were to die at your hands, all I could blame would be my own ability for being insufficient.”

“Since you’re unable to escape, then the opportunity that I shall give you is... to fight against my third brother Hei Yu without fleeing. If you manage to defeat my third brother, I shall let you go. If my third brother is to defeat you, then your fate shall be decided by my third brother Hei Yu personally. During the period where the two of you fight each other, my second brother, Hou Fei, and I will definitely not interfere. What do you think?” Qin Yu proposed his proposal.

Although Qin Yu gave this proposal, it was actually Hei Yu who told him to propose this via Voice Transmission.

Hei Yu wanted to avenge his parents. If he were to kill Zong Yan with the assistance of Qin Yu, he would not be content no matter what. Only when he fight against Zong Yan himself and kills him would he be able to feel that he had not let his parents down.

“Fight against Hei Yu without fleeing?” Zong Yan’s eyes narrowed.

Hei Yu looked at Zong Yan coldly. “Zong Yan, what’s wrong? Could it be be that the grand and majestic Peng Demon Emperor is afraid of me?”

Zong Yan sneered in his heart.

Earlier when he exchanged a blow with Hei Yu, the reason why he was the one losing in the exchange was because he did not use the ultimate move of the Inherited Treasure. If he were to fight against just Hei Yu, Zong Yan believed that he had some certainty that he’d be able to win.

“Good, I’ll agree.” Zong Yan looked to Hei Yu while smiling coldly. He then glanced at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you must remember that you and that Hou Fei cannot interfere.”

“Of course.” Qin Yu nodded.

“However, I am afraid of you escaping. Thus, I am going to have you come to my place to fight against my third brother. I am going to take absorb you into it now, do not resist.” Qin Yu said.

“Okay.” Zong Yan was extremely straightforward.

When his life was no longer on his own hands, why then would Zong Yan fear what tricks Qin Yu might do? Qin Yu also does not have to use any tricks.

“Absorb!” Qin Yu’s intention.

Zong Yan immediately disappeared from the outer space. He was absorbed into the first layer space in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Zong Yan didn’t know at all that when Qin Yu had absorbed him into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, he did not plan to let him back out at all.

In the first layer space of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“This, this is a spatial Divine Artifact?” Zong Yan was dumbstruck as he looked to everything before him. He had originally thought that Qin Yu had absorbed him into the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Never had he expected that it was actually a space.

Zong Yan did not believe that Qin Yu would be able to control a space.

Thus, his only explanation was that it was a spatial Divine Artifact.

"What, do you have any complaints?" While Zong Yan was shocked, Qin Yu and his brothers had also appeared beside him. Zong Yan glanced at Qin Yu. He felt that Qin Yu was even more unfathomable. He replied. "I do not have any complaints. The regulations of this battle, Qin Yu, you can decide it for us."

"Good, since no one has any complaints, then you can start the battle. As for the battlefield.... it shall be that space over there." With a casual whip of Qin Yu's hand, an isolated cubic space of a hundred meters height, width and length had appeared.

To separate a small space with a casual whip of his hand, this had stunned Zong Yan once again.

"Go in there." With an intention, Hei Yu and Zong Yan were sent into that cubed shaped space. After Zong Yan was sent into it, he had even tried to touch the edge of the cubic space with his energy. However, the cubic space was extremely tough and durable; he was unable to break through it at all.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu merely smiled lightly.

"Rise." With a point of his fingers, the surface of the earth had suddenly split open. At the same time, a large mountain appeared from the surface. In a blink of an eye, a large mountain appeared on the surface.

"Fei Fei, let's go and watch the fight from the top of the mountain. The viewpoint just happens to be the best there." Said Qin Yu as he smiled. At the same time, he flew to the top of the mountain. Hou Fei also flew over to the top of the mountain; laughing and giggling on the way. "Big brother, you truly know how to enjoy life."

The two brothers stood on the summit next to each other. They looked to the two people in the cubic space not far away from them.

"Unless the victory and defeat is established, this battle shall not come to a stop." Qin Yu said with a clear voice. "Zong Yan, Hei Yu, listen carefully. The space that the two of you shall fight in is only a space that

large. It is very simple for the two of you to determine the outcome of the battle. There are two ways; to admit defeat or to be killed. Well then, the two of you can begin."

Right after Qin Yu finished his words, the two people in that hundred meter cubic space started staring at each other. Their auras were rising unceasingly.

"Big brother, when you tell the two of them to fight each other head on without fleeing, it appears to be fair. However, to make the two of them fight in such a small space, clearly you are partial toward the Mixed Hair Bird." Hou Fei was able to tell the reason why Qin Yu made the battlefield so small with a single glance.

A cube of a hundred meter distance.

For an expert like the Peng Demon Emperor, if he were to exhibit the limit of his speed, then it was likely he'd reach several millions to tens of millions of miles with a single move. However, the area here was merely a hundred meters... for such a small area, the Peng Demon Emperor's astonishing speed was of barely any use.

In such a place, the most important thing was one's agility.

In terms of close combat agility, Hei Yu was most definitely on par with the Peng Demon Emperor. Thus, this had sealed the greatest strength of the Peng Demon Emperor.

"We can not talk about things like fairness. The Peng Demon Emperor has trained for all those years yet Xiao Hei has merely trained for about thirty thousand years. For the two of them to fight, is that fair? The Peng Demon Emperor possesses the Inherited Treasure of the Peng Clan. Xiao Hei, on the other hand, does not possess any. Is that fair? Thus, we cannot talk about fairness. I merely provided a slight assistance. After all, the effects of that Inherited Treasure aren't just solely speed."

Qin Yu's gaze was fixed on the cubic space. "Let's not talk anymore, the battle has begun."

Hou Fei immediately also turned to look at the cubic space.

Inside the cubic space, the two people were standing opposite each other.

“My father Fang Chong, you killed him right?’ Hei Yu’s voice was cold.

“You knew?” Zong Yan was unable to refrain his shock. He had still thought that Hei Yu did not know about it. Back then, Qin Yu and them managed to hear about Hei Yu’s identity inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Thus, Zong Yan didn’t know about it at all.

Furthermore, not long ago, when Hei Yu, Qin Yu and Hou Fei taught Ao Ku a lesson, they managed to receive even more details from Ao Ku.

“Killing my parents, between the two of us today, only one shall survive!” Instantly, Hei Yu’s eyes grew red. At the same time, black colored feathers appeared on his body. The black scaled feather on his forehead was radiating an even colder light.

Zong Yan merely had a slight smile of ridicule.

“A little vile spawn like you wants to kill me?” A quicksilver-like golden liquid began to flow on the surface of Zong Yan’s body. The golden crown on his head radiated a dazzling brilliance. “I shall show you why this ‘Golden Crown’ is the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure!”

After he finished saying those words, Zong Yan’s body suddenly disappeared. When he reappeared again, he had appeared in front of Hei Yu.

A distance of several tens of meters, to these two great experts, cannot be regarded as distance at all.

“Chi chi...”

As if piercing through space, the golden claws directly pierced through Hei Yu’s chest. However, a strange phenomenon occurred... Hei Yu actually did not bleed at all.

After a short period of time, this ‘Hei Yu’ that had his chest pierced through turned into nothingness.

It was actually an afterimage!

Several hundred afterimages had covered the entic cubic space. Among the several hundred after imagines, more than half of them had Hei Yu's appearance. Sometimes, more than half of them had Zong Yan's appearance. And sometimes, they were all the appearance of a single person...

"Sometimes, being too fast is also useless. In an instant, he can travel several tens of millions of miles. However, is he capable of displaying that sort of speed completely in a close combat battle?" Hou Fei provided a commentary on the side.

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

Zong Yan's peak speed was extremely fast. Hei Yu's peak speed was much slower than his. However, in their current close combat battle, that sort of speed was not something that could be used at all.

"Chi..." Zong Yan's golden claws once again grabbed onto Hei Yu's waist.

Originally Zong Yan had thought it to be an afterimage. However, during the instant that he grabbed the waist, he discovered that... it was actually Hei Yu's true body. Zong Yan was overjoyed. He planned to use this opportunity to seriously injure Hei Yu. However, at this moment, Zong Yan saw a pair of extremely angry red eyes and a black spear.

Taking on a serious injury so that he can kill Zong Yan.

The greatest reliance that Hei Yu possessed was the strong defense of his Black Feathered Battle Armor.

"Die."

Like a rain dragon coming out from its cave, the Cloud Piercing Spear violently arrived before Zong Yan's eyes. It had reached a distance of merely a palm's width from his eyes.

"Ah~~~~~" The alarmed Zong Yan roared violently.

As if it was about to drip blood, the golden crown on his head had instantly turned from golden color to crimson color. The golden light

radiating around Zong Yan's body had instantly turned crimson color.

Retreating backward!

Zong Yan's speed had instantly reached an unprecedented limit. Disregarding everything, he flew backwards. The speed of his retreat was even faster than the speed of the incoming spear.

Zong Yan managed to escape the incoming spear. However, to reach his peak speed all of a sudden, he was unable to stop right away because the space of the battlefield was too small.

"Slow down, SLOW DOWN!" Zong Yan only just managed to escape from the spear but discovered that he had once again came across another crisis.... the membrane on the border of the cubic space. To smash onto the membrane with his top speed, the impact would most definitely cause him to be seriously injured.

However, a distance of merely several tens of meters would simply be something that could be traveled in an instant with his top speed.

"Bang!"

Zong Yan ferociously smashed onto the cubic space's 'membrane.' This membrane possessed an unprecedented hardness. Sounds of bones breaking could be heard for a moment.

"Pff!" Zong Yan fell to the ground and vomited mouthfuls of blood in succession.

Seizing the opportunity, Hei Yu came rushing at Zong Yan. Zong Yan glared at Hei Yu fiercely and then started to evade him unceasingly. Ever since this moment.... Zong Yan desperately avoided fighting Hei Yu head on again.

The two of them were displaying their agility unceasingly.

One was a Golden Winged Great Peng, whereas the other was the son of a Dark Electric Great Peng and an Eagle. The confrontation of a Super Divine Beast and a Variation Super Divine Beast.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei were extremely concentrated.

In terms of agility, the Beast Clan and the Dragon Clan were fundamentally inferior to the Bird Clan. Furthermore, the peak agility of the Bird Clan was ruled by the two great Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan.

Afterimage. Numerous afterimages. The number of afterimages grew more and more. They filled the entire cubic space. If one were weak, then one would not be able to tell how many blurs there were at all. That was because at any moment, a large number of afterimages were being produced and disappearing.

"Ahhhh~~~ Zong Yan, if you have the ability, then come fight me head on!"

Hei Yu's roar sounded in the cubic space.

"To focus mostly on yourself and attack your enemy only briefly, this is true way to prevail over one's opponent." Zong Yan replied and then stopped saying anything more.

"Yoh~~~~"

An angry bird cry sounded out. Qin Yu's expression changed. "It would seem that Xiao Hei has reached the peak of his anger." Being with Xiao Hei for a long time, Qin Yu knew that Xiao Hei rarely cried out in anger like this. That time when his Royal Father was undergoing the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation where Qin Yu tried to die with his enemy, Xiao Hei had also cried out in anger like this.

"Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, he's actually using it like this?" Said Hou Fei in surprise.

In an instant, numerous black spear silhouettes appeared in the cubic space. That was the spear move that Hei Yu used with his Cloud Piercing Spear.

"That move, the Great Ape Emperor has already used it on me a long time ago." Zong Yan did not care for the incoming strike.

"No, it's not the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves." Qin Yu's eyes instead shined. Qin Yu's eyesight was clearly at a much higher level than Hou

Fei's. He was able to see the true implication behind the numerous spear silhouettes.

More than merely Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, there were over a hundred of them. The entire cubic space was filled with spear silhouettes.

"Yoh~~~" A mournful bird cry sounded. Hei Yu appeared to have gone berserk. His eyes were scarlet red as he stared at Zong Yan. The corner of his eyes appeared to have been ripped. His aura had soared to the peak!

All the silhouettes that covered the entire space had naturally managed to reach Zong Yan. Zong Yan instead did not care for them at all. With attack power separated into over a hundred portions, how would a single one of them be able to damage him?

"It's not the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves?" Hou Fei was puzzled with what Qin Yu had said.

Qin Yu was suddenly overjoyed. "It's the Heavenly Startling Single Stick Strike!"

The countless number of spear silhouettes had instantly combined into a single black spear. In the moment before, the spear was still several tens of meters away. However, in a single instant, the spear had, with a mountain splitting, ocean sinking inexhaustible power, reached Zong Yan's head.

"Bang!"

The sound of a skull shattering!

Peng Demon Emperor's head was shattered completely. His skull was completely smashed. His soul had scattered!

At the moment when Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan had his head smashed, his eyes were still wide open. The only thing he managed to see before his death was a pair of blood filled and extremely frightening eyes.

Chapter 45: Return

"Fuufuu..." Hei Yu held the Cloud Piercing Spear in one hand. He lowered his head and exhaled in a low voice. His eyes that were still a bit red, were firmly staring at the Peng Demon Emperor's pulverized corpse.

His face had an abnormal paleness.

At this moment, Qin Yu had removed the space confinement in the surroundings. Qin Yu was able to guess Hei Yu's current frame of mind. He stopped Hou Fei from moving forward. Only after a short period of time had passed did the two of them fly over to Hei Yu.

Qin Yu patted Hei Yu's shoulder to console him.

Hei Yu raised his head. He looked to Qin Yu and then to Hou Fei. A smile appeared on his face. "Big brother, Monkey, I've finally personally killed that Peng Demon Emperor and avenged my parents."

The worries within Hei Yu had disappeared. These years, he had always been keeping the vengeance of his parents deep in his heart.

"Haha, Monkey, big brother, I've grown a lot more relaxed now. You don't have to worry about me." Hei Yu said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei.

Only then did Hou Fei take a deep sigh. He laughed loudly and said. "Mixed Hair Bird, seeing your expression earlier, I didn't even dare to breathe. Oh, that's right, big brother said that the final move you displayed was the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Why is it different from the one that big brother displayed back then? It also seemed to be different from the one I taught you. Furthermore, it looked even grander than the one big brother displayed."

Hou Fei had always been very honest to Hei Yu. He had shown Hei Yu all of the earlier stick techniques of the Inherited Prohibited Area and have also explained the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike to him.

"Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike? I suppose it could be considered as such." Hei Yu suddenly stared at Hou Fei with a confused expression. "Monkey, you said that the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike that I

displayed was even grander than the one big brother displayed? Are you trying to mock me?"

"Why would I?" Hou Fei showed an exaggerated wronged expression. However, this expression had allowed them to know that Hou Fei was indeed trying to make fun of Hei Yu.

Although they're both Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, they were of different levels.

Earlier, because Hei Yu was in a state of extreme anger, he managed to break through the threshold to the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike and execute it directly. Using the Cloud Piercing Spear, he managed to crush the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan to death.

However, Qin Yu was different. The 'Dao' that Qin Yu had comprehended was much more profound than the 'Dao' contained within the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Although the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike that Qin Yu executed appeared to be very ordinary, it had actually reached the peak level.

"The final move of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike is to thrust, why did you smash it instead?" Hou Fei gave voice to his confusion.

Hei Yu smiled embarrassedly. He said. "Regarding this, how would I be able to remember the exact methods of the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike at that time? It was merely because I was extremely angry that I entered into a fantastic state of mind. Following my fury, I just smashed down my spear. The reason why I decided to smash it might be because... I felt that it'd help me relieve my hatred if I crush him to pieces."

Better relieve his hatred, that was the reason. Hou Fei and Qin Yu both smiled.

"Well then." Qin Yu smiled as he pointed to the corpse of the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan. "The other stuff that this Peng Demon Emperor possessed cannot be considered precious. However, that Inherited Golden Crown is a very important artifact."

Qin Yu extended his hand and took the Inherited Golden Crown.

“I have heard the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan said before.” Hou Fei frowned as he said. “The Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasures are treasures that only people from the Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan respectively, can bind. At the same time... the Inherited Treasure is something passed on from generation to generation and absolutely cannot be taken to the Divine Realm. If someone were to bring this Inherited Golden Crown into the Divine Realm, then it would be likely that the seniors of the Peng Clan in the Divine Realm would spare no effort in killing that person.”

“That is easily understood. The seniors of the two clans in the Divine Realm took a large amount of effort in order to send these treasures to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Their purpose in doing that, was precisely to allow their juniors live better. If the treasures were to be brought back up, wouldn’t that mean that all their efforts had been in vain? But, I am thinking... what to do with the Inherited Golden Crown?” Qin Yu turned around to look at Hei Yu. “Xiao Hei, try it out. Your father is after all a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. It might be possible for you to use that Inherited Golden Crown.”

Hei Yu looked at the Inherited Golden Crown. His brows were frowned together.

“No, I do not like this Inherited Golden Crown.” Said Hei Yu resolutely.

Perhaps he thought of the previous generation’s master of this Inherited Golden Crown or perhaps he thought of his parents dying because of this Inherited Golden Crown. Regardless... Hei Yu loathed the Inherited Golden Crown.

“Since you don’t like it, then we might as well return this Inherited Golden Crown back to the Peng Clan. I do not wish to anger the Peng Clan’s seniors in the Divine Realm and have them come chasing to kill us just for a treasure that we cannot use.” Qin Yu casually threw the golden crown aside.

As long as the Golden Crown remained in the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu was able to get it back at any time.

“Okay, let’s return it to the Peng Clan.” Hou Fei also voiced his approval. Qin Yu and Hou Fei looked to Hei Yu. Hei Yu glanced at the Inherited Golden Crown and then also nodded.

Demon Realm’s Bird Clan’s Territory. Core planet Black Crow Star. Imperial City.

At this moment, some of the Emperor level experts within the Imperial City had started panicking. That was because not long ago, the imperial guards who monitored the soul jade slips inside the Imperial Palace discovered that the soul jade slip belonging to the Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, had shattered.

A couple days ago, Ao Ku’s soul jade slip had also shattered. Although that had shocked everyone, it was not enough to cause the Imperial City to panic. However, the Peng Demon Emperor’s death had instead caused a great number of experts to panic.

The Peng Demon Emperor who possessed the Inherited Treasure actually died? Who killed him? Who possesses the strength to kill him?

Historically, for the Peng Demon Emperors, only a few of them died during their Divine Tribulation. A majority of them managed to live through the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm. Zong Yan was the first Peng Demon Emperor in history to be killed.

Where is the Inherited Treasure?

The preciousness of the Inherited Treasure greatly surpassed that of the Peng Demon Emperor himself. It was fine for the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan to die as they could just select a new Peng Demon Emperor. However, if the Inherited Treasure was lost, then the status of the Peng Clan would drop greatly. The status of the entire Bird Clan would also become inferior to the Beast Clan and the Dragon Clan.

Inside the main hall of the Imperial Palace.

A large number of Emperor level experts of the Bird Clan were gathered here. Compared to several thousand years ago... the Peng Demon Emperor, as well as the three level eight Demon Emperor’s underneath

him, were all dead. Currently, the Bird Clan's strength had become much weaker.

"Everyone, first Lord Ao Ku died and now, His Majesty Zong Yan has also fallen.... our Bird Clan has entered a most dangerous period. Currently, the most important thing we must do is to select a new Peng Demon Emperor." A white gowned old man said in a clear voice. "According to the old rules, the Peng Clan's two great Super Divine Beasts both possess the qualifications to become the next Peng Demon Emperor. Dark Electric Great Peng Bird, Fang Lan, is currently a level five Demon Emperor. However, the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue is only a level two Demon Emperor. Thus, I think that if Fang Lan were to become the next Peng Demon Emperor, everyone should not have any objection to it, right?"

This white gowned old man was a Demon Emperor of top seniority and powerful strength. His words had significant weight behind them.

Peng Demon Emperor, that position was usually succeeded by either one of the two great Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan. Its selection was to select the strongest one.

However, at this moment, Zong Jue walked forward.

"Zong Jue, could it be that you want to become the Peng Demon Emperor?" Shouted that white gowned old man.

Zong Jue smiled and said. "I do not oppose Brother Fang Lan becoming the next Peng Demon Emperor. However, our Bird Clan's Lord Ao Ku and His Majesty Zong Yan were both killed by someone, in succession. Even our Inherited Treasure was lost. A Peng Demon Emperor without the Inherited Treasure, how shall he lead the entire Bird Clan, how would our Bird Clansmen be convinced and accept it? Thus, I believe our top priority shall be finding the Inherited Treasure."

"Brother Fang Lan, do you think what I said is correct?" Zong Jue's gaze was cast toward Fang Lan who stood by the corner.

Fang Lan's eyes had been closed the entire time. Upon hearing Zong Jue's question, his eyelids were lifted upward. His deep gaze had caused

all the surrounding people to feel a sense of fear. Fang Lan said coldly. “Without the Inherited Treasure, the Peng Demon Emperor is not the Peng Demon Emperor.”

After he finished saying those words, Fang Lan grew silent again.

“Everyone, please suggest how we shall find the Inherited Treasure.” Said the white gowned old man with a loud voice.

Immediately, voices of discussions filled the entire main hall. All of these higher echelon experts of the Bird Clan were hard pressed by the issue of the Inherited Treasure. Even after discussing for a long time, they still did not manage to put forward a proposal.

Fang Lan stood to the side with his eyes closed as he listened to the chatter of the discussions. He frowned, raised his head and glanced at everyone present. With a cold voice, he said. “Find the Inherited Treasure? Even Zong Yan who possessed the Inherited Treasure was killed by the enemy, even if we were able to find the enemy who has taken the Inherited Treasure, who would be able to defeat him?”

Suddenly, everyone was stunned. They all then took a long sigh and grew completely silent.

All of them knew that. However, they still decided to discuss. That was because they wanted to put in a bit more effort. However, now that they had listened to Fang Lan, all of them had also given up hope.

At this moment, a female among the Emperor level experts said coldly. “Fang Lan, didn’t you say earlier that without the Inherited Treasure, the Peng Demon Emperor is not the Peng Demon Emperor? I reckon you also agree to finding the Inherited Treasure and then decide the Peng Demon Emperor. And now, those words you’ve said, what is your intention? Are you planning to give up looking for the Inherited Treasure?”

“Give up?” Fang Lan merely smiled disdainfully. He then closed his eyes again and went back to sleeping on the side, no longer bothering with the others.

The group of Bird Clan experts were looking at each other as they stood

in the main hall. They were unable to come up with an idea as to what they should do. All they could do, was to end up in groups of two or three and start discussing.

They started discussing about the astonishing strength of Zong Yan's killer. They started discussing what might happen now that they don't have the Inherited Treasure...

"It's pretty lively here." A voice suddenly resounded through the entire main hall.

In an instant, everyone in the main hall grew silent. It was an absolute silence. At the same time, they had all looked over to the entranceway.

They saw three youths walking into the main hall side by side. The locations that they passed, none of the imperial guards actually moved forward to stop their path. These three youths, one was wearing a golden gown, one was wearing a black gown and the last one was wearing a white gown.

Even without wind blowing, the gowns were fluttering.

The golden gowned youth had a sinister smile on his face. The white gowned youth looked at all the people present with an ice cold gaze. Only the youth in the middle, the youth wearing the black gown, had a peaceful and deep gaze.

As the three youths entered into the main hall, the aura that they emitted had caused all of the Demon Emperors within the main hall to hold their breaths. It was like they were being crushed by a large mountain, giving them a feeling of not being able to breathe.

"Who are you all?" The white gowned old man possessed the highest strength. He was barely able to resist the pressure of their powers.

"Qin Yu, it's you all?" Zong Jue looked to Qin Yu and his brothers in shock.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded to Zong Jue. It could be considered as him greeting Zong Jue.

As for Hou Fei who stood beside Qin Yu, he was instead laughing evilly and said. “When Zong Yan was still alive, this place wasn’t this lively. Yet now that he is dead, the place has grown a bit more lively. For us three brothers to come here, we do not have any major business. Merely, after we killed your Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, we decided to do a good deed and give you all the Inherited Golden Crown.”

After receiving the Inherited Golden Crown from Qin Yu, Hou Fei grope it a couple times and then muttered deliberately. “Why does this Inherited Treasure have the appearance of a golden crown?” As he said this, he even pinched it a couple times.

“Stop.” A couple Demon Emperors were unable to refrain themselves and shouted.

The Inherited Treasure was the Crown of the successive generations Peng Demon Emperors. It possessed an unsurpassed status in the Bird Clan. It was even more important than the Peng Demon Emperor himself. However, Hou Fei was currently rubbing it as if it was a plaything. How would they not possibly be angry?

“If you were to anger your Granddaddy Hou here, then I would not give you this Inherited Golden Crown.” Said Hou Fei with a deep and cold voice.

Qin Yu who stood to the side started laughing. Hou Fei’s speed at which he turned hostile was truly fast. However, it was very effective. Immediately, no one in the entire main hall dared to say anything. Even the Peng Demon Emperor had been killed. Furthermore, the aura that Qin Yu and his two brothers were emitting had also displayed the frightening strength that they possessed.

Rumor has it that Qin Yu eliminated the seal on the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike. This was something that this group of Demon Emperors knew of too. Who would dare to anger the three brothers?

“Good, seeing that you all have been obedient, I’ll give it to you.” Like throwing trash, Hou Fei threw the Inherited Golden Crown toward the

ground.

"Huff!"

That white clothed old man was the first to respond. With his body to the ground, he flew forward rapidly and instantly caught the Inherited Golden Crown.

Qin Yu slightly nodded to Zong Jue. He then said to Hou Fei. " Fei Fei, do not waste time with them anymore. Let's return." Hou Fei nodded. He then even looked to the Demon Emperors in the main hall with a look of ridicule.

Then, like the time when the three of them came, the three brothers walked out side by side. Not a single one of those imperial guards dared to block their path. After they walked to a short distance outside the main hall, Qin Yu and his brothers disappeared into the air.

"Huff!" Only now did the group of Demon Emperors manage to have a deep sigh of relief. They were all thinking in their hearts. "Too frightening."

"What is happening with you all?" A Demon Emperor shouted to the imperial guards outside the entrance. "How could you let them strut in like this? Even if you guys cannot block them, you must still try to make it seem like you tried."

Those imperial guards' heads were drenched with cold sweat. One of the imperial guard leader among them said helplessly. "Your Lordship, it's not that we didn't want to block them, but rather that we were unable to move at all."

Immortal Realm. Core planet of the Wind Plate Galaxy, Blazing Sun Star.

That was the headquarters of one of the current three great leaders of the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor. Qin Yu had arranged his parents and others to the Burning Sun Galaxy. As the Burning Sun Galaxy was the Flame Emperor's territory, Qin Yu had decided that it was best for him to come and greet the Flame Emperor.

The Blazing Sun Star was extremely hot. However, due to the fact that it was the headquarters of the Flame Emperor, there would always be a large number of people arriving at the Blazing Sun Star every day.

In the airspace above the Blazing Sun Star. Qin Yu and his two brothers were standing in the air. They were all searching with their souls.

“Eh?” Qin Yu suddenly uttered a sound of surprise.

“Big brother, is there something shocking? That Flame Emperor’s strength did not increase by much, he’s still a level eight Immortal Emperor.” Puzzled, Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu. Although Hei Yu did not say anything, he also looked to Qin Yu with a puzzled expression.

Qin Yu smiled and explained. “No, I am not shocked about the Flame Emperor. What I am shocked about was that I actually discovered a good brother that I befriended in the Immortal Realm, Jun Luoyu!”

Chapter 46: High Level Deity

"Jun Luoyu?" Hou Fei frowned. He then suddenly realized and said. "Ah, I remember now. Big brother, you once said that you befriended two good brothers on the Blue Flame Star. One was Ao Wuming and the other was this Jun Luoyu."

Back then, Qin Yu merely casually mentioned it. Neither Hou Fei nor Hei Yu had paid much attention to it. Furthermore, neither one of them had seen Jun Luoyu before. Thus, they were naturally unable to differentiate who Jun Luoyu was with their Demon Awareness.

"To be honest, the number of experts over here on the Flame Emperor's side is truly great. There are actually four level eight Immortal Emperors!" Hou Fei gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu nodded.

Of the four level eight Immortal Emperors, two among them were the Flame Emperor and Jun Luoyu. Never had Qin Yu anticipated that in only about four thousand years, Jun Luoyu would actually become a level eight Immortal Emperor.The title of the Genius Immortal Emperor was truly not false.

"Brother Guan Sheng, long time no see. I am Qin Yu." Qin Yu's Divine Awareness Voice Transmission had directly sounded in the Flame Emperor's mind. At Qin Yu's current level, he does not need to call the Flame Emperor by his title. It was fine for him to just call him directly by his name.

At this moment, the Flame Emperor was chatting with his wife in a courtyard. Upon suddenly hearing Qin Yu's voice transmission, his carefree mood immediately disappeared.

"My wife, go and have the maids accompany you. I shall go out for a bit." Said the Flame Emperor to his wife. At the same time, he immediately covered the entire Blazing Sun Star with his awareness. However, he was unable to find Qin Yu at all.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu has come?” Flame Emperor ‘Guan Sheng’ immediately recalled numerous things.

Qin Yu’s achievement of breaking the seal of the Bewitching God Temple with a single spear strike was sufficient to rouse the Flame Emperor Guan Sheng. However, the current Flame Emperor still didn’t know that the Peng Demon Emperor had already been killed by Qin Yu and his brothers.

The information regarding who the Peng Demon Emperor was killed by had been completely sealed off by the Emperor level experts of the Bird Clan.

“Brother Ye Qun, Brother Peng Ding, Qingqing, Brother Luoyu, quickly, come to the guest room. Qin Yu has come.” The Flame Emperor immediately sent a voice transmission via his Immortal Awareness to these people.

In the guest room.

Flame Emperor Guan Sheng as well as the other four people were all gathered here. These five people were the people with the strongest power in the Flame Emperor’s Imperial Palace. The Flame Emperor was the one with the strongest power whereas the other four possessed power second only to him.

In terms of strength, of the other four people, Jun Luoyu, Ye Qun and Peng Ding were all level eight Immortal Emperors. As for the sole female of the group, Qingqing, she was a level seven Immortal Emperor. However, Qingqing had another identity... Flame Emperor ‘Guan Sheng’s’ younger blood sister.

“For Qin Yu to come this time around, it should most likely be related to his father being on the Burning Sun Galaxy. “ Level eight Immortal Emperor Ye Qun wore a body of white clothes. His entire body was radiating a slight plum blossom fragrant.

“Wow, Qin Yu, a legendary person. I must definitely take a good look at him this time around.” Said Qingqing with excitement.

As the sole girl among the five, the other four people were all extremely and uncritically fond of her. Qingqing wore all red. On her body were numerous jewelries and accessories. Her long hair had also been tied up into tiny braids. There were at least several tens of tiny braids.

"Qin Yu is indeed legendary. Especially after looking at the intelligence Brother Guan Sheng presented regarding Qin Yu, I became even more ashamed of myself. When compared to me, he is even more fitting of the title 'Genius Immortal Emperor.'" Said Jun Luoyu while smiling lightly.

Although Jun Luoyu was smiling, he was giving off a sense of bitterness.

"Luoyu." A voice suddenly sounded within the guest room. The five people within the guest room all looked to the entrance. Qin Yu and his two brothers had arrived arrived by the doorsteps.

This time around, Qin Yu and his two brothers did not use their aura to oppress others. Last time around, when they were in the Imperial Palace of the Demon Realm's Bird Clan, they did that on purpose.

"Qin Yu." Jun Luoyu also had a cheerful expression. "Never had I expected that after not seeing you for more than three thousand years, your strength would surpass mine so greatly."

At this moment, the Flame Emperor 'Guan Sheng,' Ye Qun, Peng Ding and Qingqing were all surprised. They originally thought that Qin Yu would be coming by himself. However, three people had come. And the most important thing was.... they were unable to detect the souls of any of the three people.

Evidently, all three of them had souls surpassing level eight Immortal Emperors. At the very least, their souls were at the ninth Immortal Emperor level.

"These two brothers of Qin Yu's have become much stronger compared to the time when I saw them on the Ridge Peak Star!" Thought the Flame Emperor with shock.

At this moment, Jun Luoyu asked. "Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, then these two ought to be the two brothers that you were trying to find? Back

then, you wanted to go to the Demon Realm to find your two brothers no matter what, never had I expected that you truly managed to find them. Truly, congratulations."

Jun Luoyu still clearly remembered the days when he was together with Qin Yu and Ao Wuming.

"That's right, this is my second brother Hou Fei." Qin Yu pointed to Hou Fei. The Flame Emperor 'Guan Sheng' was familiar with Qin Yu and his two brothers. However, the rest of the people weren't. The Flame Emperor's younger sister, Qingqing, narrowed her eyes from smiling and said. "So it's actually the successor of the Great Ape Emperor, Hou Fei. However, from how I see it, Hou Fei's strength should be on par with the Great Ape Emperor."

Hou Fei laughed. "Senior Great Ape Emperor has provided me the kindness of his guidance. However, if we were to compare strength, then it is true that I am not inferior to him."

He didn't give his own senior face at all. This caused all the people present to be amazed.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu who were familiar with Hou Fei's temperament could only feel helpless in their hearts and then laugh.

"This is my third brother, Hei Yu." Qin Yu said that and then turned to Jun Luoyu. "Brother Luoyu, didn't you all say back then, that there was definitely no High Level Divine Beast or Super Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan who had ascended in the past two three thousand years?"

Jun Luoyu had recalled the time when he, Qin Yu and Ao Wuming had just arrived on the Hidden Emperor Star and met with Meng Hong. Qin Yu had asked Meng Hong and Ao Wuming about the matters regarding his own brothers. Back then, Ao Wuming and Meng Hong were both absolutely certain that within the past two three hundred years, there had not been any High Level Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan to ascend. Furthermore, there was no Super Divine Beast in the Eagle Clan.

"Qin Yu, I didn't say that. It's Meng Hong and Big Brother Wuming that said that. Why? Is this third brother of yours a High Level Divine Beast or

a Super Divine Beast?" Jun Luoyu was unable to refrain his shock as he said that.

Hou Fei laughed with his distinct gaga noise. "Mixed Hair Bird is a Variation Super Divine Beast."

The expression of the Flame Emperor and them had immediately changed.

Although the Flame Emperor had interacted with Qin Yu and his brothers on the Ridge Peak Star, he, as well as his subordinates, still didn't know about the fact that Hei Yu was a Variation Super Divine Beast. All they knew was that... the Peng Demon Emperor from back then and Hei Yu had hatred between them.

"The banquet has been prepared. Brother Qin Yu, Brother Hou Fei, Brother Hei Yu, please!" Said the Flame Emperor with a smile.

During the banquet, after exchanging wines and toasting with each other, the relationship between them also grew more intimate.

From the banquet, Qin Yu came to find out about one thing. The Flame Emperor, one of the three major powers of the Immortal Realm, was actually composed through a unity of several second rated powers. Although the Flame Imperial Palace was called the Flame Imperial Palace, it actually had 'Five Palaces.'

These Five Palaces respectively belonged to Flame Emperor Guan Sheng, Ye Qun, Peng Ding, Qing Qin and Jun Luoyu.

These five people possessed an equally matched position and were headed by the Flame Emperor.

"After I reached the level eight Immortal Emperor level, I left the Seclusion Training Ground and proceeded to the Devil Realm to handle the Devil Emperor Xue Yi. Although I managed to successfully kill Devil Emperor Xue Yi, the Blood Devil Emperor Xue Tianya proceeded to chase after me the entire time. Thus, in the Blood Devil Emperor's territory, I proceeded to kill my way back into the Immortal Realm." Jun Luoyu and Qin Yu were chatting about all the stuff that happened in all these years.

Only now did Qin Yu find out that Jun Luoyu had finally removed his heart's binding.

"Luoyu, that Xue Tianya was also a level eight Devil Emperor. How did you manage to kill Devil Emperor Xue Yi in his territory and then kill your way back into the Immortal Realm?" Said Qin Yu with a bit of suspicion.

Guan Qingqing who had been talking with Qin Yu frequently since the start of the banquet, she who have been filled with curiosity towards Qin Yu, laughed happily and said. "Big Brother Qin Yu, Big Brother Luo Yu is very amazing. He possesses a High Quality Divine Artifact. That Blood Devil Emperor, no matter what he did, was unable to stop Big Brother Luoyu."

"High Quality Divine Artifact?" Qin Yu looked to Jun Luoyu with a puzzled expression.

That long sword that Jun Luoyu had before seemed to not be a High Quality Divine Artifact.

"Oh, that's something that I managed to luckily obtain enroute to the Devil Realm after leaving my seclusion training." Said Jun Luoyu with a slight smile. It seemed as if he payed no attention to the High Quality Divine Artifact.

Qin Yu was however suspicious.

High Quality Divine Artifacts, they are extremely rare even in the surrounding regions of the Bewitching God Temple. How did this Jun Luoyu managed to obtain one so luckily? Furthermore, he didn't obtain it in the Bewitching God Temple.

Unable to understand it, Qin Yu decided to stop thinking about it.

"Luo Yu, how did you come to be with brother Guan Sheng and become one of the five big shots?" Said Qin Yu jokingly.

Flame Emperor Guan Sheng who stood to the side said. "The reason why we decided to create this group of power was so that we would not be oppressed by the Cyan Emperor and the Mystic Emperor. We do not have any ambition. As long as others do not provoke us, we will not go and

attack others. With the five of us together, we also do not have any relative superiority. Merely, I am usually the one who goes out to handle affairs. Thus, others began to think that I am the head of this power."

Only now did Qin Yu understood.

No wonder Jun Luoyu would join them. Likely he knew that joining this group of power would not bring about much burden.

"Luoyu, where's Yan'er? How come I didn't see her?" Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

Back then, Jiang Yan had followed Jun Luoyu all over. Wherever Jun Luoyu goes, she would go there too. Logically, Jiang Yan should also be on the Blazing Sun Star. So why was it that Qin Yu didn't see her?

"Yan'er has something to do, so she left for a period of time." Said Jun Luoyu tranquilly.

Merely, Qin Yu was able to tell from Jun Luoyu's eyes that he was concerned about Jiang Yan.

"Big Brother Hou Fei, you brothers are truly amazing. Tell us about what you've all done." Seeing that Qin Yu did not pay much attention to her, Guan Qingqing started chatting with Hou Fei. Hou Fei was instead very excited about that. He started talking about all sorts of stuff.

The banquet lasted for quite a long time. When the banquet was about to end, a person walked in from the doorway.

"Yan'er." Jun Luoyu looked to the girl outside the door in surprise. A joyous expression then appeared on Jun Luoyu's eyes. He stood up and walked over. "Yan'er, how come you've only arrived here now?"

Jiang Yan's eyes were a bit red and swollen. It seemed that she had not taken note of Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan said helplessly. "Big Brother Luoyu, I went to see my granny. Granny told me to go back to train properly. I'm afraid I will be leaving for a very very long time this time around."

"Very long time?" Jun Luoyu's brows were raised. He then lightly smiled

and consoled Jiang Yan. “Go back and properly listen to your granny’s words. Be at ease and train. Only through raising one’s strength will one be able to protect oneself and the things that one holds dear.”

“Mn.” Jiang Yan nodded. Suddenly, Jiang Yan’s gaze unintentionally landed on Qin Yu in the distant. Immediately, she was shocked!

Qin Yu also looked to Jiang Yan in amazement.

From the first instant that he saw Jiang Yan, he had been completely shocked!

Jiang Yan was a level one Immortal Emperor? Nonsense!

With Qin Yu’s current Divine Awareness’s level and the assistance provided by his Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that... the current Jiang Yan’s soul’s level was even higher than his own. If his guess was correct, she ought to be at the peak of Deity level... High Level Deity!

To personally meet a High Level Deity in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, especially someone who he knew before with a strength that was only so-so. This sort of shock was something that didn’t need much explanation.

“Could it be that Jiang Yan, in merely several thousand years, managed to have her soul reach the High Level Deity stage? Furthermore, she even said earlier, that her granny wants her to return to properly train... properly train for a High Level Deity?”

Qin Yu had grown completely suspicious.

Back then, when he determined that Jiang Yan was a level one Immortal Emperor could also be a mistake. With his soul’s level back then, if a High Level Deity wanted to disguise her strength, he would be unable to see through her at all.

Poor Jun Luoyu, even now, he still didn’t know about the strength of the ‘little sister Yan’er,’ that he protected.

“This Jiang Yan is actually a High Level Deity? Then what about Granny Yin Hua?” Qin Yu frowned. Upon thinking of this, suddenly, numerous

scenes had appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

For example, the respectfulness that the Cyan Emperor displayed toward Granny Yin Hua.

For example, on the Ridge Peak Star, the Peng Demon Emperor's attack was easily intercepted by Granny Yin Hua even though she moved later.

Even Qin Yu himself, even with his current strength, he was still inferior to the Peng Demon Emperor in terms of speed. He was only able to match up to the Peng Demon Emperor if he controlled the space to oppress him. Yet, back then, Granny Yin Hua did not oppress the Peng Demon Emperor's speed. Instead, she surpassed him with just her speed.

Furthermore...

The Cyan Emperor who could easily bind the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them, such a hidden and forbearing super expert, when confronted with Granny Yin Hua, was still that respectful.

And now, even Jiang Yan addressed Granny Yin Hua as granny. There was no longer a need to guess about the strength of Granny Yin Hua.

"Qin Yu, do not mention of my strength!"

At the first moment Jiang Yan noticed Qin Yu, she immediately sent him a voice transmission via Divine Awareness.

Jiang Yan was able to ascertain with her Divine Awareness that Qin Yu's soul was at a very high level. When compared to her own, it was merely a bit weaker. Even if she were disguised, someone at Qin Yu's level would still be able to sense her soul. Especially the shocked expression that Qin Yu had, it showed that... Qin Yu had managed to see her true strength.

"I won't tell. However, you must have a chat with me later." Qin Yu replied back with Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"Okay." Said Jiang Yan very straightforwardly.

While talking with Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, she was also talking with Jun Luoyu. "Big Brother Luo Yu, according to

what granny said, this time around, my training will last for a very long time. I reckon that even after you ascend to the Divine Realm, I will still be in training."

Jun Luoyu's brows were raised. The expression on his face changed slightly. Immediately after, he consoled her. "It's okay. If fate has it, then it is not too late for us to meet again in the Divine Realm."

"Oh."

Jiang Yan nodded somewhat sadly. She then turned around and displayed a very pleasantly surprised expression when she saw Qin Yu. "Ah, Big Brother Qin Yu, you're also here?"

Chapter 47: Jiang Yan's Identity

Qin Yu started smiling in his mind. This Jiang Yan had truly disguised her identity especially well.

"Yan'er, so you still know that I'm here. From the way I see it... as long as Jun Luoyu stands somewhere, your concentration would all be on him, disregarding the existence of everything else." Mocked Qin Yu.

Jiang Yan's face turned red.

"Big Brother Qin Yu, you joke too much." Scolded Jiang Yan with a smile.

Jiang Yan's arrival had caused the banquet to end at an earlier time. Afterwards, a residence was arranged for Qin Yu and his brothers. As for Jiang Yan, she had gone to Jun Luoyu's residence.

"Big Brother Qin Yu, I will call for you later via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. At that time, we can see each other again." Said Jiang Yan via voice transmission when she was leaving with Jun Luoyu.

Qin Yu had no other choice but to resist the confusion and curiosity within his heart.

Qin Yu and his brothers were arranged to a quiet courtyard manor.

"Big brother, we've already given them enough face to attend their banquet. Now that the banquet is over, isn't it fine for us to leave now? Why are we still staying here?" Muttered Hou Fei.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. "Fei Fei, don't you think that I too wanted to leave earlier? However, I still have to meet someone later."

"Someone?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. "Big brother, whoever you had planned to meet, can't you just go and meet them directly? Why are we wasting time waiting here?"

With but a thought, Qin Yu created an ordinary barrier around their surroundings. This barrier isolated their voices from being heard outside.

"That's because this person is a Deity!" Said Qin Yu slowly.

“Deity? From the Divine Realm?” Hei Yu and Hou Fei’s expression changed. At this moment, the two of them had their eyes wide open.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “Do not make a fuss about nothing. It’s not like the two of you haven’t met a Divine Realm’s expert before. Uncle Lan, with his strength, I am certain that he is one of the top experts in the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Hei Yu and Hou Fei recalled their weapons.

Cloud Piercing Spear, Black Stick. Their appearance was just black and seemed to be very ordinary. They looked like wood yet also looked like metal. However, in terms of hardness, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had never discover anything that could damage either their weapons.

“Uncle Lan is indeed very powerful.” Hei Yu said as he nodded.

“Uncle Lan is my master. He’s that powerful, however he never taught me any powerful martial techniques. All he gave me was a weapon. Really...!” Muttered Hou Fei as if he was discontent with it.

Qin Yu suddenly stood up.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately stopped talking. They both looked to Qin Yu at the same time. Hei Yu asked in a low voice. “Big brother, are you going to meet that Deity now?”

“Mn.” Qin Yu nodded. He then casually removed the barrier and prepared to leave.

“Who is that person?” Hou Fei asked hurriedly.

However, Qin Yu’s body had moved and he had disappeared into thin air. Only a voice sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s minds. “That Deity, her name is ‘Jiang Yan.’ Remember, do not leak her identity.”

“Jiang Yan?” Upon hearing this response from Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu naturally began to recall that girl from the banquet. The two of them looked to each other.

On a certain place on the waist of a tall brown mountain on the Blazing Sun Star was a man and a woman.

Qin Yu was carefully measuring Jiang Yan who stood in front of him.

Jiang Yan was extremely beautiful and adorable. Her pair of large eyes were also extremely quick-witted. Qin Yu had never expected for such a cute girl to actually be someone from the Divine Realm.

"Jiang Yan, I truly have never expected you to be someone from the Divine Realm. You have truly deceived me, Luoyu and Big Brother Wuming." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Jiang Yan slightly frowned with a confused expression. With a teasing tone, she asked. "Qin Yu, your soul's level is that high and you even know about my identity. Aren't you afraid that I might kill you to silence you?"

Kill to silence?

Qin Yu smiled. Before he could reply, Jiang Yan had already continued. "Soul's level only represents your comprehension of the spatial laws. However, the energy you have in your body is not Divine Energy nor Heavenly Divine Energy. Thus, your possession of your powerful soul is in vain as your body's strength is truly too weak. If I truly wanted to kill you... I reckon I can do that with a single strike."

"Really?" Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Jiang Yan.

"Eh..." Jiang Yan was slightly startled. She immediately said. "On the premise that you do not hide into the Jiang Lan's Realm!" Right after she said those words, Jiang Yan immediately covered her mouth. She knew that she had blurted out something she was not suppose to say.

Qin Yu on the other hand merely smiled.

"Jiang Yan, don't hide anymore. Tell me, how do you know about the Jiang Lan's Realm? There is only a small number of people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that know of the Jiang Lan's Realm and all of them are people that I trust completely. It is impossible for you to know about it from the side of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Let me be frank, what is the relationship between you and Uncle Lan?" Qin Yu looked to Jiang Yan with a smiling yet not a smiling expression.

[TL: This might be a hint. Jiang Yan's surname Jiang is the Jiang in Jiang

Lan's Realm. Uncle Lan's Lan is the Lan in Jiang Lan's Realm. Hint hint.]

Qin Yu did not wish to make things difficult for Jiang Yan. However, he also does not fear Jiang Yan.

In terms of strength... as Qin Yu possessed the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear 'Waning Snow,' his attack power was extremely astonishing. So what if Jiang Yan was a High Level Deity? After all, according to the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Heavenly Divine Artifacts are usually items that only Heavenly Deities would possess. As for a High Level Deity, even if her luck was to be good and her status was to be tall, it was still likely that she would only possess a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

Jiang Yan sighed helplessly and said. "Qin Yu, you are truly amazing. Fine, I'll tell you about some stuff. Yes, I know Uncle Lan. That's because he is my uncle."

"Uncle?" Confused, Qin Yu said.

"That's right, he's my real uncle!" Said Jiang Yan seriously.

Qin Yu was startled.

Uncle Lan was actually Jiang Yan's real uncle? In that case, their relationship would certainly be extremely close. Uncle Lan ought to be real blood brothers with Jiang Yan's father then. In that case, who was Granny Yin Hua? What relationship does Li'er have with them?

"Ever since that time when the Heaven Startling Battle occurred in the Divine Realm, uncle had become somewhat cold, detached and sad. However, that was also the time when my uncle became extremely concerned about my big sister."

Jiang Yan frowned. It seemed that she was a bit puzzled. She continued. "I also do not understand why. In the past, although my uncle was pretty good to me, my big sister, and others of our same generation, he could not be considered as extremely fond of any of us. However, after the Heaven Startling Battle, my uncle became very concerned about my big sister and would not allow anyone to bully her."

“Uncle is extremely powerful. Although he is a maverick among our clan, even my father would not go and provoke him.” Said Jiang Yan as she sighed. “Not long ago, my Uncle had forged an amazing treasure.”

Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu with eyes of envy. “Qin Yu, did you know? This treasure was something that my uncle spent numerous years of hard work on. Furthermore, it was something that he managed to create only after using many precious materials. My father had wanted my uncle to gift the treasure to our entire clan and make it to be one of our clan’s Clan Protection Treasures! He was even willing to use many of our clan’s precious items in exchange for it. However, my uncle still didn’t agree to it!”

“I suspect you have also guessed what that treasure was. Yes, it’s the ‘Jiang Lan’s Realm.’” Said Jiang Yan as she sighed.

Qin Yu subconsciously clenched his fist. He opened them and them clenched them again only to open them again.

“My uncle is someone without much concern of the worldly matters. If there is something that he still cares about, then that would be my big sister. It’s truly strange... why is it that after that Heaven Startling Battle, my uncle suddenly started treating my big sister as his true daughter?” Said Jiang Yan with a puzzled tone.

“Jiang Yan.” Qin Yu suddenly spoke.

“Mn?” Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu.

“That sister you spoke of, is her name ‘Jiang Li?’” Qin Yu’s gaze was firmly fixed on Jiang Yan. Hearing all this, if Qin Yu still cannot guess who she was, then he would truly be an idiot.

Jiang Yan said with an astonished tone. “You’re truly intelligent. That’s right, my sister is called ‘Jiang Li.’”

“Li’er, Li’er.” Qin Yu muttered.

After all these years, Qin Yu’s heart had already become hard like steel. However, upon hearing news regarding Li’er, upon remembering the time that he spent together with Li’er in the Mortal Realm, even though his

heart had already turned hard like steel, it was still thawed and turned extremely soft.

Seeing Qin Yu's expression, Jiang Yan lowered her head slightly and said in a low voice. "It would appear that you are worthy for my sister to do such a thing."

"Can you tell me some information about how Li'er is doing in the Divine Realm?" Qin Yu violently raised his head. Like a sharp sword, his gaze shot toward Jiang Yan. His deep longing desire was clearly visible from his gaze.

Jiang Yan grew silent for a moment before nodding and saying. "I'll tell you a bit then. Although granny doesn't allow me to say much."

Qin Yu's heart jumped. Granny doesn't allow her to say much, that granny ought to be Granny Yin Hua.

"Qin Yu, your guess is correct. My big sister is Jiang Li. She is also that Li'er you came to know back then. It's good that you haven't forgotten about her. Had you not been loyal to her, then much less my granny, I would be the first one to teach you a lesson and let you have a taste of my methods." Jiang Yan fiercely waved her arm.

Qin Yu smiled.

Comparing the temperaments of the two sisters, Jiang Yan was cute yet barbarous whereas her sister was quiet and gentle. They were completely different.

"Mn, your current performance is still satisfactory. Regarding my sister, sigh, let me first tell you a strange thing. In the Divine Realm, a girl's appearance is not important. Even her temperament is not of much concern. After all, when one's soul reaches that level, one would have one's own special quality. There is no one that's mediocre. Under normal circumstances, there is rarely any girl that would be pursued by a great amount of people."

Jiang Yan pouted. "However, my big sister is different. Ever since that Heaven Startling Battle ended, my sister unexpectedly started to be sought

after by a countless number of elites in the Divine Realm. A large number, a very large number of them!"

Qin Yu raised his brows.

Seemed like there wereas a lot of love rivals.

Suddenly, Qin Yu seemed to recall something. He said. "Yan'er, you mean that... before that so called 'Heaven Startling Battle,' there were not a lot of people pursuing Li'er?"

"That's more or less like it." Jiang Yan nodded and said. "Originally, although there were people pursuing my sister, they did not amount to a lot; merely a couple. To be pursued by a couple people is still something very ordinary in the Divine Realm."

Qin Yu immediately started to grow suspicious regarding that 'Heaven Startling Battle.'

"However now, wow, a large amount of Divine Realm's elites are frantically pursuing my big sister! Those without status were knocked to the side! Those without strength were also knocked to the side! If one doesn't have status and strength, then don't even think about it. If one hasn't reached the Heavenly Deity level, one wouldn't even dare to talk to my big sister!" Gasped Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu opened his eyes wide.

He had already anticipated that there would be a lot of people pursuing after Li'er. However, after hearing what Jiang Yan had just said, it would appear that the number of people pursuing after her was even more frightening than he had imagined.

"Those who sought my big sister, each and every one of them were exceptional people in the Divine Realm. Those who have personally announced that they sought after her, the weakest one among them was a Low Level Heavenly Deity. However, even though he is only a Low Level Heavenly Deity, his status is extremely high. Furthermore, he is extremely exceptional in the matters of 'forging artifacts.'" Sighed Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu slowly exhaled.

Pressure!

It was as if a mountain were crushing down on his heart.

Qin Yu was able to imagine what group of people those who pursued Li'er were. The weakest among them was already a Low Level Heavenly Deity. Clearly... if one does not possess the strength of a Heavenly Deity, one could just forget about pursuing her. Furthermore, among those people, some of them possess extremely exceptional strength and status.

"However, you shouldn't be discouraged. Who is my big sister? Firstly, standing behind her is our clan. Secondly, my uncle is determined to stand behind her. Much less other people, even my father is unable to force my big sister to be with someone." Said Jiang Yan while smiling.

Qin Yu started thanking Uncle Lan.

As Li'er was a weak woman, even if she wanted to resist, she would likely end up becoming unable to resist without the support of Uncle Lan behind her.

"My big sister had announced to the others that she wanted to wholeheartedly train and doesn't want to talk about matters of marriage. Using this method, she managed to refuse countless amount of Divine Realm's elites.... Although there are currently still a group of high status and strong individuals purusing her, I know that the one that my big sister likes is you." Acting like she was mature, Jiang Yan patted Qin Yu's shoulders. "Future brother-in-law of mine, you must continue to put in effort. Don't disappoint my sister."

With Jiang Yan patting his shoulder, Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

However, that 'brother-in-law' gave Qin Yu a very comfortable feeling.

"Jiang Lan's Realm is very precious. Truly... even in the Divine Realm, it belongs to those apex quality treasures. Even the 'Craftsman God' Chehou from back then, when he was still in the Divine Realm, with his comprehension of the spatial laws, it wais impossible for him to create an artifact like the Jiang Lan's Realm." Gasped Jiang Yan.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

'Craftsman God' Chehou? Could it be that Bewitching God Temple's master, Chehou Yuan? According to what Chehou Yuan had said, his ability to forge artifacts was second to none in the Divine Realm. He was indeed qualified to be called the 'Craftsman God.'

Qin Yu did not press on to question further regarding Chehou Yuan. That was because he didn't want the matter regarding him succeeding as the next master of the Bewitching God Temple to be leaked. This was to be an important tool to assist him in moving about in the Divine Realm unhindered.

"Jiang Yan, you said that 'Craftsman God' is also unable to create an artifact like the Jiang Lan's Realm. Is this Jiang Lan's Realm truly that precious?" Qin Yu grew a bit curious as to how precious the Jiang Lan's Realm was.

Jiang Yan glanced at Qin Yu. "Let me advise you that after your strength become sufficient in the future, you should return the Jiang Lan's Realm to Uncle Lan. This treasure... could be considered as Uncle Lan's first Spiritual Treasure. I truly don't understand why he was willing to give it to you. Even if you are my big sister's future husband, it is still insufficient for my uncle to give you the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Qin Yu's expression changed.

The Jiang Lan's Realm was actually Uncle Lan's first Spiritual Treasure. This information had truly shocked Qin Yu.

Spatial Divine Artifacts are hard to refine and create. However, to be called 'Spiritual Treasure,' the Jiang Lan's Realm ought to be an Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. For Uncle Lan to be able to successfully create it, he must've used a large amount of mental and physical effort. Back then, when Uncle Lan gave the treasure to him, he had casually told Qin Yu that it was a Divine Artifact. It would appear that Uncle Lan was afraid that Qin Yu would not accept the treasure because of how great it was.

Gifting away his first Spiritual Treasure? Who would be able to reach

up to such boldness? However, such a behavior had also shown the concern that Uncle Lan had for Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from being boundlessly thankful for Uncle Lan.

Chapter 48: Granny Yin Hua's Warning

As Qin Yu listened to Jiang Yan's speech, he deeply remembered every single sentence that she said, so that he could analyze the hidden meaning behind every sentence.

As he analyzed those words, he managed to come up with a lot of theories.

One cannot speak more than needed. If one does, then one would easily let words slip!

When Jiang Yan was telling Qin Yu, although she remembered the stern order given to her by Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua and everyone, telling her that she was not allowed to speak of some important matters, she still managed to unintentionally expose some of the hidden information. Although she did not pay attention to it as she was speaking, Qin Yu instead managed to guess all of them.

"Yan'er, you said earlier that your big sister only started to become pursued by a large amount of people after the 'Heaven Startling Battle;' and that it was also at that time Uncle Lan became overly concerned about her. Can you tell me what kind of battle this 'Heaven Startling Battle was?'" Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu's intuition told him that all of the changes ought to be related to this 'Heaven Startling Battle.'

"The Heaven Startling Battle is of course an extremely amazing battle. It's merely some of the powerful experts of the Divine Realm fighting each other. What's special about it?" Jiang Yan was not at all enthusiastic toward that 'Heaven Startling Battle.'

"Which experts?" Qin Yu continued asking.

"You won't know them even if I tell you about it. How many people of the Divine Realm do you know? Among those in the battle, much less you, even I don't know many of them." Jiang Yan curled her lips and said.

Qin Yu nodded.

Regarding this 'Heaven Startling Battle,' Qin Yu was also not in a rush to know more about it. After all, the current him doesn't know anything about the famous people or the numerous powers of the Divine Realm. It was not too late for him to slowly investigate the Heaven Startling Battle after he has reached the Divine Realm.

What Qin Yu longed for the most, what he wanted to know the most was... where exactly in the Divine Realm was Li'er's home?!

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Yan and said with a serious tone. "Yan'er, is it possible for you to tell me where in the Divine Realm is your home located?" Qin Yu merely needed to know the name of the location. As long as he knew the name, it would become very easy for him to search for it after he reaches the Divine Realm.

Jiang Yan looked to Qin Yu with a smile yet not a smile.

"Qin Yu, hehe, I knew that you would ask that. Unfortunately, I cannot tell you." Said Jiang Yan with a smile.

Qin Yu frowned. "Yan'er, I know that this might be an order given to you by Uncle Lan or Granny Yin Hua. However, I still wish that you can tell me where exactly Li'er lives. You ought to be able to understand the impatience in my heart." Qin Yu was staring at Jiang Yan.

Jiang Yan felt somewhat uncomfortable being stared at by Qin Yu.

She too knew about the relationship between her big sister and Qin Yu. Jiang Yan who loved dreaming had even thought this relationship, the love between a youth from the Mortal Realm and a girl from the Divine Realm was very romantic.

"I...." Jiang Yan was about to refuse.

Qin Yu immediately interrupted. "Yan'er, in all these years, from the time when I was in the Mortal Realm till now, I have been trying my hardest the entire time! I have never once given up. All I want is to know the location where your sister, Li'er, is at right now."

"I understand that," Qin Yu took a deep sigh, "the reason that Uncle Lan and everyone doesn't want me to know about Li'er's location, is most

likely because they are worried that I would be unable to hold myself back and would rush to her immediately after reaching the Divine Realm only to encounter danger. Is that right?"

Jiang Yan nodded. She didn't say anything, she merely looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. "Unable to hold myself back? Indeed. This has been in the depths of my heart for all these years; I do not even have any means of getting in touch with Li'er. Do you know how much I wish to hear Li'er's voice? Unfortunately, I can only hear her voice in my dreams."

Qin Yu closed his eyes. "Even though several thousand years have passed, once I close my eyes, I am able to clearly see the smiles and the scowls that Li'er had shown me before. It is so clear like it was engraved in my soul. Unless my soul gets scattered, I would never forget about it in eternity."

Qin Yu suddenly stepped forward. He grabbed Jiang Yan's shoulders with his hands. He opened his eyes and stared at Jiang Yan. "Yan'er, I ask of you, please, I ask of you! You can be at ease, I will not be impulsive. Having wandered the world for all these years, I am already no longer that foolish youngster that doesn't know about anything. I know how to endure silently, I know!"

Qin Yu's tone was very firm. His eyesight was burning.

As if she had been influenced by Qin Yu, Jiang Yan took a deep breath and then said slowly. "Okay then, I'll trust you."

Qin Yu was overjoyed. He then pricked up his ears to carefully listen to what Jiang Yan was about to say.

Jiang Yan said slowly. "My big sister is currently still in the clan. The location where our clan is located in is the Divine Realm's..." Upon reaching this part, Jiang Yan's voice grew silent.

Qin Yu looked to her. He was shocked to discover that Jiang Yan's mouth was moving but no voice was being sounded.

"Yan'er, you are too hot-headed." A voice sounded.

With a silver flower hairpin on her head, with an appearance like that of an kind elderly lady, Granny Yin Hua was walking over with her walking stick. And only at this moment did Qin Yu manage to sense that... the space surrounding Jiang Yan had been completely distorted. It was as if it had been separated from the external world.

Jiang Yan immediately started acting coquettishly and begged for forgiveness. Although Qin Yu was unable to hear her voice, he was able to guess it just by looking at her coquettish appearance.

"I'll let this time pass, sigh." Said Granny Yin Hua helplessly.

"Thank you granny." The distorted space surrounding Jiang Yan had instantly returned to normal.

Qin Yu was certain about one thing: This Granny Yin Hua's ability to control the space surpassed his own by far. It was so great, that even with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, Qin Yu was still unable to detect the slightest aura from her.

Qin Yu knew that with the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, his Divine Awareness had barely reached the level of Low Level Heavenly Deities. From this, he was able to determine that... Granny Yin Hua's strength was greater than that of a Low Level Heavenly Deity.

"Yan'er, you ought to know about how serious this matter is. If this foolish boy were to be truly unable to resist himself in the end and frantically go to your home to find Li'er, then once the news of that spreads, this foolish boy would then lose his life. Then...." Granny Yin Hua shook her head and sighed.

Jiang Yan didn't dare to say anything anymore.

"Your big sister is a very gentle and quiet person. However, her heart is extremely unyielding. The things that she determines, there is no one who can force her to change her mind. With your sister's temperament, if this boy were to die, then even if your big sister did not search for death with him, her temperament would likely still take a huge change." Granny Yin Hua's tone was serious. "I have watched you and your big sister grow up, there is no one who knows the temperament of you two sisters better

than I."

Qin Yu's heart moved as he continue to hear from the side.

This Granny Yin Hua was the one who raised Jiang Yan and Li'er.

"Qin Yu, you ought to have guessed my identity. That's right. I've raised Yan'er and Li'er. Their meals, their sleep schedule, their training and even their amusements were all my responsibilities. In my heart, I have long since considered them to be my own granddaughters." Granny Yin Hua coughed and said.

"Granny." Jiang Yan grabbed one of Granny Yin Hua's arm. She rocked it back and forth and shouted like a spoiled child.

"Okay, stop fooling around." Granny Yin Hua smoothed Jiang Yan. She then turned around to look at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, there are not many things that Li'er would conceal from this old woman. I know of the things between the two of you. I also know what Li'er is thinking in her heart. Thus, I support Lan, Lord Lan's plan."

As Qin Yu heard Granny Yin Hua, he took note of the 'Lord Lan.'

What does Lord Lan signify?

Does it merely signify that within Li'er's clan, Uncle Lan possessed a higher status that Granny Yin Hua?

"Thus, Li'er true identity, where Li'er is at, and everything else; neither I nor Yan'er will tell you about them.... when the time comes, Lord Lan will naturally tell you about them." Said Granny Yin Hua.

Qin Yu nodded.

From Granny Yin Hua's tone as well as her gaze, Qin Yu was able to tell that she was not someone that could be persuaded just by using emotions.

"I know that Lord Lan regarded you as very important. Furthermore, he believed that your future prospects are boundless. He firmly supported you being together with Li'er. Haha.... Qin Yu, let me tell you, had it not been for Lord Lan, it would've been impossible for Li'er to resist her father's command." Laughed Granny Yin Hua.

Qin Yu didn't say anything. He merely continued to listen.

"To Lord Lan, you are someone with boundless future prospects. This time, the reason why Yan'er and I came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was precisely to see who exactly is the genius that Lord Lan had regarded as so important. However, the first time I saw you, I was relatively disappointed." Granny Yin Hua spoke without holding anything back.

Qin Yu was still silent as before.

He too came to understand now why Jiang Yan was especially interested in him the first time he met her. So it turned out that these two people came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm precisely to check him out.

"I was unable to see what exactly about you deserves for Lord Lan to regard you with such importance!" Said Granny Yin Hua with a very heavy tone.

Granny Yin Hua's manner of speaking was unpleasant to hear. Thus, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from slightly frowning.

"That was the reason why the battle of the Reef Yellow Star came to be. Emperor Yu used the great formation array to bind you. I wanted to use this to see your potential. If you are to be unable to break through even such a difficulty, then in the Divine Realm with numerous more obstructions, how would you be able to break through them?" Granny Yin Hua started smiling. "However, from what it seems now. Lord Lan is worthy of being Lord Lan, his foresight is far above mine."

At this time, the gaze Granny Yin Hua looked at Qin Yu was like the gaze a mother-in-law looked at her son-in-law – extreme fondness.

"Not merely above but far far above!" Granny Yin Hua gasped in admiration incessantly. "No matter how hard I try, I am unable to understand how, with your aptitude, since last time we met, in merely a bit over three thousand years, your soul has actually reached such a level; it's about to reach the High Level Deity stage."

While one's strength was easy to train, one's soul was hard to train.

"Usually, the time it would require for one's soul to reach the Low Level Deity stage from the level nine Immortal Emperor stage would be extremely long. To reach the Mid Level Deity stage from the Low Level Deity stage is even more difficult! Under normal circumstances, for one's soul to reach the Low Level Deity stage from level nine Immortal Emperor stage would require close to a hundred million years."

"However, you, in merely over three thousand years, such an aptitude... I have never seen such a frightening speed before in my entire lifetime." Granny Yin Hua shook her head and ridiculed herself. "And here I was, thinking that your aptitude was not up to much. Lord Lan's vision is truly vicious."

As Granny Yin Hua said those words, she had walked up to Qin Yu.

She patted Qin Yu's shoulder and then said kindly. "With your astonishing cultivation speed, if you were to persist on training, I think.... in several tens of thousand of years, you'll be able to reach the Heavenly Deity stage. With your astonishing aptitude and the assistance from Lord Lan, it is still possible for you to be together with Li'er."

Qin Yu nodded.

"Although you possess an astonishing aptitude, I am still unable to determine how your aptitude is so astonishing." Thought Granny Yin Hua in her heart. "How is it possible that in merely over three thousand years, his soul would be able to reach such a state?"

At this moment, Qin Yu said. "What granny had said, Qin Yu will firmly remember it in his heart. Is there anything other advice granny might have for Qin Yu?"

Towards Granny Yin Hua who had raised Li'er, Qin Yu was extremely respectful.

Granny Yin Hua said in realization. "Now that you mentioned 'advice,' I remembered something very important. Granny Yin Hua's expression grew serious. Solemnly, she said. "Qin Yu, you must remember this

thing."

Qin Yu was startled by Granny Yin Hua's expression. His ears immediately opened wide to listen to what Granny Yin Hua was about to say.

"There's something very important?" Jiang Yan who stood to the side muttered in confusion.

Granny Yin Hua then said to Qin Yu. "From your current strength, I can tell that your Divine Tribulation should be coming soon. The thing that I am about to tell you is in regard to the Divine Tribulation. Qin Yu, you must remember that when you are undergoing the Divine Tribulation to not use the Jiang Lan's Realm. Furthermore, you must also not use your hidden trump cards."

"Trump cards?" Qin Yu looked to Granny Yin Hua with a confused expression.

Qin Yu had already decided that he was going to take on the Divine Tribulation with Hei Yu and Hou Fei. At that moment, the three brothers would be able to ascend to the Divine Realm together. With the three of them taking on the Divine Tribulation together, it was possible that the might of the Divine Tribulation would increase greatly. However, Qin Yu was still very confident in himself.

"Why am I not allowed to use it? When I take on the Divine Tribulation, I will definitely be doing it in a hidden location. Even if I were to use the Jiang Lan's Realm, others would not know about it. No one would know about it. So why not?" Qin Yu was a bit confused.

Granny Yin Hua shook her head and said with a slight smile. "There's someone who will know! The people from the Divine Realm! Qin Yu, let me tell you, the Divine Realm is not as simple as you imagine it to be. Did you perhaps think that the Divine Realm merely possesses some powerful experts separated into a few different powers?"

Qin Yu was stunned.

"No, the Divine Realm is involved in the operation of the cosmos, it

involves the cosmic space. In short, the Divine Realm is extremely complicated. It is not as simple as you imagine it to be. If you do not wish to create difficulties for yourself, then when you are undergoing the Divine Tribulation, do not use the Jiang Lan's Realm or your hidden trump cards." Granny Yin Hua said.

Qin Yu came to realize.

"If the treasure I use to take on the Divine Tribulation are too powerful, then they would likely be lusted after by the big shots in the Divine Realm." Qin Yu thought in his heart. "However, even if I do not use powerful treasures, it is still very easy for me to take on the Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

"Well then, this is all that I want you to know. Just remember these two points. First, when undergoing the Divine Tribulation, hide all your trump cards. Second, do not be reckless and go find Li'er. When your strength reaches the needed level, Lord Lan will naturally come to your assistance."

After Granny Yin Hua finished her words, she looked to Jiang Yan. "Yan'er, it's time for us to return. The time we have been in the lower realm this time around is relatively long. If we do not return now, it'll become a bit troublesome."

"Mn." Jiang Yan nodded. She then looked to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, I'm going back to the Divine Realm now. You better try harder. Do not make my big sister wait too long." After biting her lip a couple times, Jiang Yan said softly. "Big Brother Qin Yu, if Big Brother Luo Yu were to have any troubles, I wish that you'll lend him a hand. Please."

Qin Yu slightly nodded. "You can be reassured."

Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan bid their farewells with Qin Yu with a smile. Immediately after, the two of them flew toward the horizon. A golden gate suddenly appeared in the sky. Just like that, Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan stepped into the golden gate and disappeared. The golden gate had also vanished.

Blazing Sun Star. On this large brown mountain, there was only Qin Yu raising his head toward the sky.

Afterwards, with a movement of his body, Qin Yu also disappeared.

Chapter 49: Two Messages

Although the Blazing Sun Star's temperature was extremely high, during the very late night time, there was a period of time in which its temperature would fall to an extremely low temperature. And at this current moment, the temperature on the Blazing Sun Star was at that extremely cold phase.

Although a bone chilling wind was blowing, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing outside the courtyard manor's door. They were quietly waiting for Qin Yu. Of course, this bit of cold wind did not affect them in the slightest.

"Mixed Hair Bird, big brother said that Jiang Yan is a Deity, I didn't hear wrong, did I?" Even at this moment, Hou Fei was unable to believe it.

Such an adorable girl was actually a frightening expert?

Hei Yu had a calm expression. He said. "We will know about everything once big brother comes back." The sentence Qin Yu said before he left had caused the two to become puzzled.

After a short while, Qin Yu's figure appeared inside the courtyard manor.

"Big brother." Hou Fei and Hei Yu spoke simultaneously.

Qin Yu glanced at his two brothers. He then slightly nodded and said. "I realize what you two want to know, okay... I'll tell you everything."

Qin Yu had never thought of hiding anything from his two brothers.

After creating a barrier surrounding their room, Qin Yu and his brothers chatted for half the night. Qin Yu had spoken of almost everything that he came to know. For example, the relationship between Li'er, Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua and Jiang Yan as well as some of the matters regarding the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu had also told them about some of the information he personally managed to obtain from the Bewitching God Temple.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were shocked by all the information that Qin Yu had given them. At the same time, they became more familiar with the Divine Realm.

On the morning of the second day, Qin Yu and his brothers bid their farewell with the Flame Emperor, Jun Luoyu, Qingqing as well as the others. After they left the Blazing Sun Star, they proceeded toward the location of Qin Yu's clan, the Virtue Residence Star of the Burning Sun Galaxy.

Virtue Residence Star.

On a place close to the Virtue Residence Star's main city, on top of a continuous and unending mountain range, several palaces were located on the summits of the mountain range in picturesque disorder. There were even some elegant pavilions and wooden houses too.

This was the location where the Qin clansmen lived.

The current speed that the three brothers traveled at was much faster. In less than a day's time, the three brothers arrived on this Virtue Residence Star's mountain range. As the three of them entered the mountain range, they walked in the forest and were able to casually see some animals, beautiful plants, clear spring water, flowers, green grass, as well as some forest beasts...

After passing through the forest, flying past the pond, passing the waterfall and following the internal mountain path, Qin Yu and his brothers arrived at the bottom of a ravine. Originally, one could only reach this ravine by going through the top of the mountain. However, the Qin clan had created a tunnel within the mountain.

After passing through this tunnel, one would set foot on a winding little path. There were numerous grasses on this little path.

Due to the fact that there was a cold pond in the middle of the ravine, the ravine was covered with white fog. Once one stepped onto the winding little path and walked a distance of several miles, one would see a stele.... 'Qin Palace.' At this moment, one would be able to see that luxurious palace created entirely by Elemental Spiritual Essence Stone.

This Qin Palace was actually the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. However, because of the fact that the reputation of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion was pretty high, and that the Qin clan merely wanted to live peacefully, they decided to give it such a name.

On the route toward the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu saw many Qin descendants. Those Qin descendents were all extremely respectful to Qin Yu. Almost every single one of them addressed Qin Yu as the 'Utmost Supreme Third Elder.'

"Third Highness." This voice had caused Qin Yu to look toward the source of the voice.

Third Highness, this was the address majority of the people of the Qin clan called him as when he was younger.

Qin Yu raised his head to look. He carefully looked at the middle aged man before his eyes. "You, you are..."

"Third Highness might have forgotten about this subordinate. Back then, Third Highness was sent by the Prince to the Misty Mountain Villa. I am one of the people sent to the Misty Mountain Villa with Third Majesty. Furthermore, I ended up staying in the Misty Mountain Villa for several years. The bitter effort Third Highness had displayed had also caused this subordinate to feel ashamed. Thus, this subordinate had also started to put in effort toward training and ultimately became a personal guard to the Prince. Afterwards, I was fortunate to be granted a cultivation martial technique from the Prince." Said that middle aged man respectfully.

[TL: Prince as in King. You know... old languages call kings as prince...]

Qin Yu suddenly realized.

Back then, when he was sent to the Misty Mountain Villa, there had indeed been a large group of people following him to the Misty Mountain Villa. However, back when he was younger, the majority of his time was spent on training... thus, he did not have many interactions with those soldiers. The only person that he knew was the leader of the guards as well as some of the entrance guards. As for the rest of the people, Qin Yu

was not very familiar with them.

And at this moment, a scene appeared in Qin Yu's mind. That was the scene where he was together with those guards. When he was younger, he did not have the company of his Royal Father but instead had the company of some guards.

"Of those people from back then, how many of them are still alive? What about the vice captain of the guards, the Uncle Wang who would frequently joke around with me? Also, what about those two big guys who guarded the entrance? What were their names again...?" Qin Yu said and said and then suddenly stopped. His gaze had turned somewhat sad.

Qin Yu understood that if there was one of two people among that group of people who were still alive, then it would've already been pretty good.

"Among that group of old brothers, only I am still alive. The rest of them have all already died... after all, to be able to successfully cultivate was truly hard. Among all of them, only two managed to reach the Xiantian stage. I am one of them. However, the other brother, back on the Hidden Dragon Continent, he lost his life when he fought against one of the Great Wilderness' beast."

Qin Yu slowly sighed deeply.

"What is your name?" Qin Yu asked.

That middle aged man respectfully said. "This subordinate was only a normal guard amongst the Misty Mountain Villa's second team of guards back then, 'Qiu Wei.'"

"Yu'er, so you were here." At this time, Qin De walked over.

The number of people leisurely strolling around outside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion or sparring with one another was truly numerous. Qin De came out to stroll around to relieve his boredom and happened to run into Qin Yu and his brothers.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu paid their respects immediately. "Hou Fei(Hei Yu) pays his respects to Uncle Qin."

Qin De smiled and nodded.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you can go and relax in the residence first. Xiao Hei, you should go and accompany your wife and Hei Tong.” Said Qin Yu. Hei Yu and Hou Fei then bid their farewells and left.

The former Qingyu Immortal Mansion, the present Qin Palace, was a very large Immortal Mansion. And now, quite a few people lived inside it. Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Hei Tong, Guo Fan and a lot of other people had already left the Jiang Lan’s Realm and started living together with the Qin clan.

“Xiao Qiu, you can go rest.” Qin De said to the middle aged man beside him.

“Yes, Prince “ Qiu Wei said respectfully. He also saluted to Qin Yu as he left. Qiu Wei had served Qin De as his personal guard back then. Even now, that group of guards still addressed Qin De as “Prince.”

Qin De looked to the back view of the departing Qiu Wei. He sighed and said. “Back then, I had several hundred thousand troops underneath me. However, those that managed to survive till now only number in the two digits. Time, it is the greatest killer.”

Qin Yu knew what his Royal Father meant by that.

The number of people that could cultivate was truly small. Furthermore, there was another reason... in a mortal world like the Hidden Dragon Continent, one cannot publicise that they would impart cultivation martial techniques to others. Thus, one could only select some people with good aptitude and innate talents to teach.

“Yu’er, are you going back out again this time?” Qin De asked.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “Not anymore, if nothing happens, I would likely stay here all the way until the date my Divine Tribulation arrives.”

“The date of your Divine Tribulation? Yu’er, I have already asked about the matters regarding the Divine Realm. According to the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, generally, for level nine Immortal Emperors, the faster ones would have to wait several tens of thousands of

years before their Divine Tribulation arrives. The slower ones would even have to wait several millions of years. The amount of time we father and son will have together should still be considerably long." Qin De couldn't help but expose a trace of joyous delight.

Qin Yu shook his head helplessly and said. "Royal Father, have you forgotten about the Cyan Emperor? After the Cyan Emperor reached level nine Immortal Emperor, he waited for merely several hundred years before his Divine Tribulation arrived."

"Level nine Immortal Emperor? However, there are rumors saying that the Cyan Emperor had been deliberately hiding his strength. Although he had announced to the others that he was a level eight Immortal Emperor, the majority of the people who had managed to see the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation all believed that... the Cyan Emperor had already reached the level nine Immortal Emperor. Who said that he merely waited several hundred years?" Qin De asked instead.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled.

It would appear that what most people knew was still very limited. It was all merely some hearsays.

"Royal Father, the Cyan Emperor had actually been stuck at level eight Immortal Emperor the entire time. And during the first time when I went to the Crescent Moon Bay, it was only then that he managed to successfully reach the level nine Immortal Emperor level. And after several hundred years, he underwent his Divine Tribulation on the Ridge Peak Star." Qin Yu spoke out the truth.

After being stuck at level eight Immortal Emperor for tens of millions of years, the Cyan Emperor possessed a terrifying strength.

"Oh, what you meant is... you'll also be undergoing your Divine Tribulation shortly?" Said Qin De with a frown.

Qin De truly didn't wish to be separated from Qin Yu that early. After all, the father and son had only just reunited with each other. And once Qin Yu ascends to the Divine Realm... who knows how many years it would take for Qin De to reach the Divine Realm.

“That’s right, I reckon that after several hundred years, my Divine Tribulation will come.” Said Qin Yu slowly.

‘Qin Yu’s words had foundation behind them.

Others say that the time the Divine Tribulation arrived was not certain. However, Qin Yu knew, that there were regular patterns behind the arrival of the Divine Tribulation. The higher the level of one’s soul, the sooner the Divine Tribulation would arrive.

For example, the Cyan Emperor whose soul had reached the Golden Soul Pellet level, his Divine Tribulation had arrived in merely several hundred years.

As for the level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast ‘Phoenix’ Emperor Ni, level nine Immortal Emperor Hidden Emperor Lin Yin and other people had reached level nine Emperor level for a very long time. However, none of their Divine Tribulations had arrived yet. Their speed was clearly much slower.

As for Qin Yu’s Golden Soul Pellet, there was a eighty or ninety percent chance that it was at an even higher level than the Cyan Emperor’s. It would be weird if his Divine Tribulation didn’t come faster than the Cyan Emperor’s. Staying in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for several tens of thousands of years? That would be nothing but a delusion.

“Several hundred years. Several hundred years is also good.” Qin De could only say it like this.

Upon seeing his Royal Father’s expression, Qin Yu determined that in the final times before he leaves the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, he will definitely properly be together with his Royal Father as well as his brothers.

The peaceful days continued. No hatred. No slaughter. With plenty of family love, friendships…. Qin Yu and his brothers spent roughly eighty years like that.

On this date, someone arrived at the Qin Palace.

The Demon Realm’s Beast Clan’s person with the highest battle

comprehension, Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan. The purpose of Sun Yuan's arrival was precisely for Hou Fei.

Inside the main hall of the Qin Palace.

"You're already a level nine Demon Emperor? How is that possible? How long has it been? Although your cultivation speed was very fast before, to reach level nine Demon Emperor in merely four thousand years, that still shouldn't be possible. Especially for level seven, eight and nine Demon Emperor. The further down the harder it is to train." Sun Yuan looked to Hou Fei. He found it a bit unbelievable.

Hou Fei felt a bit ashamed.

Four thousand years? Had it not been for the Jiang Lan's Realm's tenfold times origin, how would Hou Fei have been able to become a level nine Demon Emperor?

"I've heard that Qin Yu's current strength is very powerful. Thus, I already expected that your strength would be pretty good. I had even expected for you to be a level seven Demon Emperor. Never had I expected that I had underestimated you so greatly. This time around, I was even thinking of passing on the Great Ape Emperor's position to you." Said Sun Yuan helplessly.

There were only a few people in the main hall. Only Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Qin De and Sun Yuan.

At this moment, Qin Yu and Hei Yu started smiling.

Passing on the Great Ape Emperor title to Hou Fei? Qin Yu and his brothers had already decided that once the Divine Tribulation comes.... the three brothers will undergo the Divine Tribulation together. It was likely that the amount of time the three brothers would remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would be less than a million years.

"Oh Great Ape Emperor, please spare me. Haven't you been the Great Ape Emperor nicely the entire time?" Hou Fei said hurriedly.

"But I have also reached level nine Demon Emperor." Sun Yuan sighed. "After I reached level nine Demon Emperor, I intended to quietly train so

that I can prepare for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation. However you…"

Hou Fei curled his lips and said. "Great Ape Emperor, my big brother, the Mixed Hair Bird and I, have already decided that we will undergo the Divine Tribulation together. With my big brother's current cultivation level, I reckon his Divine Tribulation will arrive very soon. Thus, the amount of time I will remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is very short. However, you're different. You've only reached level nine Demon Emperor. I reckon you'll still be able to remain in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for several hundred thousand years. Even several millions of years is possible."

"You, you said… you three are taking on the Divine Tribulation together?" Sun Yuan was completely stunned. He came back in a bit and said with a very red and intensive expression. "You cannot, you absolutely cannot!!!"

"Three people taking on the Divine Tribulation together, are you all trying to court death? You should know that the more people there are taking on the Divine Tribulation together, the more the Divine Tribulation would increase its power by multiple folds. If all three of you were to undergo the Divine Tribulation together, then the power each of you would be taking on would be more than twice that of what you would be taking on if you were to undergo the Divine Tribulation on your own! As for exactly how much stronger, even I do not know. That is because in all of history, there have only been two people at most undergoing Divine Tribulation together. And out of all the people who tried undergoing their Tribulations together, only a single group managed to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation. As for three people taking on the Divine Tribulation at the same time, there has never been a precedent of success."

Sun Yuan naturally believed that Qin Yu and his brothers were indulging in wild fantasies.

"It is only somewhat possible if all three of you possess strength that matches the Demon Realm's Three Great Emperors or the Dark Star

Realm's Three Great Sovereigns." Sun Yuan added.

Qin Yu and his brothers looked to each other and smiled.

Hei Yu, in regards to his strength, was even a tier above the Peng Demon Emperor. As for Hou Fei, he was definitely no weaker than the Great Ape Emperor. And there was Qin Yu... the current Qin Yu, once he held the Divine Spear 'Waning Snow' in his hand, he was even confident in taking on the Demon Realm's Three Great Emperor and the Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sovereigns, all six of them, by himself.

Even if he did not have the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu could also rely on his body's might as well as his soul's might to match the Gold Punishment Lord, the Dragon Emperor and them.

"Mn?"

Qin Yu suddenly discovered a weird thing. He was unable to refrain himself from showing an odd expression.

His two Transmission Spiritual Pearls had actually respectively received a message at the same time. One of his Transmission Spiritual Pearl was the one that he used in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The other Transmission Spiritual Pearl was the one he used in the Dark Star Realm under the alias of 'Liu Xing.'

"I'll be right back." Said Qin Yu to the few people in the main hall. He grew confused. What were the two messages that he had received?

Chapter 50: Wu Long

Qin Yu walked into a secluded garden on the east side of the Qin Palace. With a flip of his hand, he first took out the Transmission Spiritual Pearl of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. After sweeping through the contents with his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu was slightly stunned.

"Flame Emperor? Wu Long?" Qin Yu was stunned for quite a while.

This message was sent over by the Flame Emperor. The contents of the message was: "Brother Qin Yu, the reason why I contacted you, is to relay a message from the current Asura Devil Emperor. Asura Devil Emperor, Wu Long, will come and pay you a visit today. Oh, that's right, I forgot to let you know that... the Asura Devil Emperor Wu Long is the newly-appointed Asura Devil Emperor. His strength is also that of a level nine Devil Emperor. Furthermore, standing behind him are the two level nine Devil Emperors Mo Luo and Mo Kong. It could be said that the current Wu Long is the absolute ruler of the Devil Realm! I hope that brother Qin Yu will regard this meeting as important!"

Qin Yu only managed to remember after being stunned for a while.

"Wu Long, isn't Wu Long that Devil Realm expert from the time when I broke the seal on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple who had said that he would be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor within a hundred years? I remember that he was only a level six Demon Emperor back then." Qin Yu had instantly recalled about Wu Long.

Back then, when Wu Long saw Qin Yu's spear strike, he managed to attain a moment of enlightenment.

Qin Yu didn't know that Wu Long was the disciple of one of the two great hidden experts of the Devil Realm, Mo Kong. Wu Long was someone who practiced the Asura Devil Path. And now, he managed to reached level nine Devil Emperor in a single breath and easily defeated the previous Asura Devil Emperor, Bai Ruxue.

Mo Kong and Mo Luo are brothers. Now that Mo Kong's disciple became one of the Devil Realm's hegemon, the two of them naturally

stood behind him and supported him. The three level nine Devil Emperors of the Devil Realm were actually in the same faction. One could easily imagine the status that Wu Long currently held. The Black Devil Emperor and the Blood Devil Emperor simply did not even possess the qualifications to compete with Wu Long. To say that Wu Long had become the absolute overlord of the Devil Realm was in no way an understatement.

"Wu Long, that little guy who was only a level six Devil Emperor, who would've expected that the delirious utterances that he said back then actually turned true. It has only been eighty years and he has already reached level nine Devil Emperor. He has indeed become a level nine Devil Emperor in less than a hundred years." Qin Yu recalled the bold, visionary words that Wu Long had said back then and smiled.

Why would this Wu Long come and visit him?

Qin Yu smiled. He flipped his hand and took out the other Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He believed that Wu Long did not have hostility in his visit. Furthermore, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it would already have been fortunate for others that Qin Yu did not go and create troubles for them. Others coming to create troubles for him... an egg hitting a rock, one cannot blame the rock if the egg breaks.

With a sweep of his Divine Awareness, Qin Yu's expression grew solemn.

"It has finally begun?" The corners of Qin Yu's mouth was slightly raised.

This message was sent over by the Gold Punishment Lord: "Consecrated Liu Xing, my Divine Tribulation will arrive in another year's time. I wish for you to quickly return to the Gold Punishment Star. For one, i want you to be present during my Divine Tribulation. Secondly, a very important matter is also waiting for you. The matter is in regards to the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. I reckon that the new Gold Punishment Lord shall be selected between you and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan. Thus, you must be sure to return to the Gold Punishment Star before the date of my

Divine Tribulation. If you were to come back too late and Liu Lan were to become the Gold Punishment Lord, then you can blame no one but yourself for that."

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu put away the Transmission Spiritual Pearls.

"Gold Punishment Lord?" Qin Yu gazed toward the north. It was as if he was seeing through the empty sky and saw the Gold Punishment Star. "I have still not seen the Three Great Inherited Treasures of the Dark Star Realm. I have heard that of the Three Great Inherited Treasures, the one that the Gold Punishment Lord possesses is the strongest."

A smile appeared on the corners of Qin Yu's mouth. "I might as well take on that position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, after possessing the Inherited Treasure, I can also openly display it during the Divine Tribulation since I would have to return that thing in the end anyways."

Qin Yu was certain.

He was certain that even if the peak experts of the Divine Realm noticed that he had used the Inherited Treasure during his Divine Tribulation, they would still not care. That was because every successive Gold Punishment Lords have used the Inherited Treasure. Furthermore, in the end, he would have to return it to the Dark Star Realm anyways.

Qin Yu had not thought about bringing that treasure into the Divine Realm. If he did, then that would mean that he had placed himself as the enemy of all the seniors of the Dark Star Realm.

The flowing spring water. Passing through the clear spring water where the pebbles underneath the water was clearly visible, beside the small spring water creek, inside the bamboo forest was an elegant bamboo pavilion house.

This was Qin Yu's residence.

Qin Yu did not like being in the Qin Palace. Instead, he liked the tranquil natural environment. Ordinarily, Qin Yu would be by himself.

Only occasionally would he go and accompany his brothers or his juniors.

"Third Highness, His Majesty Asura Devil Emperor of the Devil Realm has arrived." Qiu Wei walked over with a youth.

At this moment, Qin Yu had his pants rolled up and was sitting on a stone beside the spring water creek. His legs were placed in the water. He was enjoying the sensation of the water moving about his legs.

"Wu Long? That young lad who had said that he would be able to reach level nine Devil Emperor level within a hundred years and the current Asura Devil Emperor?" Qin Yu was still sitting. He had his back facing the two.

"Senior Qin Yu, this junior is precisely Wu Long!" Wu Long was extremely respectful.

Even though he had become a level nine Devil Emperor and the absolute hegemon of the Devil Realm, Wu Long was still extremely respectful toward Qin Yu. For one, from the spear strike that Qin Yu displayed back then, Wu Lan knew very clearly that even the current him was much inferior than Qin Yu. And the second reason was... he believed that Qin Yu had graced him with his teachings.

Seeing how courteous Wu Long was, Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

"Qiu Wei, you can go and rest." Said Qin Yu.

"Yes, Third Highness." Said Qiu Wei respectfully. He then withdrew from this location. However, Wu Long grew confused.... That Heavenly Immortal from earlier, why did he address Senior Qin Yu as 'Third Highness?'

Wu Long didn't know much about Qin Yu's matters back in the Mortal Realm.

"What matters bring you here?" Said Qin Yu indifferently. He still had not turned his head around.

Wu Long said respectfully. "This junior has come in order to express his thanks to Senior Qin Yu. Had Senior not displayed that spear strike, then

there would not be the current Wu Long. Although Senior is not this junior's master, Senior has graced upon this Junior like a master."

"Wu Long, your words are too serious. Back then when I broke the seal, not only you, the other seventy one Emperors also saw it. However, they did not manage to comprehend it. You, on the other hand, did. This is your own gift of talent. Your own ability. It does not have much relationship with me." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

However, Wu Long heart was not swayed in the slightest.

The things that he had determined were impossible to be changed by mere words.

"Senior Qin Yu, this junior has come today because he wishes for senior to have a look at this junior's spear technique! Might Senior be willing to have a look?" Wu Long was still using the respectful tone when he spoke those words.

Qin Yu turned his head around.

"Spear technique?" A smile appeared on Qin Yu's face. "Good, you can use it and let me see it. You do not have to use energy with it."

"Yes."

Wu Long immediately stood up strong like a javelin. He extended his left hand and a crimson colored long spear appeared within his palm. Wu Long said. "Senior Qin Yu, back then, this junior managed to attain some comprehension as he saw Senior's spear technique. After this junior returned, he spent a total of seventy seven years and finally managed to create this set of spear techniques. This junior is unable to be like senior and condense all of the greater Daos into one strike and was only able to distribute his comprehension within nine different forms to create a set of 'Bloodfire Nine Forms.'"

As he said that, Wu Long's left hand was jolted. His crimson spear had left his hand!

This set of spear technique was extremely fierce. There was layer upon layer of spear silhouettes. In an instant, the entire sky was filled with

spear silhouettes. It was like a sea of blood filling the sky. That nine forms spear technique, each strike was stronger fiercer than the previous. Furthermore, they press forward without exception.

"Break!"

A low shout.

Immediately, the endless sea of blood disappeared. Replacing them was a condensed blood arrow. As if it was ripping apart the space, that blood arrow violently flew. That blood arrow was that crimson colored spear.

The nine forms spear technique's demonstration had ended.

Wu Long held the end of the shaft of the spear. The spearhead was thrust forward.

A clear space ripple was actually shot out from the spearhead. It only dissipated after flying for several hundred meters. Like a sculpture, Wu Long remained there without moving for a long time. Only then did he slowly put back the spear.

Qin Yu's eyes were a bit shiny.

"Not bad. Your spear technique possesses a killing intent a tier higher than mine. A courageously advancing killing intent. Furthermore, it possesses that 'either you die or I die' sort of life-risking strength." Qin Yu nodded and smiled. "Your spear technique is already very exceptional. Without using your body's energy, you're already able to create space ripples. This spear technique... if you were to use it, then ordinary level nine Devil Emperors should be no match against you."

Qin Yu's comprehension level was much higher than Wu Long's. Thus, he was able to naturally create a very clear judgement.

According to Qin Yu's speculation, Wu Long's current spear comprehension was only comparable to that of the Monkey and Ape Clan's Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes.

"What Senior said is right." Wu Lan was very convinced.

Qin Yu continued to smile and said. "You're of the Asura Devil Path

right?"

"Yes." Wu Long nodded. He was a bit confused. Why did Senior Qin Yu ask about the 'Asura Devil Path?'

Qin Yu nodded and said. "Then it makes sense. The cultivation method of the Asura Devil Path has influenced you. Although it allows your spear technique to be filled with killing intent and amplifies its power by a lot, it also... causes your defense to decrease as it increases the attack power. Although your spear technique can be considered pretty decent, with your strength and comprehension, I believe... it is possible for you to double the power of this spear technique within a hundred years."

"Double the power?" Wu Long was overjoyed.

Last time, Wu Long managed to attain a moment of enlightenment that allowed him to rapidly reach the level nine Devil Emperor. However, it had only allowed him to reach the level nine Devil Emperor level. If he wanted to progress even more... then like before, he would have to spend a very long period of time.

However, Qin Yu was able to allow him to double the power of his spear technique within a hundred years. This caused him to become unable to resist his excitement.

"Might Senior be willing to teach this junior?" Asked Wu Long respectfully.

"I will demonstrate it to you once. As for whether you'll manage to comprehend it, it'll depend solely on you." With a brush of his hand, a bamboo branch that still had bamboo leaves on it, flew into Qin Yu's grasp. "Pay close attention."

Wu Long immediately raised his concentration to the peak. He was completely focused on Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Holding the bamboo branch, Qin Yu walked to a bamboo tree. He used this bamboo branch and softly hit the bamboo tree. With a mere hit, the bamboo branch cut halfway into the wrist-sized bamboo tree.

“If you manage to comprehend it, then good. If not… then do not ask me about it.” After Qin Yu finished saying that, he removed his hand from the bamboo branch. The bamboo branch remained embedded in the bamboo tree.

As for Qin Yu, he returned to his bamboo pavilion house.

“What, what did Senior Qin Yu do earlier?” Wu Long stood to the side. It was as if he had entered into a chaotic state. “The branch was not damaged in the slightest. Even the bamboo leaves were not damaged in the slightest. However, this bamboo branch managed to cut into half of the bamboo tree.”

Wu Long shook his head. “No, Senior Qin Yu did not use any energy. None at all. But how is it possible for a branch to cut through the bamboo tree without the use of energy? And even the leaves on the branch were not at all damaged?”

Qin Yu, who was inside the pavilion house, glanced at Wu Long who was standing there, lost in thought. He then lightly smiled.

The comprehension towards the ‘Dao,’ was not something that could be taught through words. It could only be demonstrated through some simple methods so that others could comprehend it. For Qin Yu to demonstrate it so that Wu Long could comprehend it was much easier than for Wu Long to blindly search for comprehension himself.

However, even if this was the case, it was still not something that one could achieve comprehension on easily.

“If he comprehends it, then the ‘Bloodfire Nine Forms’ would not have that weak spot anymore.” Qin Yu sighed lowly. He then disappeared from the room.

Inside the Qin Palace’s main hall, Qin Yu was bidding farewell to a large group of people. He had told them that he had to go out for a bit to handle some affairs. And this time around, Qin Yu was leaving by himself. Even Hou Fei and Hei Yu could not follow him.

Qin De and Qin Feng were thinking about asking when Qin Yu would be

back. Qin Yu who was uncertain about the timing merely said that he'd return within three years.

In the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Qin Yu executed his Greater Teleportation with astonishing distance. When traveling by himself, he was much faster than when traveling with Hou Fei and Hei Yu. In less than a day, Qin Yu had entered the Dark Star Realm.

The Dark Star Realm that was extremely mysterious to the people of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm was not secretive at all to Qin Yu.

The northeast region. The mysterious Dark Star Realm.

On the Gold Punishment Star of the Three Great Sacred Planets. On the summit of the Sacred Mountain in the middle of the enormous city in the Gold Punishment Star. A large number of experts were gathered upon those eighteen mountain tops. Compared to the last time Qin Yu came here, there were many many more experts gathered here.

The matter of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation had caused numerous Gold Punishment Sect's disciples scattered around the Dark Star Realm to rush back.

As he walked into the Front Palace, Qin Yu saw an acquaintance... Great Elder Fu Lan.

"Ah, Consecrated Liu Xing, you've finally come? Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Captain Wen Feng have been waiting for you." Said Great Elder Fu Lan excitedly. "Consecrated Liu Xing, quickly prepare so that you can go to the Guard Elder together with Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Captain Wen Feng."

Qin Yu was puzzled.

"Great Elder Fu Lan, why are they waiting for me? What matter might there be for us to go to the Guard Elder? Wasn't His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?" Asked Qin Yu in succession.

Great Elder Fu Lan said in astonishment. "Consecrated Liu Xing, you

don't even know about this? Although His Majesty's Divine Tribulation is quite important, the matter regarding the next successor to the Gold Punishment Lord is even more important. Consecrated Liu Xing, you, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan as well as Great Squad Captain Wen Feng are all qualified to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Before the competition, you all are required to go to the Guard Elder."

"Why are we going there?" Asked Qin Yu curiously.

Great Elder Fu Lan said somewhat enviously. "I too want to know. Regardless, those who possess the qualifications to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord are all required to go to the Guard Elder. I still do not have that qualification."

Qin Yu understood it now.

"Go quickly, every single time, it had always been those who are qualified going to the Guard Elder together. Vice Sect Master Liu Lan and Great Squad Leader Wen Feng are waiting for you. If you were to not show up, then it'll be considered as you voluntarily renouncing your right to compete for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord." Said Great Elder Fu Lan with a smile.

"Renounce? How is that possible?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

He immediately discovered Wen Feng and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan with his Divine Awareness. Immediately, he proceeded to walk over to where Wen Feng was.

Chapter 51: New Hope

Numerous white glorious trees surrounded a courtyard manor. This courtyard manor was a residence on the main mountain peak that Wen Feng possessed. Because of the fact that it was located on the mountain peak, waves of mountain wind would burst through it, leaving behind a ground filled with white glorious trees' leaves.

Stepping on top of the white glorious trees' leaves, Qin Yu, who wore a black gown, had arrived by the entrance of the courtyard manor.

"Ziya!"

Qin Yu only arrived at the entrance when the courtyard manor's entrance opened by itself. A person came out from the opened door. The silver gowned grave and stern youth, Wen Feng. Seeing Qin Yu, Wen Feng slightly nodded. "Earlier, Great Elder Fu Lan had already sent me a transmission telling me about your return."

"Wen Feng, it seems that you're very anxious?" Qin Yu asked with a smile.

"Truly, you." Wen Feng shook his head and smiled. The grave and stern Wen Feng, when he laughed, actually emitted a special kind of charm. "Liu Xing, you ought to know very well that with my strength, it's impossible for me to compete with Liu Lan. I am anxious. However, I am not anxious of the position for the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord."

"Well then, come in first. The two of us, I don't believe we should chat with one person standing on the outside of the doorstep and the other standing on the inside." Said Wen Feng with a smile. Upon hearing that, Qin Yu also smiled. He then proceed to walk into the courtyard manor.

In the middle of the courtyard was a cyan colored simple and unadorned stone round table. Around the round table were three stone benches.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng each sat on a stone bench.

"Liu Xing, tell me, did you manage to obtain any great harvests in the

Bewitching God Temple?" Wen Feng immediately asked the moment they sat down. "Do you hold the certainty in defeating Liu Lan?"

With a brush of his hand, Qin Yu brought forth a jug of wine and two jade cups to the table.

"Don't be anxious, let's chat as we drink." Calm and easygoing, Qin Yu started pouring the wine. It was as if he wasn't anxious at all.

At this moment, Wen Feng instead had a smile on his face. Seeing Qin Yu's actions, he had grown happy. "Haha... I knew that you would definitely succeed. Mn, that Liu Lan, he was still acting all arrogant to me a while back. Let's see how he's going to act all arrogant again after failing to obtain the position of the Gold Punishment Lord!"

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

"How did you know I managed to succeed?" Qin Yu asked.

A trace of slyness was in Wen Feng's eyes. "I can guess just by seeing your actions. You're not worried in the slightest and are even in the mood to drink wine. However... this wine is indeed pretty good." As he said those words, Wen Feng finished a cup of wine. He even clicked his tongue a couple times.

"That's right, I've managed to succeed." Said Qin Yu with a smile. "This time around, I am one hundred percent certain that I'll be able to obtain the position of the Gold Punishment Lord."

"Come, let's have a toast to the congratulate the future Gold Punishment Lord." Joked Wen Feng.

Qin Yu also raised his wine cup to toast.

Although it was very important for the two of them to go to the Guard Elder, it was not something so urgent that not even a moment's delay was allowed. Qin Yu and Wen Feng started drinking and chatting for half a day. As for the Vice Sect Master Liu Lan who had received news that Consecrated Liu Xing had returned, he was instead confused as to why Liu Xing and Wen Feng did not go and search for him to go to the Guard Elder together.

“Humph, that Liu Xing actually didn’t come over to my place. Could it be that he wants me to go search for him instead?” Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was a bit enraged. “I refuse to believe that you would not want to know about that secret!”

In every generation, only the experts who possessed the qualifications to succeed as the next Gold Punishment Lord was qualified to know about a secret.

This secret was usually informed to them by that generation’s Guard Elder.

Although Wen Feng and Liu Lan were qualified to become successors since long ago, because of the fact that the choosing of the previous Gold Punishment Lord was relatively weird – there had not been a fifteen star Emperor level expert emerging by the time the previous Gold Punishment Lord ascended and the position of the Gold Punishment Lord ended up becoming empty for a very long time.

Afterwards, Xing Yuan, Wen Feng and Liu Lan appeared in succession. Xing Yuan was selected for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord because he was the most powerful among the three. As Wen Feng and Liu Lan ended up failing to become the Gold Punishment Lord, the Guard Elder ended up not gathering them.

“Still not here?” Liu Lan was still in his residence. He had grown anxious.

“Humph!”

Finally, Liu Lan humped coldly. He stopped putting on airs and proceeded to rush toward Wen Feng’s residence. If he were to allow Qin Yu and Wen Feng to continue on like this, who knows how much longer he’ll have to wait.

“Haha, so you’re actually worried about this!” Qin Yu started laughing out loud.

The reason why Wen Feng was so anxious on going to the Guard Elder was because he wanted to know about a great secret regarding the Gold

Punishment Sect.

"What kind of words are those? In the entire Dark Star Realm, which expert doesn't want to know about that secret? It is something that only each generation's successor candidates are qualified to know. Last time, the fact that when Xing Yuan succeeded the Gold Punishment Lord position, the last Gold Punishment Lord had already ascended, the Guard Elder decided not to tell us about this secret at all."

Qin Yu also grew curious.

"What exactly is this secret?" Qin Yu's eyes started radiating with curiosity.

"Consecrated Liu Xing, Great Squad Captain Wen Feng, the two of you are truly in good moods." Following a large laughter, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan walked in with a crude expression. "Could it be that the two of you are not planning to go to the Guard Elder?"

Qin Yu and Wen Feng glanced at each other. The two of them simultaneously displayed a smile.

"He indeed became unable to wait anymore." Qin Yu and Wen Feng sighed in their hearts.

Wen Feng stood up and said with a smile. "Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, although it is important to go to the Guard Elder, it is fine as long as we go to him before His Majesty's Divine Tribulation. There is no need for us to worry over a day or two. Consecrated Liu Xing, don't you agree?"

Seeing Wen Feng's gaze, Qin Yu naturally came to understand Wen Feng's intention. He also nodded and said in a proper tone. "Mn, there is no need to rush. It is fine for us to wait another half a month to a month."

Instantly, Liu Lan's expression had turned slightly ugly.

Although Qin Yu and Wen Feng were in no hurry, Liu Lan was extremely anxious.

"These two guys." Liu Lan frowned. He then displayed a smile and said. "Brother Wen Feng, Brother Liu Xing, I actually also have important

matters to attend to. However, if I do not go to the Guard Elder, then I am unable to ease my mind. I hope that the two of you might help me out."

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both slightly nodded.

"Brother Liu Xing, since Vice Sect Master Liu Lan has important matters, we also cannot inconvenience him. Let's go over to the Guard Elder now." Said Wen Feng with a deadly serious expression.

"That's reasonable. Let's go right away." Qin Yu also had a deadly serious expression.

Only then did Vice Sect Master Liu Lan heave a sigh of relief in his heart. "In that case, I must thank the two of you." Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng left the courtyard and started to proceed towards the mountain top that the Inheritance Palace was located on.

The three of them flew beside each other. Even with gale brushing against their faces, the three of them continued to laugh and talk as though nothing had happened.

"Vice Sect Master Liu Lan, do you know of this secret?" Qin Yu spoke and asked.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan shook his head and said. "I am not certain about it. All I know is that this secret is related to the Inherited Treasure and is a great secret that concerns the entire root of the Gold Punishment Sect."

Wen Feng did not say anything.

After merely an exchange of several sentences, the three of them had arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

The Inherited Palace was like a prehistoric giant creature. That ancient stone construction possessed hundreds of millions of years of unknown history. The entire Inherited Palace was emitting a sort of of simple and unadorned exotic oppressive sensation.

Wen Feng and Vice Sect Master Liu Lan both felt a burst of oppressiveness from the Inherited Palace. Only Qin Yu did not change

much.

"This ought to be the aura of the Inherited Treasure." Thought Qin Yu.

This Inherited Palace that had existed for hundreds of millions of years, the entire building contained within it the energy of the Inherited Treasure. That was the reason for the oppressive aura.

"The three of you may come inside." From within the Inherited Palace sounded the hoarse voice of the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan proceeded to walk forward together. They walked into the Inherited Palace. None of the three said anything. Upon entering the Inherited Palace, they saw that there was a dark and thin old man sitting cross-legged on a praying mat beside the offering counter. It was the Guard Elder.

Before the Guard Elder were three more praying mats.

"Sit!" The Guard Elder opened his muddy eyes and looked at the three.

Although his gaze was muddy, the three of them didn't dare to be disrespectful to the Guard Elder. The status of the Guard Elders were so high that even the Three Great Sovereigns had to treat them with respect.

No, it wasn't that the Guard Elders possessed very powerful strength. Instead, it was because they possessed a very high status. That was because the Guard Elder was the person who knew the most about the Inherited Treasure and all the other secrets. There are rumors saying that these Guard Elders were even able to communicate with the Seniors in the Divine Realm.

Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng sat down cross-legged on the praying mats.

The Guard Elder looked at the three people before him and displayed a gratified smile. "The current Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. Fortunately, we have three successor candidates and there would not be the joke of having an Empty Gold Punishment Lord position again."

Wen Feng, Liu Lan and Qin Yu were silent. They were merely listening to what the Guard Elder was saying.

“His Majesty Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation, according to customs, all three of you are qualified to succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Of course, the final decision will be determined by your own strength! However, before then, I will tell the three of you some of the secrets regarding the Inherited Treasure of our Gold Punishment Sect, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.”

Qin Yu, Liu Lan and Wen Feng’s eyes all shined.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl?” Only now did Qin Yu come to know the name of this Inherited Treasure.

“The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl as well as the other two Great Spiritual Pearls were all suddenly formed several tens of billions of years ago. They had led to our Dark Star Realm to stop fighting among ourselves and proceed towards the peaceful times.” Said the Guard Elder slowly.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan all understood that the Guard Elder was about to talk about the secret of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

“In a short moment, I will tell you all about something. This is something that only a few people in the Dark Star Realm know about. After you three learn this secret, you are to by all means avoid telling others about it.” The Guard Elder’s muddy eyes instantly turned clear as he stared at the three.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan all nodded.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Black Flame Spiritual Pearl and the White Profound Spiritual Pearl, these Three Great Spiritual Pearls were actually bestowed to us residents of the Dark Star Realm by a single person.” The Guard Elder’s tone of speech suddenly changed. It had turned into one that was extremely respectful.

Qin Yu was stunned. Wen Feng and Liu Lan’s expressions also

underwent a huge change.

"A single person, is that person a senior of the Dark Star Realm?" Qin Yu started guessing in his heart. Merely, he was still silent and waiting for the Guard Elder to continue on his speech.

The Guard Elder continued on respectfully. "That Great Lord possessed omnipotent power and was able to destroy the sky and extinguish the earth. He had said that as our Dark Star Realm Clan was the original residents of this cosmic space, we should possess Clan Guarding Treasures. Thus, he bestowed upon us three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to our clan. These treasures would allow our clan to continue to exist forever. These treasures are the Three Great Spiritual Pearls."

"Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?" Qin Yu was unable to refrain from crying out in surprise.

Qin Yu had never expected for the Three Great Spiritual Pearls to actually be Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, they were gifted to the Dark Star Realm by a single person.

"Consecrated Liu Xing, you've heard about Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?" Asked the Guard Elder in confusion.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. "No, it was precisely because I've never heard of the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures before that I cried out in shock. I am confused as to what exactly these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are, for it to actually possess such remarkable ability."

Wen Feng and Liu Lan also nodded. Wen Feng said. "Guard Elder, do you know what the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are?"

The Guard Elder shook his head and said. "I am not certain. What I said earlier was the words that Great Lord said back then. This is also what each of the successive Guard Elder pass on to the next. Let's not talk about this matter for now. Actually, regarding this secret, as for whether you all know about it or not, there is not much usefulness even if you do."

Wen Feng and Liu Lan both nodded.

This secret only told them about the origination of the Three Great

Spiritual Treasures of the Dark Star Realm. So what if they knew about it? And what if they didn't?

Qin Yu, on the other hand, started guessing in his heart. "Who was that person? He said that the Dark Star Realm Clan is the original residents of this cosmic space and thus should have Clan Guarding Treasures. What does he mean by that? Is that person a Godking? Or could he be a Exalted Celestial?"

"What I am about to tell you all now is the most important matter. It is in regards to the usefulness of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl." Said the Guard Elder with a upright tone.

Qin Yu immediately stopped his thoughts. Wen Feng and Liu Lan also stared at the Guard Elder.

"Of the Three Great Spiritual Pearls, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is the strongest. However, even if one were an eighteen star Emperor level expert and merged with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, they would still not be able to fully display the efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. However, even though this is the case, the efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is already at an astonishing level of frighteningness." The Guard Elder had a very serious expression on his face.

"Once one merges with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, the first thing to be changed will be the Gold Force within the body. The Gold Force will, under the assistance of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, increase by tenfold or more. As for how much the Gold Force would increase, it is dependent on the degree that one can merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl!" The first thing that the Guard Elder had told them had already caused Wen Feng and Liu Lan's eyes to grow red with envy.

Instantly increase one's power by tenfold, how outrageous!

"And this is not the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl's main efficacy. The main efficacy of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is that it would fuse together with one's physical body. One's physical body's strength

would increase by several tenfolds. One's body's toughness and durability would also increase greatly! The toughness and durability of your bodies are already extremely powerful. However, if you were to fuse with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you can say that... even if a High Quality Divine Artifact were to be before you all, it would also be nothing more than mud. Even the Divine Tribulation... no matter how hard it crashes onto your bodies, it would be unable to damage you all in the slightest!"

The Guard Elder had grew a bit emotional. "The Gold Punishment Lord who possesses the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, his defense will practically be unequalled, extremely unequalled! He would be able to sweep across the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by himself!"

Wen Feng and Liu Lan's breathing had become somewhat rapid. No wonder the Gold Punishment Lord was unequalled. No wonder there are no wars in the Dark Star Realm. It was because the Three Great Sovereigns were too powerful!

Qin Yu lightly smiled in his heart.

"Unequalled? Although it could be considered as unequalled in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but would he be able to take on a spear strike of mine?" Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Qin Yu knew that even the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are separated into different grades. Ordinary Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are unable to match up against his High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact. Furthermore, Divine Spear 'Waning Snow' was not merely a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it was even the proudest work of the Craftsman God!

The Craftsman God had also forged quite a number of Acquired Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, he was most proud of this Divine Spear Waning Snow. One could easily imagine the powerfulness that is the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled the words that Guard Elder said. His expression changed!

“Ah, the Guard Elder said earlier that, he said that…” Qin Yu was so excited that his finger started shuddering. “That Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl’s main efficacy is… increasing the physical body’s strength by several tenfolds and also increasing its toughness and durability greatly?”

Qin Yu’s face grew somewhat red. It had grown red from excitement. “Furthermore, even his body’s Gold Force would increase by tenfold or more?”

“In that case, then the door to the Artifacts Palace of the Bewitching God Temple, the one that contains numerous treasures within it and also possesses the core treasure that controls the Bewitching God Temple. If I were to bind that treasure, then I would’ve obtained the Bewitching God Temple. However, last time around I was unable to open it at all because I only managed to reach one third of the required strength.”

Qin Yu’s eyes were shining. “However, however, if I manage to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then… I would definitely be able to open the Artifacts Palace! If I were to open the Artifacts Palace, then wouldn’t that mean that I would’ve attained the entire Bewitching God Palace?”

“Strength increasing by several tenfolds! How outrageous is that, it most definitely means that I would be able to open the Artifacts Palace and obtain the Bewitching God Temple!”

In an instant, Qin Yu grew so excited that his eyes had turned red!

[TL: Eyes turning red is the same as turning green with envy or wanting something very much.]

Chapter 52: Divine Tribulation's Sensation

Upon seeing Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan's shocked and excited expressions, as well as their blazing passionate gazes, the Guard Elder started smiling satisfiedly.

He loved seeing the peak experts of the Gold Punishment Sect act like that in front of him.

During the period of time that he had held the position of the Guard Elder, he had already told about this secret three times. Every single time he saw those experts of extremely high status hearing about this secret, losing their self control, he would always feel a sense of satisfaction.

"Truly, truly powerful." Liu Lan was excited from the bottom of his heart.

He had long since thought the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to be extremely powerful. However, he had never anticipated for it to be that powerful. No wonder no one dared to become enemies with the Gold Punishment Lord. No wonder not a single Gold Punishment Lord had failed the Divine Tribulation.

"I must definitely obtain it, definitely obtain it!" Liu Lan clenched his fist. He was so excited that his fists were slightly shivering. Never had he longed for something so much like he did now.

Wen Feng also longed for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

However, upon seeing Qin Yu and Liu Lan beside him, he understood very well that he was no match for either Qin Yu or Liu Lan.

"Liu Xing's expression has also changed. It would appear that he also longs for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl greatly." Wen Feng sighed in his heart.

Regardless of whether it was Wen Feng, Liu Lan or that Guard Elder, none of them knew that... Qin Yu was not excited because of how exceptional the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was. The reason for his excitement was.... the Bewitching God Temple!

As long as he assimilates the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Qin Yu would possess sufficient power to open the entrance of the Artifacts Palace. This also meant that he would be able to obtain the entire Bewitching God Temple!

"The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is mine." Qin Yu's eyes suddenly burst forth a sharp ray.

This was the first time since Qin Yu came to the Dark Star Realm that he desired for something so greatly. He glanced at Liu Lan beside him. Seeing Liu Lan's ice-cold gaze, Qin Yu merely indifferently smiled in his heart.

If he wanted to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, would anyone be capable of preventing that?

"I presume the three of you have all come to realize the preciousness of the Inherited Treasure 'Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.' And now, all three of you are qualified to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl and become the next Gold Punishment Lord. If you wish to obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you should prepare yourselves. After His Majesty finishes his Divine Tribulation, the three of you shall have a competition among yourselves. The winner shall become the new Gold Punishment Lord." Said the Guard Elder with a smile.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan was the first to stand up. He smiled confidently and said. "I am definitely going to be the next Gold Punishment Lord. Consecrated Liu Xing and Great Squadron Captain Wen Feng's strength are much inferior than mine."

"It seemed that you're very confident?" Wen Feng frowned and said sarcastically.

"Could it be that you also wish to compete with me?" Vice Sect Master Liu Lan instead asked with a cold expression. "You'd best not forget that if you were to accidentally lose your life in the competition, you cannot blame me for that."

Threatening. Undisguised threats.

Wen Feng smiled indifferently. “Compete? I do not possess any greed for the Gold Punishment Lord’s position. So why would there be a need for me to compete with you? However, seeing how arrogant you are, I merely feel pity for you. Could it be that you believe that you’re truly capable of becoming the next Gold Punishment Lord?”

Liu Lan slightly raised his chin in confidence. With a cold tone, he said. “Other than me, who else would be qualified to become the next Gold Punishment Lord? Could it be that the two of you, mere fifteen star Emperors, wish to compete against me?”

“You believed yourself to be infallible.”

A cold voice sounded. At the same time, a violent aura came crushing down on Liu Lan’s body. Liu Lan felt that his breathing had become very hard. The pressure was so great that even his chest was starting to feel painful.

Liu Lan looked to the direction from which the aura came from. It was Qin Yu who was looking at him coldly.

“Liu Lan, could it be that you thought that one’s strength would definitely be fifteen star Emperor level if he was granted a fifteen star title plate?” Said Qin Yu coldly.

“You’ve been hiding your strength?” Vice Sect Master Liu Lan opened his eyes widely.

Qin Yu laughed coldly. He then said to Wen Feng. “Brother Wen Feng, let’s go.” Wen Feng was also happy to see Vice Sect Master Liu Lan receiving a blow. Immediately, he happily followed Qin Yu and left together with him.

Vice Sect Master Liu Lan looked at the backs of Qin Yu and Wen Feng as they left. His eyes were emitting a malicious light. He humped in his heart. “Hiding his strength? No matter how much he hides his strength, how powerful could he be? His aura is powerful, but that does not necessarily mean that his strength is also powerful. You two want to seize the position of the Gold Punishment Lord from me? In your dreams!”

Afterwards, Vice Sect Master Liu Lan also departed from the Inherited Palace.

Only the Guard Elder who sat cross-legged remained in the Inherited Palace. Seeing the three of them leaving in succession, the Guard Elder had a smile on his face. “Oh, not bad, it would appear that the battle this time around might be even more intense. That Liu Xing, he possesses unfathomable depths.”

Qin Yu, Wen Feng and Liu Lan, ever since they met the Guard Elder and learned the secret, they had started to quietly remain in their own residences. Only occasionally would they chat with some friends. They were all waiting for that certain day... the day several months from now, the day of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan’s Divine Tribulation.

On the Gold Punishment Star, more and more experts arrived.

As the time passed, the number of Emperor level experts that had arrived on the Gold Punishment Star had reached a frightening number of three thousand!

These Emperor level experts came from all three of the great sects. The majority of these experts had stopped their training on the Dark Stars and came here in order to see the Gold Punishment Lord’s Divine Tribulation.

Although the Three Great Sovereigns would not possess any dangers as they undergo the Divine Tribulation, the chance of success of other ordinary people of the Dark Star Realm was a bit lower. These Emperor level experts naturally wanted to see others’ Divine Tribulations so that they could accumulate some experience to allow them to prepare for their future Divine Tribulation.

Qin Yu lived in the same palace as Wen Feng.

However, the two of them were usually training. Only occasionally would the two of them be together. In these days, there had also been a large number of Emperor level experts from the Gold Punishment Sect that had come to pay a visit to the two of them.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng sat on either side of a long table. Placed on top of

this long table were more than a dozen fine dishes. Regarding the dishes which were distinctive to the Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu was very fond of them.

To cultivators, eating and drinking were only pleasures to relax themselves in the bitter path of cultivation.

"Brother Wen Feng, I had never imagined that the Sacred Mountain would actually be bustling with noise and excitement like this." Said Qin Yu while smiling after he drank a cup of wine.

Wen Feng nodded, smiled and said. "In the past, there were at the very most several tens of Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain. However, there are actually more than a thousand Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain now. Furthermore, in the entire city, there are over three thousand Emperor level experts."

The Emperor level experts on the Sacred Mountain were almost all from the Gold Punishment Sect. As for the Emperor level experts from the Black Flame Sect and the White Profound Sect, they mostly lived in the city. Only a couple that possessed a high status were able to come to the Sacred Mountain.

Right when Qin Yu and Wen Feng were talking to an excited point, a guard walked in.

"Lord Wen Feng, Lord Liu Xing, there are nine Emperor level experts outside wanting to pay Your Lordships a visit." Said that guard respectfully.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng looked at each other. They both smiled bitterly.

"Wen Feng, this should be the second group of people coming to visit us today, right?" Qin Yu smiled and said.

"In these past several tens of days, almost every day there would be a group or two coming to pay us a visit." Wen Feng also smiled helplessly.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng, one was the Captain of the Enforcers and the other was the sole Consecrated. Their status were equal to that of the Vice Sect Master. Furthermore, they are also two of the three candidates

qualified to become the successor of the Gold Punishment Lord. It was also natural for there to be a large amount of people coming to pay them a visit.

"Let them in." Said Wen Feng.

"Yes." That guard immediately withdrew himself.

Qin Yu and Wen Feng both knew that it was hard for those people to come over to pay them a visit. If they were to refuse them, then it'd be too unreasonable.

As wave upon wave of visitation continued to come, Qin Yu had finally reached the end of his patience. He directly declared that he would be training in seclusion all the way till the date of the Divine Tribulation before he would come back out.

Actually, at this moment, it was only about a month away from the day of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation.

However, the closer to the date it becomes, the more people there were that came to pay their visit to Qin Yu and Wen Feng. A day after Qin Yu entered 'seclusion training,' Wen Feng was also forced to enter 'seclusion training.' The two of them could only use the method of entering seclusion training to politely refuse the visitors.

Inside the room, the sun was shining through.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged on top of his bed without moving. His eyes were closed.

And in an instant, Qin Yu disappeared.

At the same moment, on a grass meadow of the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu had suddenly appeared. He was still sitting cross-legged with his eyes closed. Qin Yu planned to train for thirty days. And in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, that was about three thousand days worth of time for him to train.

In Qin Yu's mind, he was able to sense that his Golden Soul Pellet was faintly radiating a seven colored radiance. As for Qin Yu's awareness, he

was using it to unceasingly comprehend the spatial comprehensions left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Break down, analyze, summarize, fusion, linking...

Qin Yu's awareness was unceasingly doing this process to each and every comprehension. In such a process, Qin Yu had forgotten about time, forgotten about everything. Time passed by. Qin Yu was excited for every trace of comprehension that he managed to comprehend.

That sort of feeling was very fantastic.

Following his research, the secrets of the mysterious cosmic space became less and less. Qin Yu learned more and more about the nature of the cosmos. As this sort of research continued, Qin Yu even started to become aware... that if he were to continue on like this, then there would be a day that he'll manage to finish researching and comprehending the entire cosmic space and then completely controlling it.

Qin Yu believed that at that time, he would've be able to control the spatial laws.

And right when he was training like this...

All of a sudden, a fantastic sensation suddenly entered into Qin Yu's soul awareness. Qin Yu's training stopped completely. And at this moment, Qin Yu came to a complete realization.

"Divine Tribulation? My Divine Tribulation is truly early." Qin Yu opened his eyes. A smile appeared on his face.

Qin Yu was already prepared for his own Divine Tribulation. He had anticipated that his Divine Tribulation would arrive within several hundred years. And earlier, when he was training, he managed to clearly sense that... his Divine Tribulation would arrive after a hundred and eight years."

"It's a lot sooner than I expected." Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

After a hundred and eight years, Qin Yu would undergo the Divine Tribulation. Not long after passing the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu would

ascend to the Divine Realm. Qin Yu knew very well that once one passes the Divine Tribulation, they would usually ascend to the Divine Realm within a year's time. The time that he has was very short.

"A hundred and eight years, it is sufficient for me to do a lot of things." Qin Yu talked out loud. "Soon, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan would undergo the Divine Tribulation. Afterwards, when I have obtained the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord and assimilated with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I shall go to the Bewitching God Temple and open the Artifacts Palace..."

A succession of plans had instantly appeared in Qin Yu's mind.

Divine Realm. In Qin Yu's heart, it was not merely a higher level world. What was more important was that... the Divine Realm was his true battlefield, the ultimate battlefield of his years of struggle.

In the Divine Realm, he must defeat all of his love rivals.

"Uncle Lan, Granny Yin Hua, their astonishing strength. Evidently, the clan that Li'er belongs to is a very exceptional clan in the Divine Realm. In order to beat numerous other experts, in order to eliminate the obstruction from numerous other powers, I can only accomplish that by becoming even more powerful and possessing even more skills."

Qin Yu's pupils slightly shrank.

The number one artifacts craftsman of the Divine Realm... "Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan's Artifacts Forging Mastery, Qin Yu was determined to obtain it. Qin Yu understood very well that the status of the number one artifacts craftsman would be in a world of supreme experts!

"Bewitching God Temple, I must definitely obtain it. And before that, I must obtain the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl." Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Immediately after, Qin Yu closed his eyes again.

"I must seize the moment and continue on training. There is still a period of time before the date of the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's Divine Tribulation." Qin Yu's awareness once again completely immersed

itself into the spatial comprehension left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

Break down, analyze...

The time was passing without Qin Yu feeling it. In the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, the time here was a hundredfold that of outside. This had allowed Qin Yu to train and comprehend even better.

At a certain moment...

"Mn?" Qin Yu felt a burst of awareness movement. In an instant, he woke up completely.

Qin Yu, who sat on the meadows opened his eyes, a trace of a smile was on his face. "So three thousand days have passed." After that, Qin Yu disappeared from the Jiang Lan's Realm's second layer space.

At Qin Yu's level, if he wanted to wake up at a certain time, then even if his awareness was completely immersed in comprehension, he would still be able to instantly wake up at the appointed time.

"Ziya!" [TL: this was supposed to be a creaking sound... of a door]

Qin Yu who had finished his seclusion training finally walked out from his room. Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the sky. He was unable to refrain himself from deeply breathing in a mouthful of fresh cold air.

"There are truly a lot of people here."

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness instantly discovered that on the entire Sacred Mountain, there were more than ten thousand people flying about in the sky. It was extremely lively. Tomorrow was the day of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation. It was also normal for it to be this lively today.

The youth who sat on the stone bench on the courtyard for who knows how long, upon seeing Qin Yu walk out from his room, stood up in a pleasant surprise. "Lord Liu Xing, you've finally come out from your seclusion training? His Majesty has ordered me to tell you to go to him after you finish your seclusion training."

"Tomorrow is the date of His Majesty's Divine Tribulation, right? Do

you know where it is?" Qin Yu asked casually.

That youth immediately said respectfully. "Lord Liu Xing, tomorrow is precisely the date of His Majesty's Divine Tribulation. The location where His Majesty will undergo the Divine Tribulation has already been announced. It is an uninhabited beautiful planet located not far away from the Gold Punishment Star called the Hundred Flowers Star. And now, there are already thousands upon thousands of experts on the Hundred Flowers Star."

"Hundred Flowers Star, is it?" Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Well then, you can leave now. I will immediately rush over to His Majesty's location."

"Yes, Lord Liu Xing." That youth withdrew himself respectfully.

Chapter 53: Xing Yuan's Divine Tribulation

Like the wind, Qin Yu had flown to that boundless ravine. With the mountain wind whistling, Qin Yu's gown was fluttering and his long hair also drifted along with the wind.

Qin Yu had arrived at another mountain top, one of the eighteen mountain tops. The palace on top of this mountain was the Gold Punishment Lord's residence. Because of the fact that the Gold Punishment Lord would be undergoing his Divine Tribulation tomorrow, there were still a lot of Emperor level experts gathered around here.

However, almost all of these people were located outside the palace. They too didn't dare to go in and disturb Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan. Qin Yu, on the other hand, did not hesitate at all. He directly walked over to the palace entrance.

"Who is this person, how come I haven't seen him before?"

"I don't know, however, he seems to be an expert. I cannot see through him!"

Some of the experts were chatting with their friends in confusion. In the Dark Star Realm, there were not many people who had actually met Qin Yu. Especially with the fact that Qin Yu decided to enter 'seclusion training' a month ago. There were only a small amount of people who had seen him and knew who he was.

"Lord Liu Xing." Said a bald headed robust man respectfully.

Qin Yu lightly nodded. He continued to walk forward. This bald headed robust man beside him had once paid a visit to Qin Yu and Wen Feng. Thus, he knew who they were.

"So it's actually Lord Liu Xing, one of the three successor candidates for the next Gold Punishment Lord." Immediately, someone came to realize who Qin Yu was. The numerous experts in the surrounding immediately started to salute to Qin Yu.

"Lord Liu Xing."

"Lord Liu Xing!"

Each and every one of them, whether men or women, youth or elderly, were all very respectful.

This was how it was in the Dark Star Realm. If your strength was powerful, then you'd be respected and revered. And Qin Yu, as the sole Consecrated of the Gold Punishment Sect, possessed a status equal to that of the Vice Sect Master and was second only to the Gold Punishment Lord. Furthermore, he was one of the three great successor candidates. As he was so powerful, who among all those present did not respect and revere him from the bottom of their hearts?

A moment later, Qin Yu had walked past the yellow stone pavement road in front of the palace entrance.

The guards standing outside the palace gate immediately made their salutations respectfully. "Lord Liu Xing, His Majesty has given us the orders to tell Lord Liu Xing to directly go to the back hall of the main hall after Your Lordship's arrival. His Majesty would be waiting for you there."

"Mn." Qin Yu slightly nodded. He then proceeded to enter into the palace.

Qin Yu did not bother to ask about where that 'back hall' was located. That was because Qin Yu had already discovered the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's location with his Divine Awareness. After taking a step, Qin Yu had arrived on the entrance of the main hall with his second step. With another step, Qin Yu had reached the back hall.

The people in the surrounding who saw Qin Yu moving about thought that he seemed to be in a state of absolute calmness as if everything was natural.

On a chair in the back hall, the Gold Punishment Lord had his eyes slightly closed as he leaned on the chair. Beside his hand was a table. On top of the table was a pot of tea and two tea cups. And on the other side of this table was another chair.

“Sit.” Upon seeing Qin Yu walking in, the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan opened his eyes and pointed to the other chair.

Qin Yu smiled and sat down on the chair. He said while smiling. “Your Majesty Xing Yuan seems to not worry about the Divine Tribulation at all. Even at this moment, Your Majesty is still so content and relaxed. “

Xing Yuan picked up the cup of tea and drank a bit of tea. His gaze was cast towards Qin Yu. With his eyes fixed on Qin Yu, he said. “Liu Xing, you should know the benefit of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl by now. Do you believe that I would still need to worry about that Divine Tribulation? The reason why I sought for you today is because I wanted to ask you about something.”

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his confusion.

Xing Yuan was already someone who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm, why would he come and find him?

“Your Majesty Xing Yuan, please speak.” Said Qin Yu straightforwardly.

Xing Yuan nodded and said. “Actually, in the Dark Star Realm, I possess no disciples. I don’t even have any relatives either. You can say that I am someone that has no one to care and worry for. Had it not been for the fact that I was a bit worried about the Divine Tribulation, I might not even have come to seize this position of the Gold Punishment Lord.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood in his heart that this Xing Yuan had reached eighteen star Emperor level but there seemed to be close to no one who knew of his existence. Yet, he still suddenly appeared and seized the position of the Gold Punishment Lord. Only then did his name spread far and wide, shocking the entire Dark Star Realm. A person like him would not care much about power at all.

“Liu Xing, actually, during the first time I met you, I was already in shock from how high your soul’s level was. It was so high that even I was unable to see through it. My soul’s level had already reached eighteen star Emperor level. Thus, I grew confused.... for someone with a soul

that's close to that of a Deity's, would his body strength truly be that of a fifteen star Emperor?"

Xing Yuan smiled and said. "Furthermore, that time, you wanted to enter into the Bewitching God Temple so badly. And now, after seeing you again, I can sense that you have changed. Although I am uncertain as to what has changed, I can feel that you've become even more powerful. Liu Xing, tell me the truth, are you absolutely confident in the competition for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord after my Divine Tribulation?"

"I am." Qin Yu nodded and said.

Qin Yu did not bother to hide it in the slightest.

"That's more like it." Xing Yuan laughed happily. "Are you able to tell me how strong you actually are?"

"If you didn't have the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then you ought to not be a match for me." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Xing Yuan's eyes shined. He burst into a loud laughter. "Sure enough, it's as I imagined. I have long since determined that your fifteen star Emperor level was merely you concealing your strength. It would appear that my guess was correct.... Haha, unfortunately, I now possess the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl and you are no match against me."

Qin Yu merely smiled indifferently.

He did not bother to defend himself. That was because there was no need for him to defend.

[TL: Defend as in defending the mistaken view that Xing Yuan had about him, that he can defeat him as he possessed the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.]

"I've finally managed to obtain the answer to the only question that I have in my heart. Comfortable, truly comfortable!" Xing Yuan laughed out loud.

"You've sought my appearance just for this?" Qin Yu was slightly surprised.

“What did you think I asked you to come for?” Said Xing Yuan as he smiled. “After becoming the Gold Punishment Lord, I had been idling away my time. With my strength, everything is within my control. Only you... you’re the only person that I feel as if I cannot control, cannot understand. Thus, I wanted to ascertain your strength before my ascension so that my mind would be at ease.”

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled.

Xing Yuan was truly someone who was easily content. However, being content would bring about a long time of happiness. [TL: I have no idea what IET was trying to say here...]

On the second day, a large number of experts rushed towards the Hundred Flowers Star. As for whether a generation’s Gold Punishment Lord would publicize their Divine Tribulation, it was something left to be determined by that generation’s Gold Punishment Lord. However, an overwhelming majority of the past Gold Punishment Lords had publicized their Divine Tribulation.

The Gold Punishment Lord undergoing the Divine Tribulation was something that cannot be failed at all.

Hundred Flowers Star was an extremely beautiful planet. There were numerous different kinds of beautiful flowers and plants. To rest among the flower field and watch the Gold Punishment Lord’s Divine Tribulation, when would you experience another day like this?

Vast crowds of people densely packed the Hundred Flowers Star.

At this moment, several hundred thousands of Dark Star Realm experts have gathered on the Hundred Flowers Star. Several hundred thousands of people, in the Dark Star Realm, that was an extremely large number of people. After all, the population of the entire Dark Star Realm was extremely sparse to a pitiful level.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng, Liu Lan, Bao Yu and the other experts were all in the frontmost area that was the closest to the Gold Punishment Lord.

As for the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, he was in a ring shaped

vacant land in the middle. As for the Black Flame Lord, the White Profound Lord and others, they were also seated beside Qin Yu and them. All the people present were chatting and laughing. It seemed that none of them possessed any sense of nervousness.

"Liu Xing, have you seen a Divine Tribulation before?" Asked Wen Feng to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had already seen the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation. However, because Qin Yu wanted to hide his identity, he said with a smile. "I haven't."

Wen Feng smiled and said. "I've already seen it numerous times now. Brother Liu Xing, let me offer you an explanation of the Divine Tribulation. The Divine Tribulation is separated into Three Tribulations. The First Great Divine Tribulation is a dark blue colored Ancient Formation's Thunder Tribulation!"

"The Second Great Divine Tribulation is a Divine Flame Tribulation. The Divine Flame is extremely powerful. If one is burned by it for an extended period of time, even a seventeen or eighteen star Emperor level expert would sustain injuries. As for the Third Tribulation, it is the strongest one. The Third Great Divine Tribulation is a mixture type Tribulation. It is an attack that contains gray mist and gray lightning... Many of our Dark Star Realm's experts, while undergoing their Divine Tribulations, lost their lives to precisely this Third Great Divine Tribulation."

When Wen Feng explained to Qin Yu, Qin Yu carefully listened.

Although he had seen the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation before, that was merely seeing the outward appearance of the Divine Tribulation. As for a deeper level understanding of the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu didn't know much about it. Evidently, the experts of the Dark Star Realm were much more familiar with the Divine Tribulation, compared to the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"Brother Wen Feng, aren't the majority of the Dark Star Realm's experts at the seventeen star Emperor level when they undergo the Divine

Tribulation. So why is it that they cannot pass the Divine Tribulation?" Qin Yu was puzzled.

Seventeen star Emperor level experts logically possessed the strength of the ninth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' With such a strength, taking on the Divine Tribulation should result in a one hundred percent chance of passing.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. "Although seventeen star Emperor level is very powerful and their probability in passing the Divine Tribulation is also very high, there are still many people who died to the Divine Tribulation. As for the reason, you merely need to wait till His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord finishes his Divine Tribulation and then go and carefully ask him about it."

"You're trying to deliberately keep me in suspense?" Said Qin Yu with a smile.

"The Divine Tribulation has started!" Wen Feng's expression suddenly turned serious. Qin Yu immediately stopped talking.

Right at this moment, the entire Hundred Flowers Star had suddenly grown quiet. None of the several hundred thousand people actually made any clamor. From the noisiness that was before, everyone had turned silent. The pressure from such occurrence had also caused Qin Yu to grow quiet.

"Huff!" a Violent wind suddenly started blowing. Countless flowers were lifted up by the violent wind.

The dark sky, it was as if a god had covered the sky with a layer of ink. In an instant, the entire sky was rolling with black clouds. The entire sky had turned pitch-black. The power of the Divine Tribulation had started to fill the air.

Within those rolling black clouds, a large red vortex appeared. This red vortex had a circumference surpassing a thousand miles. The red vortex was revolving unceasingly. At the same time, rays of dark blue colored electric snakes started to scatter and run about in all directions.

“Chi chi~~~~”

At this moment, Qin Yu discovered that the space surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan had become completely distorted. Xing Yuan’s figure had also become a bit fuzzy.

A millstone shaped ‘Ancient Formation Array’ started to appear from the red vortex. This millstone shaped Ancient Formation Array was formed by nine dark blue colored lightnings. These nine dark blue colored lightnings were flowing about the Ancient Formation Array unceasingly.

The First Great Divine Tribulation... Ancient Formation Lightning Tribulation!

“Against the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, the Divine Tribulation does not possess any challenge at all.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

Precisely as Qin Yu had anticipated, when that millstone sized Ancient Formation Array Lightning Tribulation fell, before it even managed to hit the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, Xing Yuan had already casually shot out a golden light.

That was the Gold Force with its might increased by over a dozen times. It directly shattered the millstone.

The Second Great Divine Tribulation... Divine Flame Tribulation!

That enormous red vortex was separated into an inner and an outer part. The inner and the outer vortex started revolving in opposite directions. The rubbing between the two vortexes gave birth to traces of black flame. These black flames fused together and formed a black flame dragon.

“Too weak, too weak.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Sure enough, the moment when that black flame dragon formed by Divine Flames wrapped around Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, his body started radiating a golden brilliance. Like the sun, he was extremely dazzling.

The Divine Flame dissipated. The Second Great Divine Tribulation had

disappeared.

"Brother Wen Feng, the two Great Divine Tribulations have been easily defeated, could it be that the Third Great Divine Tribulation has something exceptional regarding it?" Qin Yu asked Wen Feng beside him via voice transmission.

Wen Feng shook his head and said. "Liu Xing, the strongest of the Three Great Divine Tribulation is the last one. Even though His Majesty Gold Punishment Lord will probably succeed in passing the Third Great Divine Tribulation, it will not be as easy as the previous two."

"The Third Great Divine Tribulation is very powerful? Qin Yu was somewhat puzzled.

"It's truly powerful." Wen Feng firmly stared at the red vortex in the sky.

Qin Yu however did not believe it to be that powerful. He still clearly remembered the scene he saw when he saw the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation. When the final Third Great Divine Tribulation fell, the Cyan Emperor's body merely emitted a jade-green colored ripple and easily defeated the Third Great Divine Tribulation.

In Qin Yu's mind, he had believed that the Third Great Divine Tribulation would be the same as the previous two Great Divine Tribulations – unable to withstand a single blow.

The black clouds that covered the entire sky started to roll. That enormous red vortex continued to revolve with the same frequency that it had before. Traces of gray mist started to permeate from the red vortex. Over a thousand miles of gray fog that permeated from the red vortex was gathered together. They condensed together and formed a large lump of gray mist with a circumference of several hundred meters.

That enormous gray fog of several hundred meters circumference started to descend. It had instantly covered all of the Gold Punishment Lord's surrounding area. The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan himself was naturally also wrapped up by the enormous gray fog.

Inside the enormous gray fog were bolts of gray lightning running about

in all directions.

Those gray lightning bolts struck the Gold Punishment Lord's body. Yet they were unable to break through his defense at all. Qin Yu was able to easily and clearly see this scene with his Divine Awareness.

"It would appear that even if it were the Divine Lightning, it would still not damage the Gold Punishment Lord in the slightest." Thought Qin Yu in his heart. "The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl has fused with the body, increasing the body's toughness and durability greatly. It also increases The Gold Force by an extremely large amount."

However, right at this moment, Qin Yu's expression changed.

Inside the center of that gray mist filled space where the Gold Punishment Emperor stood, the noise of his gasp for breath started to sound. That was because the noise from his gasp for breath was very loud. It was like a bellows blowing air.

"Huff, huff, huff..." The Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan was breathing heavily with a low voice. His eyes were red, it was as if he was about to go berserk. His hands were clenched firmly. The veins on his forehead had also bulged.

"What's going on?" Qin Yu was shocked.

Chapter 54: The Position of the Sovereign

"Ahhh!!!" Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan suddenly raised his head and roared frantically. His entire body started to burst forth an astonishing golden radiance. The golden light shot through the gray mist. Like a wave, the surging Gold Force shot out and swept through all the gray mist and gray lightning in the surroundings.

The enormous red vortex started to slowly dissipate. The rolling black clouds also faded away. The sky had once again turned bright. Light breeze had also started to blow again.

The space surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan had turned normal again.

As the wind blew at Qin Yu's long hair, it caused the hair to drift to Qin Yu's face. Qin Yu had a smile on his face. "He succeeded."

"Congratulations Brother Xing Yuan." The Black Punishment Lord Wu Shan was the first to speak.

"Brother Xing Yuan, congratulations on successfully passing the Divine Tribulation." White Profound Lord Ju Mi also spoke.

Qin Yu, Wen Feng, Bao Yu, Liu Lan... and all the other numerous experts surrounding the Gold Punishment Lord, started to give their congratulations. Although Xing Yuan's success in passing through the Divine Tribulation was expected, it was still quite an achievement, since he would now ascend to the Divine Realm.

After passing the Divine Tribulation, one would usually ascend to the Divine Realm within a year's time.

"Haha, I was in a somewhat sorry state." Xing Yuan still had bright and clear sweat on his forehead. "This Third Great Heavenly Tribulation, the Mixture Tribulation, is truly difficult to deal with. However, I still managed to block it in the end."

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed loudly and said. "Oh Xing Yuan, you're pretty good already. You were able to block the invasion of

the Heart's Devil with merely your willpower. I reckon I would become berserk for a moment and vent my angers before I would be able to stop the Heart's Devil."

"Heart's Devil? Didn't the Divine Tribulation have all kinds of illusions and affect one's state of mind from the beginning?" Qin Yu said, confused.

According to what Qin Yu knew.

In the entire Divine Tribulation, from the beginning to the end, there were always illusions affecting the person undergoing the tribulation. So why would the Black Flame Lord mention the invasion of the Heart's Devil?

"Liu Xing, you don't even know about this?" Xing Yuan started laughing loudly. The Black Flame Lord, the White Profound Lord, Wen Feng and many others also started laughing. Their laughter caused Qin Yu to feel a bit embarrassed.

The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan laughed and said. "Liu Xing, this Third Great Divine Tribulation is a Mixed Tribulation. It contains within it the Divine Lightning as well as Heart's Devil Mist.

"Heart's Devil Mist?" Qin Yu remembered the gray colored mist.

The White Profound Lord Ju Mi nodded and said. "Liu Xing, what you said earlier is also correct. Right from the beginning, the Divine Tribulation has illusions to affect the person undergoing the tribulation. However, those are merely illusions that affect your state of mind. As for the 'Heart's Devil Mist' of the Third Great Divine Tribulation, it is different. That gray colored mist appears to have no attack power but once it surrounds you, it starts to attack you with an unending amount of different Heart's Devils.

"Once the Heart's Devil enters into your body, the situation becomes very troublesome." Xing Yuan sighed and said. "That Divine Lightning was unable to harm me in the slightest. However, that Heart's Devil is able to ignore my defense and only attack my soul! This Heart's Devil is something that can only be defended and attacked by one's soul's power. However, in the process of defending or attacking it, it is also possible for

you to be affected by the Heart's Devil."

Xing Yuan laughed and said. "Thus, the higher level one's soul is, the easier it is to resist this sort of Heart's Devil."

Wen Feng also said. "His Majesty the Gold Punishment Lord was still fortunate and possessed the Inherited Treasure. The Divine Lightning was unable to harm him in the slightest so he was able to wholeheartedly annihilate and resist the Heart's Devil. However, for other ordinary people, they would require to defend against the Heart's Devil while defending against the Divine Lightning. This is the great power of the Third Great Heavenly Tribulation."

Only then did Qin Yu understood everything.

"No wonder the Cyan Emperor managed to pass it to easily." Thought Qin Yu in his heart. The Cyan Emperor's soul had already been condensed to a Golden Soul Pellet a long time ago. His soul's level was extremely high. For him, warding off the Heart's Devil was extremely easy.

The White Profound Lord Ju Mi lightly smiled and said. "Actually, passing the Third Great Divine Tribulation is not hard either. You merely need to resist the attack of the Heart's Devil for a period of time. After the time has expired, the Heart Devil's Mist will automatically dissipate. As for Brother Xing Yuan, he tried to annihilate the Heart's Devil in vain. For him to be affected by the Heart's Devil, he can blame no one but himself."

"Haha, since my body doesn't fear the Divine Lightning, I most certainly would have to have a nice fight against this Heart's Devil. If I were to only defend against it and not attack, wouldn't that be too boring?" Said Xing Yuan as he laughed.

Only then did Qin Yu realize.

This Xing Yuan, the reason why he was affected by the Heart's Devil was because he took the initiative to fight it.

"In the future, when Xiao Hei, Fei Fei and I undergo our Divine Tribulation together, I'll take the initiative to attack and annihilate these

Heart's Devils." Qin Yu started to think about how to defend against the Divine Tribulation in the future.

For three people to take on the Divine Tribulation together, the might of the Heart's Devils would not merely be three times that of the original Heart's Devils. Instead, it would be much greater. It might be eight times or nine times, or even more powerful than that.

As the Divine Tribulation had ended, a large number of people started leaving.

As for the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan, the White Profound Lord Ju Mi as well as some of the people with position second only to the Three Great Sovereigns, the Vice Sect Masters, the Consecrated, the Great Elders and them, had all left the Hundred Flowers Star together.

This group of highest echelon experts arrived on the Gold Punishment Star together. Simultaneously, they proceed to fly toward the Sacred Mountain's mountain top.

Over a dozen people were flying and chatting beside each other.

"Oh Liu Xing, my Divine Tribulation has already passed, in a period of time from now, the contest battle for the position of the new Gold Punishment Lord shall be held. You'd best not be careless and lose the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord in the end." Said Xing Yuan with an open laughter.

Right after Xing Yuan said those words, the expression of Vice Sect Master Liu Lan who was ten meters away from them had immediately turned gloomy.

Qin Yu was about to say something but was suddenly interrupted.

"Oh Xing Yuan, based on what you said, it seems that you're certain that Liu Xing will be the next Gold Punishment Lord?" Said the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan with a loud laughter and clear voice.

A handsome youngster with long red hair also nodded and said. "Based on what Your Majesty Xing Yuan said, could it be that Consecrated Liu

Xing's strength is even stronger than that of Vice Sect Master Liu Lan?" This red long haired youngster was the Vice Sect Master of the Black Flame Sect. He was a sixteen star Emperor level expert.

Qin Yu had already discovered the sinister gaze that Liu Lan was looking at him with.

"This Xing Yuan, he truly has a huge mouth." Thought Qin Yu in his heart. However, Qin Yu didn't care about it. That was because he already had the intention to attain the position of the next Gold Punishment Lord. Thus, it was also natural for him to be a bit more tyrannic now.

Xing Yuan looked to Liu Lan beside him. "Liu Lan, let me warn you. Liu Xing's strength is not inferior to yours... Haha, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm in five months time. Let's set the date for the competition for the position of the new Gold Punishment Lord to be three months from now."

Before Xing Yuan ascends, he was still the Gold Punishment Lord.

Only after Xing Yuan ascends would the new Gold Punishment Lord be able to officially succeed the position of the Gold Punishment Lord.

"Three months. In three months, I will definitely win. The position of the Gold Punishment Lord is definitely mine." Said Liu Lan coldly. Immediately after that, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward his own residence without regards of any other people present.

"Liu Xing, don't disappoint me." Xing Yuan looked to Qin Yu while smiling all over. A flash of cunningness flashed through his squinted eyes.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart.

This Xing Yuan who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm had grown so bored that he decided to amuse himself with Qin Yu. He would not even allow Qin Yu to have some days in peace.

"The winner of the competition for the next Gold Punishment Lord in three month's time will definitely be me. There is no need to doubt this." Qin Yu smiled and looked to everyone. Although he was smiling, his

confidence was clearly felt by everyone present.

"Liu Lan's strength is very strong. However, it seemed that this Liu Xing's strength is even stronger. Furthermore, he's mysterious. The battle for the new Gold Punishment Lord has become interesting." Said the White Profound Lord Ju Mi with a low voice.

As for one of the three great successor candidates, Wen Feng, he had been completely ignored by everyone.

Wen Feng himself did not have any complaints either. After all, his strength was too inferior.

During the three months time, Qin Yu and Liu Lan were both in their respective residences undergoing seclusion training. From how it appeared to the people outside, the two great competitors for the next Gold Punishment Lord were undergoing their final bitter training.

As for the final successor candidate, Wen Feng, he had announced his renouncement of the right to compete for the position of Gold Punishment Lord. Wen Feng did not wish to be humiliated by Liu Lan when they fight.

Three months later.

A spacious and empty plain several thousand miles to the east of the Gold Punishment Star City had become the location for Qin Yu and Liu Lan's battle. Before the battle had even begun, a large number of people had already started to gather here.

The Three Great Sovereigns, Xing Yuan, Ju Mi, Wu Shan, were all gathered here. All kinds of Emperor level experts as well as some other experts were also here.

Compared to the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation, a battle for the seat of the Gold Punishment Lord attracted the interest of the people even more. Especially for this battle, the two sides both possessed extremely powerful strength... a battle of this sort was rarely seen in ten thousand years.

"It's been a long time since I've last seen a fight of super experts like

this one. Furthermore, this is a fight with their lives depending on it." Said the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan as he laughed.

Usually, when those qualified to fight for the position of either one of the Three Great Sovereigns fought, they would give it their all. If one did not possess sufficient strength, they would have already conceded voluntarily at an earlier time. For example, Wen Feng!

"In all these years of competition for the positions of the sovereigns, rarely have there ever been two seventeen star Emperor, or higher, level experts fighting over the position." The White Profound Lord Ju Mi nodded and said. Xing Yuan was beside them. He smiled and said. "In this battle, that Liu Xing will definitely win."

"There's truly a great number of people." Wu Shan looked to the surroundings.

Above the plain, gathered densely packed, was a large number of experts. There were even more people gathered here than compared to the time of the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation. And the people in the frontmost were still the Three Great Sovereigns.

Before the Three Great Sovereigns was the spacious and empty battlefield. At this moment, there was still no one on the battlefield. The two sides in this battle had yet to appear. There was only wind blowing the grass on the ground.

"Huff!"

A figure suddenly appeared on the spacious and empty battlefield. It was Qin Yu wearing a gown. Blown by the wind, the gown was raised. Even Qin Yu's long hair started drifting with the wind. He was standing there with his hands behind his back. It was like he had been standing there the entire time.

Merely, his eyes were closed.

Immediately, the noisy sound of people discussing disappeared. Replaced by an extreme silence. Only the rustling noise from the wind blowing on the grass remained. The rustling noise seemed to be be very

loud.

Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes and slightly raised his head. He looked to the east. A figure was flying over rapidly like an eagle. That pair of cold and indifferent eyes were fixed on Qin Yu. It was Liu Lan!

“Liu Lan has come!”

The Three Great Sovereigns, Wu Shan, Xing Yuan and Ju Mi’s eyes shined at the same time. The densely packed people surrounding and watching all held their breaths.

“Woosh!” In an instant, the proud and aloof Liu Lan stood to the south of Qin Yu. Qin Yu stood on the north side, Liu Lan on the south side, the two of them were looking at each other. The distance between them was about a hundred meters.

“Liu Xing, it is better for you to admit your defeat. Otherwise, I might accidently kill you. That would be very bad.” Said Liu Lan coldly.

“You sure say a lot of bullshit. If you want to fight, then fight. If you’re too much of a coward to fight, then just admit your defeat.” Said Qin Yu indifferently. As he opened and closed his eyes, an extremely sharp and cold radiance burst forth like the lightning bringing about an frightening pressure.

The Three Great Sovereigns, Xing Yuan, Wu Shan and Ju Mi were all shocked.

“Such a powerful soul power.” Thought the three in their hearts in shock.

“A battle is determined by one’s body’s strength. Your soul is very powerful, but it doesn’t amount to a damn thing!” Sneered Liu Lan. Immediately after, the muscles in his entire body started to bulge. Rays of golden light started to flow through his entire body.

Hearing what Liu Lan said, Qin Yu shook his head in his heart.

He actually said that the soul being powerful was useless? While low level battles were determined by one’s energy and body, once one reaches

a higher level of combat, the battles become determined by one's comprehension of the spatial laws and even one's comprehension of the temporal laws. And that was determined by one's soul level.

Liu Lan roared.

"Woosh!" Almost instantly, Liu Lan's figure arrived before Qin Yu. His sharp claws had instantly arrived at the top of Qin Yu's head. With Liu Lan's body that was comparable to a High Quality Divine Artifact, if his claw strike were to land, it'd be extremely frightening.

The Three Great Sovereigns all frowned. Wen Feng, Bao Yu and the others also frowned.

To attack the head right away, it was clear that Liu Lan wanted to kill Qin Yu.

However, in the contests for the position of the Sovereigns, even death was a risk one would have to take. Thus, these people did not say anything about it. Merely, for Liu Lan to start off with this was somewhat unruly.

Liu Lan started to smile. He had managed to grab onto Qin Yu's head. However, his smile instantly froze. That was because he was unable to sense the slightest amount of resistance. It was as if he had grabbed onto 'air.'

It's an afterimage!

"It's my turn to attack now." A clear voice sounded through the entire plains. Everyone that stood there watching the fight had heard the voice clearly. Liu Lan turned around with a lightning like speed. He looked to the sky. Qin Yu was currently standing in the sky.

Liu Lan turned into a sharp arrow and shot toward the Qin Yu in the sky.

Contrary to Liu Lan's action, Qin Yu slowly raised his right fist. He continued to stand there in the air without moving.

"Die!" Liu Lan had already arrived before Qin Yu. His attack came at

Qin Yu with the intent to kill. However, at this moment, Qin Yu also threw his fist out. Qin Yu's fist was not fast. Furthermore, it was only shot toward Liu Lan's chest.

"Sigh, even at this moment Liu Xing is being compassionate and lenient. He should not attack the chest, he should attack the..." Sighed Xing Yuan in his heart. However, right when he sighed half way, his expression became frozen. Not only him, the Black Flame Lord Wu Shan, the White Profound Lord Ju Mi as well as some of the other super experts' facial expressions had all frozen.

That was because this group of super experts all clearly saw the scene before them. A scene that they could not believe was happening.

Qin Yu's fist was originally shot towards Liu Lan's chest. However, Xing Yuan, Ju Mi and all of them saw that... Liu Lan's body actually moved downward a small distance for no cause or reason at all.

The first that was originally shot toward the chest had just happened to shoot toward Liu Lan's head. Liu Lan who was not prepared for it at all only had an expression of being dumbstruck with shock in his eyes.

"Kacha!"

Qin Yu's fist, like pulverizing a watermelon, brought about the sound of a skull shattering. Liu Lan's head was shattered. Liu Lan's soul had also started to slowly dissipate.

Even before his death, Liu Lan still could not believe what had just happened. "Why did the space press my body downward? What is happening?" Before his soul dissipated, he had also received Qin Yu's Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"Didn't you said that the soul being powerful was useless? This is a kind of usage one's soul can have towards the space after it becomes powerful enough." Said Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"So, you..."

Only at this moment did Liu Lan suddenly see through the thick fog and discover the light. And also at this moment, his soul had completely

dissipated.

Seeing Liu Lan's corpse flying downward to the ground.

Qin Yu thought in his heart. "Using the principle behind the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike on the fist actually gave birth to a pretty strong power." Qin Yu looked to his right fist that had smashed Liu Lan's skull with a single fist. A smile appeared on his face.

At this moment, a burst of earth-shattering cheering noise sounded.

Those low level Gold Punishment Sect cultivators did not manage to see clearly that Liu Lan's body had momentarily been pressed downward. However, all of these people knew that... the new Gold Punishment Lord had been decided. It was Lord Liu Xing!

Chapter 55: Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl

The main mountain peak of the Gold Punishment Sect's Sacred Mountain was extremely noisy. That was because an enormous banquet was being held here. This enormous banquet had invited a large number of experts. Almost all of the upper echelons of the Dark Star Realm were present.

Flatters, compliments, congratulations...

All sorts of voices were being heard unceasingly. And, as the main character of this banquet, Qin Yu felt a slight headache. That was because everyone who saw him was extremely cordial. Thus, he too could not be rude.

"Had it not been for the fact that this banquet is being held especially for me, I would've already left." Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

However, as for his face, Qin Yu was smiling. At the same time, he was having a toast with a white clothed white haired old man.

"Liu Xing, after I ascend to the Divine Realm, you shall become the next Gold Punishment Lord. As the Gold Punishment Lord, you have to at the very least get to know some of the great experts of our Dark Star Realm's Three Great Sects. This person here is the Great Elder of the White Profound Sect, Fu Xian." Explained Xing Yuan on the side.

During this banquet, Qin Yu was the busiest person. As the person who was about to become the next Gold Punishment Lord, a lot of the people's attitude toward Qin Yu had clearly changed. After all, the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns.

The banquet only ended when the sky had turned pitch-black.

Qin Yu then instantly teleported to the sky above the mountain and started to fly towards his residence. The cold air of the night was blowing on Qin Yu's face causing him to feel a lot more clear-headed.

“I’ve finally escaped.” Qin Yu smiled and sighed deeply.

“Liu Xing, wait for me.” A familiar voice sounded. Qin Yu turned his head around to look. In a short moment, Wen Feng had arrived by Qin Yu. Wen Feng smiled to Qin Yu and then said. “Liu Xing, I must thank you this time.”

Confused, Qin Yu said. “Why are you thanking me?”

“I’m thanking you for killing Liu Lan.” Said Wen Feng while smiling. “Had you not killed Liu Lan and then ascended to the Divine Realm before him, then I would’ve been out of luck. That Liu Lan and I didn’t get along with each other.”

Only then did Qin Yu understand.

Qin Yu was very certain in his heart that the reason why he killed Liu Lan, was firstly because Liu Lan planned to kill him right away and clearly did not bother to show any mercy at all. The second reason was to help Wen Feng.

“Regarding things like these, there is no need for you to thank me. Had my strength been weak, then I reckon he’d have killed me too.” Said Qin Yu indifferently.

“Right.” Wen Feng agreed. He then smiled and looked to Qin Yu. “After His Majesty Xing Yuan ascends to the Divine Realm, you’ll be able to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. At the same time, you are also able to announce yourself as the Gold Punishment Lord to the rest of the world.”

Qin Yu nodded.

At this moment, there were still two months till the day of Xing Yuan ascension!

Whether it was during the three months from the date of Xing Yuan’s Divine Tribulation till the date of the contest for the position of the Gold Punishment Lord or now when Qin Yu waited for the next two months, Qin Yu had been training in the palace’s room the entire time. He did not enter the second layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

It was because the time of the arrival of the Divine Tribulation was very special!

Even if Qin Yu hid himself in the Jiang Lan's Realm, the Divine Tribulation would still arrive. The Divine Tribulation was a kind of cosmic law. It was something that completely ignored the obstruction of the various spaces. The sensation Qin Yu had of the Divine Tribulation's arrival was 'a hundred and eight' years.

Regardless of whether Qin Yu hid away in the Jiang Lan's Realm or the Immortal Realm, the Divine Tribulation would still arrive after a hundred and eight years.

The time for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation was not determined by the flow of time in the cosmic space. Rather, it was determined by the amount of time the person who was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation would experience.... For example Qin Yu, if he were to spend a hundred and eight years in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm, only a bit more than a year would've passed in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, at that time, the Divine Tribulation would still descend.

Thus, it was not worth it for Qin Yu to enter into the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Seclusion training for two months. With Qin Yu's current frame of mind when he trains, a long period of seclusion training was extremely effortless for Qin Yu. When Qin Yu opened his eyes... it was already the day before the day of Xing Yuan's ascension to the Divine Realm.

Outside Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan's palace. At this moment, over a thousand people were gathered there. An overwhelming majority of these thousand plus people were people of the Gold Punishment Sect. There were also a small number of Black Flame Sect and White Profound Sect experts. The reason why this group of people were gathered here was to see Xing Yuan off.

In the frontmost of the thousand plus people was a dozen or more people, including Qin Yu, Wu Shan and Ju Mi.

“Brother Xing Yuan, I have heard that the Divine Realm is relatively chaotic. The fights and struggles in there are also very ferocious. When you arrive to the Divine Realm, you must continue to put effort into your training. Do not lower the reputation of our Dark Star Realm.” The Black Flame Lord Wu Shan said to Xing Yuan while laughing.

Although the Gold Punishment Lord was powerful, before they ascend to the Divine Realm, they are required to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the clan.

A Gold Punishment Lord without the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would possess strength comparable to ordinary people from the Dark Star Realm that had ascended to the Divine Realm. They also did not possess any superiority in the Divine Realm. In the future, they too would have to work hard and compete in the Divine Realm.

“Haha, I still possess this bit of confidence.” Xing Yuan laughed openly. At the same time, he looked to Qin Yu. “Liu Xing, after I leave, you’ll become the Gold Punishment Lord. Remember, the Gold Punishment Lord is the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, if this lunatic Wu Shan were to become arrogant toward you, you’d just need to teach him a ruthless lesson.”

Qin Yu merely smiled.

Wu Shan however opened his eyes wide. “Hey, Xing Yuan, don’t you toy with me! You have also seen the exchange between this Liu Xing and Liu Lan. He’s already that powerful before even merging with the Inherited Treasure, once he merges with it... his strength would likely become even more powerful than yours. You, telling him to teach me a lesson... truly too much.”

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

“Is it the time of the ascension?” Qin Yu felt a bizarre change to the entire space.

During the last time when the Cyan Emperor ascend to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu’s soul’s level was still not high enough. He was still unable to sense that subtle change. However, the current Qin Yu was able to

clearly sense the change.

Xing Yuan's expression started to gradually grow solemn. He stopped joking around with all the people present. Xing Yuan looked to everyone present and lightly smiled. "Everyone, I will be ascending now... we shall meet again in the Divine Realm!"

"Meet again in the Divine Realm!" Wu Shan, Ju Mi, QIn Yu, Bao Yu, Wen Feng and the rest all said in unison.

Xing Yuan's body started to slowly levitate. Numerous misty starlights shot out from his body. The current Xing Yuan had a kind of aura that makes one want to look up to him. Xing Yuan smiled to everyone. Immediately, the misty starlight on his body became a lot more numerous. In an instant, it had covered his entire body.

With a teleportation.

Xing Yuan had disappeared. He had disappeared from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

Qin Yu slightly frowned.

From the moment he sensed that Xing Yuan was about to ascend, Qin Yu had assimilated his soul with the entire cosmos. What exactly caused the ascension, Qin Yu was quite curious.

"What exactly is this principle? The phenomenon of ascension is very similar to that of Teleportation and Greater Teleportation. It also suddenly caused the person to disappear and the reappear in another area. However, ascension brings one directly into another space. What exactly is the principle behind that?"

Qin Yu continued to think about it.

However, even after thinking about it for half a day, Qin Yu was still unable to obtain an answer for this question.

"Ascension, this could also be considered as a kind of remarkable power. Merely, it is a power that belongs to the cosmos. If I am able to comprehend this sort of remarkable power, won't I be able to easily travel

back and forth between two cosmic spaces?" Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart.

If the people in the Divine Realm were to hear what Qin Yu had thought, then they would've definitely laughed at him for being excessively wild and reckless. After all, not even High Level Heavenly Deities are capable of traveling between two cosmic spaces easily.

On the second day after Xing Yuan ascended.

Only Qin Yu was standing outside the entrance to the Inherited Palace. Qin Yu raised his head up to look at this ancient Inherited Palace. On the ground beside the Inherited Palace were a lot of dried up branches and dead leaves.

"Once I merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I'll have enough strength to open the Bewitching God Temple's Artifacts Palace." Qin Yu was unable to refrain from thinking about the great amount of treasures within the Artifacts Palace. Those treasures were all items left behind by the master of the Bewitching God Temple, Chehou Yuan. The most precious among the treasures was the core of the Bewitching God Temple created from the Nine Purple Origin Flame Beads.

"Your Majesty Liu Xing, come on in." The hoarse voice of the Guard Elder was heard.

Qin Yu slightly took a breath in and then stepped into the Inherited Palace. Once he entered the Inherited Palace, Qin Yu's gaze was involuntarily cast toward the altar located in the middle of the palace room. The previous two times when he saw the altar, it merely had the faint aura of the Inherited Treasure.

However today, Qin Yu discovered that the aura of this altar was over a hundred times more dense.

"Your Majesty Liu Xing." The dark and thin old man walked out from the corner of the room. It was the Guard Elder.

The Guard Elder's dried up and yellow finger was pointed to the middle of the altar. "Your Majesty Liu Xing, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl

is located inside the altar. When fusing with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, there are a couple things you must pay attention to. Your Majesty Liu Xing, please listen carefully."

"Guard Elder, please speak." Said Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu also didn't dare to be distracted in the slightest. That was because he knew that it was extremely hard to bind a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Sometimes, even if one's soul's level were high, it would still be of no use. Of course... it was easier the higher one's soul's level was.

"Your Majesty Liu Xing, in order to merge the Gold Punishment Spiritual Treasure with the body, you must first drip your blood on it to become its master. However, you must remember one thing – when you drip your blood on it, you must pour in Gold Force into your blood. Only then will the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl accept your blood. Otherwise, it will not accept the blood." Said the Guard Elder slowly.

Qin Yu nodded.

Binding the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was indeed a bit troublesome. Even when dripping the blood, one must pour Gold Force into the blood.

"In a moment's time, I will be opening the altar and releasing the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. Your Majesty can be at ease; the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl will not attack anyone who possesses Gold Force. After you succeed with the blood dripping master recognizing oath, you will be able to slowly merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. As for how much you'll be able to merge with it, it is determined by your body's cultivation level, your Gold Force's cultivation level as well as your soul's cultivation level." As the Guard Elder said those words, he began to walk up the stairs of the altar.

Qin Yu was watching on the side.

The Guard Elder walked to the top of the altar. Golden energy shot out from his hands. At the same time, Qin Yu was able to sense that the Guard Elder's body was emitting a dense Gold Punishment Spiritual

Pearl's aura.

At last, the Guard Elder smacked down on a certain location on top of the altar with his palm.

"Rumble~~~~" The entire altar instantly started to shudder. The Inherited Palace also began vibrating like the altar. It was like an earthquake was happening.

"Woosh!"

A ray of golden light suddenly soared to the sky from the center of the altar. It was the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl!

"Your Majesty Liu Xing, quickly, do the blood dripping master recognizing oath!" Shouted the Guard Elder via voice transmission.

With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu appeared beside the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. Furthermore, the space surrounding Qin Yu had turned into a swamp-like substance and stopped the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

A drop of red blood shining with a golden light fell on the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

That Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl instantly stopped resisting. Like a sponge, it directly absorbed that drop of blood. Qin Yu was unable to conceal his happiness. "It's done. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is mine now."

The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl directly integrated into Qin Yu's body.

The Guard Elder who saw this entire scene took a deep sigh of relief. With a pale complexion, he nodded and said. "Your Majesty Liu Xing, how far you will be able to merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl will depend on Your Majesty's own strength. Your Majesty can be at ease and continue to fuse with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl here. There will be no one coming to disturb Your Majesty."

Qin Yu nodded. He directly sat down cross-legged on a praying mat in

the Inherited Palace and closed his eyes to start training.

"Strange, truly strange. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl actually only absorbs Gold Force. It won't absorb any other kind of energy." When Qin Yu tried to pour in Nine Steps Force into the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, it was completely rejected by the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

After that, Qin Yu was only able to continue to pour in Gold Force.

After he managed to pour a certain amount of Gold Force, the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl started to rotate. At the same time, streams of quicksilver-like golden liquid started to flow out from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

All the muscles, bones and so on in Qin Yu's body appeared to have turned into a dried up river; they were frantically absorbing this golden liquid. As this golden liquid assimilated into Qin Yu's muscles and bones, Qin Yu felt that his entire body's muscles and bones seemed to have undergone a kind of frightening evolution.

With a thought, Qin Yu tried to violently clench his right fist.

"Bang!" Qin Yu's palm actually gave birth to a sonic boom as he closed his hand into a fist violently. Traces of space cracks had even appeared in the surrounding area of his right fist.

"So powerful. My power had increased by at least ten times." Qin Yu was overwhelmed with amazement.

Although he managed to clearly sense that his muscles had achieved a advancement by leaps and bounds, Qin Yu was still overwhelmed with amazement by this sort of progress. No wonder the Gold Punishment Lord was the leader among the Three Great Sovereigns.

"Such a pure and concise Gold Force. This sort of Gold Force is several realms higher than that of an eighteen star Emperor level expert's Gold Force." A sharp sword-like finger ray appeared on the tip of Qin Yu's finger. Wherever the finger ray passed, a black colored space crack would appear.

Qin Yu's degree of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was much higher than all the successive generations of Gold Punishment Lords.

This was because Qin Yu's soul's level was truly too high. It was several levels higher than that of an ordinary Gold Punishment Lord. Thus, he naturally obtained an even higher degree of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl... However, he was still unable to completely merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

If he had managed to completely merge with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, then the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would've turned completely into a golden liquid.

Chapter 56: Opening the Artifacts Palace

"That's about it. The strength I have now is sufficient to open the Bewitching God Temple's Artifacts Palace." Qin Yu stood up. He didn't need to reach an extremely high level of fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. All he needed was to fuse well enough to be able to open the Artifacts Palace.

That was because no matter how well he fused with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, he would still have to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl back to the Dark Star Realm Clan when he ascends.

Not return?

"Should I keep it and not return it?" A slight smile appeared on Qin Yu's face.

There had already been over seventy thousand successive Gold Punishment Lords. Which meant that the number of Dark Star Realm's people that had ascended to the Divine Realm numbered over two hundred thousands. And that was merely the number of the Three Great Sovereigns that had ascended to the Divine Realm. There was also a huge number of non-Great Sovereigns who had ascended, and their number was even bigger than that of the Great Sovereigns! Adding the seniors of the Dark Star Realm that had ascended from the time when the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was occupied by the people of the Dark Star Realm, that number became even more frightening.

There were definitely over a million people!

If Qin Yu were to bring this Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl into the Divine Realm, then once he gets discovered, he'll be chased to death by over a million people. Furthermore, many of those people within the million people, had ascended over a billion years ago. And that was not even the most frightening aspect... the most frightening thing was the mysterious person who had gifted the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Black Flame Spiritual Pearl and White Profound Spiritual Pearl to the

Dark Star Realm.

That mysterious person had said that as the people of the Dark Star Realm Clan were the original residents of this space, those three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures should be the Dark Star Realm's Clan Inherited Treasures.

This mysterious person, would Qin Yu dare offend him?

At the very least, the current Qin Yu who had not even reached the Heavenly Deity level still didn't dare to offend that sort of a mysterious person.

"This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, if we were to just compare its attack power, it's inferior to my Divine Spear Waning Snow." Qin Yu did not possess much greed for the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl would increase the might of one's body's muscles and bones. However, no matter how much stronger one's body's muscles and bones become, they were still unable to withstand the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact Divine Spear Waning Snow.

"This might perhaps be a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure." Thought Qin Yu.

Qin Yu's guess was incorrect. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was not a third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure at all. However, this cannot be blamed on him. After all, he only managed to fuse with part of it. As he has not completely fused with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, he did not know about the might of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl after fusing with it completely.

"Congratulations Your Majesty." The hoarse voice of the Guard Elder sounded.

Qin Yu looked to the Guard Elder in the distance, who was still sitting there quietly in a cross-legged position. He slightly nodded and said. "Guard Elder, now that I have become the Gold Punishment Lord, I ordinarily do not have a lot of matters to take care of, right?"

The Guard Elder nodded and said. "Your Majesty, the Gold Punishment

Lord, the Black Flame Lord as well as the White Profound Lord, the Three Great Sovereigns, are only there for the function of intimidation. They are there so that people with ambition will not wage war through the entirety of the Dark Star Realm. Generally, Your Majesty will not have many matters to attend to."

Qin Yu smiled.

Sure enough, it was as he had anticipated. According to the history of the Dark Star Realm that Qin Yu knew, the Dark Star Realm was originally in a condition of chaotic warfare. Only after the appearance of the Three Great Spiritual Pearls did the Dark Star Realm walk down the road of peace. During times of peace, the Three Great Sovereigns did not have anything to do at all.

As for the trifling matters, the Three Great Vice Sect Masters were able to take care of them completely. Of course, the current Gold Punishment Sect only has two Great Vice Sect Masters.

Qin Yu nodded to the Guard Elder. He then exited the Inherited Palace and left the location.

"Wen Feng, if something is to happen, just send me a transmission. I will be leaving for a period of time to train in peace." Qin Yu merely left this message for Wen Feng and then directly left the Gold Punishment Star.

Qin Yu was a very peculiar Gold Punishment Lord. Right after formally taking on the position of the Gold Punishment Lord, without even using any of his power and privilege, he directly left.

Qin Yu's departure had caused the numerous people who had arrived at the Gold Punishment Star to pay the new Gold Punishment Lord a visit, to travel in vain. Of course, those people were all gasping with admiration in their heart... that this new Gold Punishment Lord who didn't care about fame and all, had decided to immediately go and train right after becoming the Gold Punishment Lord; he was truly a hardworking cultivator.

Qin Yu directly rushed towards the entrance of the Bewitching God

Temple.

Qin Yu did not enter the Bewitching God Temple from the side of the Dark Star Realm. Instead, he went to the entrance located in the Demon Realm. That was because Qin Yu did not wish for others to know that he had entered the Bewitching God Temple and it was more secretive for him to enter through the entrance located in the Demon Realm.

The cosmic space was filled with nothingness. Qin Yu was able to clearly see the enormous space crack located not far from him.

That enormous planet composed of Cosmic Golden Fragmentary Stream and a stream of black specks appeared before him. Qin Yu knew that he had arrived near the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple. Immediately, he sped up.

When Qin Yu reached the Bewitching God Temple's entrance, he was shocked to discover that....

"There's truly a large number of people here. There are actually several tens of Emperor level experts and several hundreds of level nine Demon King practitioners." Qin Yu raised his head and gasped in his mind. Ever since the seal on the entrance had been broken through by Qin Yu, none of the major powers dared to seal it again, and many Emperor level experts as well as level nine King level experts had all come here to try out their luck.

When Qin Yu flew into the entrance tunnel, the people there immediately stepped aside. The weakest person among this group of people was a level nine Demon King. The strongest was a level seven Devil Emperor. This group of people all moved aside respectfully to let Qin Yu enter.

"You all, stop for now." Qin Yu said straightforwardly.

"Senior." The several tens of level nine Demon Kings immediately stopped and looked to Qin Yu respectfully. For even a level seven Devil Emperor to step aside, they were able to guess Qin Yu's strength.

Confused, Qin Yu said. "Even you all, with the strength of level nine

Demon Kings, have also come here? Could it be that you all believe that you too are capable of obtaining a Divine Artifact?"

An enchanting woman from the fox clan among them said. "Senior, could it be that you didn't know that more than ten years ago, a level nine Golden Immortal managed to luckily obtain a Divine Artifact outside of the Illusion Array?"

"Such a thing happened?" Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

The strongest among them, the level seven Devil Emperor said. "Senior, that Illusion Array is unceasingly changing. Because of the change in the energy, the location of those Divine Artifacts are also unceasingly changing. It is possible for there to be Divine Artifacts that will be shifted to the most external edge of the Illusion Array. In that case, even those who are weaker would be able to obtain a Divine Artifact. Although the possibility is not high, such a thing has happened numerous times before in history. This is also the reason why the Chaotic Star Field is so chaotic."

"Merely, because of the fact that the major powers decided to unify and seal the entrance later on, this had caused there to be a very small number of people coming here to try out their luck. However, ever since Senior Qin Yu broke the seal with a single spear strike of his, the number of people that come to try out their luck has grown exponentially." Said the level seven Devil Emperor attentively.

That fox woman gasped in admiration. "Fortunately Senior Qin Yu split open the seal. Otherwise, we would not even have the opportunity to try out our luck." The rest of the people all voiced their approval.

Qin Yu came to understand it completely now.

"Seems like after I broke through the seal, a lot of people have become grateful to me." Qin Yu couldn't help but smile in his heart.

"Well then, you all can continue." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

After that, Qin Yu turned into a ray of light and directly rushed into the Bewitching God Temple's entrance. After that, his body turned into a blur

and disappeared before all these people's eyes. Seeing Qin Yu disappearing before them like so, those people looked at each other in dismay.

"Teleporting inside the Bewitching God Temple?"

"He rushed into the Divine Illusion Array of the Bewitching God Temple." Said that level seven Devil Emperor. He was still able to barely see Qin Yu's movement. The level seven Devil Emperor gasped in his heart. "He's truly a super expert."

Qin Yu did not use teleportation at all. Instead, he had sped up to his peak speed and directly rushed into the Divine Illusion Array. Qin Yu did not fear being trapped by the Illusion Array at all. Firstly, he possessed the Bewitching God Painting. Secondly, once he enters the Bewitching God Temple, the housekeeper of the Bewitching God Temple, Uncle Fu, would naturally discover him and would control the Illusion Array to step aside and create a path for him.

Qin Yu's Divine Awareness easily discovered a large number of Divine Artifacts. However, he did not bother to take even a single one of them.

After flying for a long time, an empty space finally appeared before him. Floating inside the empty space was a palace... the Bewitching God Temple. Qin Yu directly flew towards the entrance of the true body of the Bewitching God Temple.

The gate of the Bewitching God Temple was open. Standing by the doorsteps of the gate was a person... Uncle Fu.

"Qin Yu, it's only been several tens of years, how come you're back again?" Uncle Fu had a confused expression on his face. However, he was still smiling. "Well then, come inside first, we'll talk after."

Like walking into his own house, Qin Yu casually walked into the Bewitching God Temple. "Uncle Fu, my coming to the Bewitching God Temple this time... I reckon that soon, you'll be leaving this location together with me.

"Leave here?" Uncle Fu shook his head repeatedly. "I absolutely cannot

disobey the orders that my master gave me. My master said that before the Bewitching God Temple attains a new master, I must manage the Bewitching God Temple and cannot leave it."

"Uncle Fu, you need to listen carefully to your master, Senior Chehou's, previous condition... 'before the Bewitching God Temple attains a new master.'" Said Qin Yu while smiling. "And now, I am confident that I will be able to open the Artifacts Palace."

After Qin Yu finished saying that, he began to walk through the Bewitching God Temple's Front Palace's corridors with long steps.

Uncle Fu was slightly shocked. He only managed to react after being stunned for a moment. He immediately walked over to Qin Yu and said anxiously. "Qin Yu, what do you mean? You said you're able to open the Artifacts Palace?"

By the time Qin Yu reached the courtyard, Uncle Fu was right beside him.

"Qin Yu, can you explain yourself?" Uncle Fu was somewhat anxious.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at Uncle Fu. While smiling, he said. "Uncle Fu, I'll tell you about this explicitly. I currently possess enough strength to open the Artifacts Palace. In other words... I am able to obtain the core of the Bewitching God Temple. From today onwards, I shall be the new master of the Bewitching God Temple. And you... will not have to continue to stay here and wait. You can follow me and wander the world with me."

Uncle Fu calmed down after a short moment.

"Impossible. I am very certain about your strength. It has only been several tens of years, how is it possible for you to reach that level so quickly?" Said Uncle Fu with absolute certainty.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "Uncle Fu, since you don't believe me, I shall show you, is that fine?"

After Qin Yu finished saying those words, he started to walk towards the entrance of the Artifacts Palace.

Uncle Fu slightly frowned and stood behind Qin Yu. Like last time, Qin Yu managed to easily discover the crucial mechanism. The bottom of the entrance door started shining with a cyan radiance. At the same time, two protrusions appeared.

"Uncle Fu, all I need to do is pull this door up, right?" Qin Yu turned around and glanced at Uncle Fu.

"Right." At this moment, Uncle Fu was also influenced by Qin Yu's confidence. He felt that... Qin Yu might actually be able to succeed. Merely, Uncle Fu found it a bit hard to believe. According to the original plan, he was supposed to wait for Qin Yu to return from the Divine Realm one day and then succeed this Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu grabbed onto one protrusion with each of his hands.

Qin Yu violently pulled with his arms. His muscles started bulging. The golden liquid that originated from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl started to flow through his muscles. Qin Yu's strength was increasing unceasingly.

"Clang~~~" The dark red colored door was vibrating unceasingly and giving off noises.

As Qin Yu increased his power, the vibration of the dark red colored door became even more intense. The smile on Qin Yu's face also grew even more brilliant. Qin Yu understood very well, that at the current moment, he had not even used a third of his strength.

"He!!" [TL: This is a shout.]

Qin Yu's two hands started to violently increase in strength!

Following a loud shout, that dark red colored door started to violently rush upward. With a kacha sound, the door slid into the mechanism located above.

At the instant when Qin Yu pulled the dark red colored door up, Qin Yu felt a peculiar aura surging from within the Artifacts Palace, rushing towards him. Qin Yu could sense that... it was the aura emitted by the gathering of all kinds of treasures. Even though he had yet to enter it, Qin

Yu was still able to tell that there were numerous treasures within the Artifacts Palace. It was definitely a shocking number.

Qin Yu's eyes started to shine. He stared at the deep passageway that appeared after the entrance door of the Artifacts Palace was pulled open.

"Qin Yu, you actually managed to succeed, you actually managed to succeed!" Uncle Fu had a hard to come by pleasantly surprised expression on his face. Uncle Fu was a puppet that possessed intelligence. Puppets, they are things that only top artifact forging experts of the Divine Realm are able to create. They are different from the Artificial Intelligence of the science and technology cosmos of the Mortal Realms.

Puppets also possessed emotions like people. They also possessed thoughts like people. They merely do not possess the most fundamental soul and thus are unable to comprehend the space.

"Uncle Fu, do you know of the layout of the interior of the Artifacts Palace?" Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu. Qin Yu did not wish to run around all over the place like a blind man.

Uncle Fu was slightly excited. "Of course I do. The Artifacts Palace is the location in the entire Bewitching God Temple with the most treasures. There are also precious crafting materials, all sorts of precious crystals and numerous Heavenly Divine Artifacts within it. Of course... the most precious ones are still the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!"

Qin Yu gulped. His heart was beating rapidly.

Uncle Fu sighed. "Sigh, back when my master was still here, the number of treasures in the Artifacts Palace was much bigger than it is now. Because my master wanted to create the legendary Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, he had already stopped caring about everything else. Not only did he take with him some of the rare materials, he even melted down five Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to obtain the Grandmist Spiritual Energy within them. He was worried that there would not be enough Grandmist Spiritual Energy for the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure."

"Five Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Melted down?" Qin Yu felt a bit

distressed upon hearing that.

Had he not melted them down, then wouldn't Qin Yu be able to obtain even more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Of course, one cannot be too greedy. Qin Yu tried hard to calm his mind.

"Fortunately, my master still thought of his successor. Otherwise, the remaining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures might have all been melted down. Come, follow me to the most internal private room. The remaining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are those that my master had left behind because he considered them to be the most beneficial to the successor."

As he said that, Uncle Fu took the lead to enter the deep and serene passageway. As for Qin Yu, he started following behind Uncle Fu. Just like this, the two of them followed the passageway and walked to the deepest parts of the palace...

Chapter 57: Three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures

In the deep, serene and complicated passageway of the Artifacts Palace, Qin Yu was walking behind Uncle Fu. They were walking deeper into the passageway at a steady pace. Qin Yu was inspecting the walls on the two sides of the passageway. His mind was also entirely free from worry. On the walls were relief carvings. Furthermore, the carvings were all of sceneries of nature. That sort of natural and flowing artistic sensation rushed toward Qin Yu.

"Uncle Fu, looking at these relief carvings, the person who carved these should be a great expert, right? Uncle Fu, do you know who created these relief carvings?" Asked Qin Yu. Qin Yu thought that as the 'Craftsman God' Chehou Yuan possessed such a high position, it was unlikely for him to waste time and slowly carve those carvings.

"All these relief carvings were personally carved by my master back then." Uncle Fu's response had shocked Qin Yu.

"You said all these carvings were made by Senior Chehou?"

"That's right." Uncle Fu had an expression of yearning. "To hold the position of number one artifacts forging expert in the Divine Realm, the amount of knowledge one must accumulate is astounding. For example, you need to know how and where to collect ores and possess the ability to find treasures. One must also know how to set up formation arrays and barriers. Then there's the need for one to be able to delicately control flames. And then one must know how to carve and draw... in order to become an artifact forging expert, one must learn a lot of things."

"Furthermore, an artifact forging expert is usually also an alchemy expert. Merely, to concoct pills is a tier lower than to forge artifacts. The most important aspect of pill concoction is the pill furnace, the control over the flames and the understanding of all sorts of materials and the nature of medicines... Of course, when comparing the concoction of pills to the forging and refinement of artifacts, pill concoction is still much

easier." Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

[ED(Robin): Please note that "refine", means to improve something, or make it purer, not create! Which is also the only way "refine" is going to be used in the future :)]

Qin Yu was carefully listening.

Qin Yu had already decided to become an artifact forging expert at Chehou Yuan's level or even better.

"There are that many requirements in order to successfully create an artifact?" Though Qin Yu with amazement.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. "Of course, in order to become an artifact forging expert, one has to become quite knowledgeable. Among all the different requirements, the hardest one, the most important one and the most fundamental one is... the comprehension of formation arrays and barriers."

"Qin Yu, you ought to know that any single great master of artifact creation is a great master of formation arrays!" Said Uncle Fu with certainty. "They are required to set up a powerful formation array and place it on the artifacts at the moment the artifacts are formed. Furthermore, the formation array must not have even the slightest restrictive effect on the artifact. It must allow the artifact to display its strongest might... in short, creating artifacts is extremely complicated."

Qin Yu instead smiled.

"creating artifacts is complicated? Doesn't this mean that the more complicated the process of creating artifacts is, the fewer artifact refinement experts there are in the Divine Realm?" Qin Yu started to grow excited. The fewer artifact refinement experts there were, the higher his status would be when he becomes one.

And at this moment, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had just arrived at a relatively spacious and empty main hall.

The main hall was extremely elegant. In the four corners of this main hall were four different passageways. Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had walked in

from one of the passageway.

"These three passageways signifies three different levels of treasures. The first passageway contains the most rooms. However, the things within it are also the most ordinary." Uncle Fu pointed to a passageway on an opposite corner to them.

Qin Yu slightly nodded. His gaze immediately shifted towards the other two passageways.

"As for the second passageway, it could be considered as the place where the comparatively precious things were placed in. There are also a lot of rooms in there. Come with me!" As Uncle Fu said that, he stepped into the second passageway.

Qin Yu wanted to inspect his surrounding with his Divine Awareness. However, in here, his Divine Awareness was unable to permeate far away.

After stepping into the second passageway, Qin Yu glanced over and saw several rooms.

"Uncle Fu, what sort of things are in these rooms?" Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. "Mostly Heavenly Divine Artifacts and some precious materials are placed in the rooms of the second passageway. Of course, there are also some exotic and valuable items for collections and so on."

"Come, let's enter this room first." Said Uncle Fu as he opened the first room.

Qin Yu followed Uncle Fu and entered into the first room. Once he entered the room, the scenery before him instantly changed dramatically. That room turned into an enormous courtyard several hundred of meters large.

The ground on this courtyard was filled with slate. At the same time, numerous stone display desks were placed around the courtyard. Each of the stone display desks were half a man's height and had a weapon placed on top of it.

From a glance, one could see several tens of stone display desks in this courtyard. On each of the stone display desks was a Heavenly Divine Artifact.

“Sixty-eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts, that many?” Qin Yu’s eyes started shining. He was carefully looking at each and every one of the Heavenly Divine Artifact placed on top of the numerous stone display desks. Some of the Heavenly Divine Artifacts were large battle knives. Some were long and narrow battle knives. Some were machetes. Some were long swords. Some were daggers. Some were flexible swords. Some were nine sectioned whips...

All kinds of Heavenly Divine Artifacts were placed before him. This was a scene that brought about a burst of shock.

“Qin Yu, these sixty-eight Heavenly Divine Artifacts are all items that my master personally created when he was bored. Among them, there are forty-two Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts, twenty-two Mid Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts and four High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts for a total of sixty-eight.”

Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu with a confused expression. “Uncle Fu, how come there are so few High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts?”

“Qin Yu, you’re being too greedy.” Said Uncle Fu as he laughed. “Qin Yu, you need to understand that even the most skillful housewife cannot cook without rice. In order to create a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, it requires extremely precious materials. You must know that generally, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts are comparable to Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, although it’s only second and third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

Qin Yu understood it now.

The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were so exceptional because they possessed Grandmist Spiritual Energy. However, High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts did not possess Grandmist Spiritual Energy. To attain such might, without possessing Grandmist Spiritual Energy, meant that the materials used to create them needed to be extremely precious.

“In order to create a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact, extremely precious materials are needed. My master does not have much influence and power in the Divine Realm. While he was able to gather ordinary materials by himself, in order to obtain precious materials, one needed to possess a great amount of power and influence or be extremely lucky. My master only obtained some precious materials through receiving them as payments when he helped others refine or create artifacts.”

Uncle Fu sighed and said. “My master moved about unhindered in the Divine Realm for so many years; every time when he would refine and create artifacts for others, his price was always extremely high. Only with that method did he manage to gather a large number of precious materials and create a large number of Heavenly Divine Artifacts and Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!”

“In regards to the number of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, my master possessed enough to compete with a single power of influence in the Divine Realm.” Uncle Fu seemed to be very proud.

Back then, the ‘Craftsman God’ Chehou Yuan possessed an extremely high status in the Divine Realm. That was because he did not belong to any party and was number one in the ability to create artifacts. Thus, none of the powers in the Divine Realm dared to offend him.

That was also the reason why Chehou Yuan was able to still exist safely even though he possessed all those treasures.

“Unfortunately, my master gave everything up in order to create an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure. All of the most precious and peculiar materials, as well as many of the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, were melted down by him to obtain their Grandmist Spiritual Energy. The amount of riches within the Bewitching God Temple is now less than half of what it was before.” Explained Uncle Fu to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded and said: “I understand.”

Qin Yu completely understood everything now.

Merely from the words left behind by Chehou Yuan, Qin Yu was able to sense the longing that he had for the legendary ‘Exalted Celestial’s

Spiritual Treasure.' For Chehou Yuan to actually leave behind all these items for him, he was already extremely generous.

"Uncle Fu, bring me to the other rooms." Qin Yu turned around and followed Uncle Fu out of this room.

Of the Artifacts Palace's Three Great Corridor Passageways, Qin Yu followed Uncle Fu and checked out several rooms of the second corridor passageway. The items in this second corridor was truly incomparably precious. Any random one among them could become an Inherited Treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"These precious materials, when will I be able to possess enough strength to use them to create Heavenly Divine Artifacts?" Qin Yu sighed. He then followed Uncle Fu and left the final room in the second corridor passageway.

Qin Yu was able to tell that those precious materials would not melt even if they were burned by the Black Divine Flames.

After walking out of the second corridor passageway, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu had returned to the main hall.

"There are only two rooms in the third corridor passageway." Uncle Fu pointed to the most important passageway. The walls on this corridor passageway were completely black. The carvings on the wall were mainly black and red.

Upon entering into the third passageway, Qin Yu was shocked to see a dragon head! The scarlet red eyes of the dragon's head were fixed on him.

"Huff!" Qin Yu felt that his heart had violently jumped. He only now discovered that it was an enormous carving. The entire corridor passageway was a complete carving of a dragon. That dragon carving was giving off a natural domineering aura.

Qin Yu gasped in admiration in his heart. "Senior's Chehou Yuan's carving ability had indeed reached a heaven startling level. As the number one artifact craftsman in the entire Divine Realm, he is indeed not simple."

There were only two rooms in this black corridor. One was on the right and the other on the left.

“In this room, there are three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. They are the treasures that my master has left for you.” Uncle Fu pointed to the room on the right.

Confused, Qin Yu pointed to the room to the left and said. “What is in this room?”

“The things in the left room are the most precious. Don’t worry, let’s check out the room on the right first and then come back to check the room on the left.” Uncle Fu smiled as he pushed open the door to the right room.

“Most precious?” Qin Yu felt puzzled. “It’s even more precious than three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? What might it be?”

“Qin Yu, quickly, come in.” Shouted Uncle Fu as he stood by the doorway of the room to the right.

Qin Yu decided to temporarily not think about the thing that was inside the room to the left. He followed Uncle Fu and stepped into the room to the right. This room to the right had three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in it.

Right after he entered into the room, the scene before him instantly changed again.

“Huahua~~~~” [This is supposed to be moving water sound.]

Before Qin Yu was even able to clearly see the scene before him, he could already hear the sound of the rushing stream. Qin Yu looked to the location where the sound was originated from. It was actually an unceasingly flowing river. A little boat was even floating on the river.

Qin Yu carefully looked to his surroundings.

The layout of this room was a ravine. There was a single river. Floating on the river was a boat. On the shore beside the river was a stone house. Beside the stone house was a tall gray stone pagoda.

“Uncle Fu, where are the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Confused, Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu shook his head and smiled. “Haha, the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures possess intelligence. If they don’t wish for you to discover them, then even if they were right in front of you, you still wouldn’t be able to discover them. Look carefully... you ought to be able to see two Grandmist Spiritual Treasures now. They are right in front of you.”

“In front of me?”

Confused, Qin Yu started to carefully pay attention and look at the various things before him. That floating little boat, the flowing river, the stone house, the stone pagoda, as well as the stones, flowers, plants and so on.

“That little boat is odd.” Qin Yu suddenly stared at that little boat.

The river was flowing unceasingly. The little boat was floating on the river, swaying back and forth unceasingly. However, regardless of how much it swayed, it still remained in the same location. It did not follow the river stream at all.

“That’s right, that boat is one of the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. This boat is called Divine Boat Craft Flying Yamen. It is a flying Spiritual Treasure. In the Divine Realm, it is also an extremely precious Grandmist Spiritual Treasure of the support type.” Said Uncle Fu with a smile. “Look again, see if you can find any other things that might be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

[TL: The Yamen(Yuan) is the same Yuan as the Yuan from Chehou Yuan. Guess he named the boat after himself. Yuan means Yamen, a magistrate/officer’s residence in ancient china or axel. Flying axel just sounds weird...]

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “I’m not certain. I think it must be either that stone house or that stone pagoda.”

Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu in shock. He nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. That stone pagoda is another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

It is also an extremely precious support type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.... God Sealing Pagoda!"

"God Sealing Pagoda?" Qin Yu looked at the gray colored ordinary stone pagoda in shock. Never had he expected for this stone pagoda to possess such a dreadful name.

"As for the third Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it is located within that stone house. It is the only attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure among the three." Uncle Fu smiled and he walked toward that stone house. Qin Yu immediately followed suit.

The stone house was not large. After stepping into it, a single praying mat was located in the center of the house.

Behind the praying mat and located next to the wall was a long display desk. A disk was placed on top of the long display desk. On top of the disk was a pair of almost transparent gloves!

Qin Yu looked to this pair of gloves in shock. If it weren't for him paying close attention, he might easily have missed seeing it.

"This pair of gloves is the only attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure among the three. Its name is 'Snowthread Gloves.'" Uncle Fu said while smiling. "These three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were especially left behind by my master for you. With these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, as long as you reach the Heavenly Deity stage, you'll be able to move about unhindered in the Divine Realm."

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

Qin Yu was not certain about exactly what advantages these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would provide. He must first bind them in order to find out. However, binding Grandmist Spiritual Treasures was no simple task.

"Binding these Grandmist Spiritual Treasures will require time and energy. There's no need for me to worry about them for now. I shall go and and see the other room first." Qin Yu nodded and then said to Uncle Fu. "Uncle Fu, let's go and check out the other room."

Even now, Qin Yu was still thinking about the other room. After all, the things in the room to the left were even more precious than those in the room to the right.

Chapter 58: ‘Array Path,’ Nine Hundred Scrolls

Uncle Fu nodded and smiled. “There’s no need to worry about it for now. Although the thing in the other room is important, these three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are Spiritual Treasures that you must have when you walk about the Divine Realm in the future.”

“Uncle Fu, please explain.” Qin Yu immediately detected that there was something he must know.

“The Divine Craft ‘Flying Yamen’ and the God Sealing Pagoda are both support type Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, if you have the time, then it’s best for you to first bind the Divine Craft Flying Yamen, then the God Sealing Pagoda and finally the Snowthread Gloves.” Recommended Uncle Fu.

Confused, Qin Yu asked. “Uncle Fu, why is it that you suggest I bind the attack type Grandmist Spiritual Treasure last?”

From Qin Yu’s point of View, he felt that increasing his strength would be the most important after arriving in the Divine Realm and so he should bind the Snowthread Gloves as early as possible.

Uncle Fu smiled and said as he shook his head. “You already possess the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Your attack power is already very strong. Furthermore, a High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact is a lot easier to bind compared to a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Thus, you do not have to hasten yourself in binding the Snowthread Gloves.”

“That I agree. The Heavenly Divine Artifacts are indeed easier to bind than Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling.

One could easily bind a Heavenly Divine Artifact the moment one’s soul reaches the Golden Soul Pellet stage. Furthermore, if one were to compare might, then High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts were comparable to the second or third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Of course, even High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifacts have those that are inferior and superior to each other.

“These three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures shall be left here for the time being. You can bind them when you have time in the future. These Grandmist Spiritual Treasures can only display their strongest might after being bound completely.” Said Uncle Fu. “Come, follow me, let’s go to the other room.”

Qin Yu immediately nodded. He followed Uncle Fu and left this room with the three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and entered into the other room.

Once they entered the room.

The scenery in the surrounding took a huge change again. Qin Yu was carefully surveying his surroundings.

This was a misty and boundless starry space. Numerous bright stars were radiating fascinating and brilliant starlights from afar. As for the location where Qin Yu stood, it was the outer space.

Before Qin Yu, at a distance not far from him, was a house floating in the starry space. Numerous golden scrolls were floating surrounding this house. There were over several thousand golden scrolls. These several thousand golden scrolls were floating around the house just like that.

“What is going on here?” Confused, Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu beside him.

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “Qin Yu, while this place appears to be a starry space, but the actual space here is not large at all. Regardless of whether from the front to the back, left to the right or top to the bottom, they are all only about a mile in distance. It is impossible for you to walk past the one mile distance.”

“Uncle Fu, you mean that... those stars are all just illusions?” Qin Yu instantly understood.

“That’s right, they’re illusions.” Uncle Fu smiled. “Although my master’s strength was very powerful, he had still not reached the level to

create a large space. The most he could do is create a small scale space."

Uncle Fu pointed to that stone house floating in the middle. "Inside that stone house is the core of the entire Bewitching God Temple, the Refining Flame Wristband created from the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads."

"Refining Flame Wristband?" Qin Yu unable to refrain his excitement. This Refining Flame Wristband was the core that controlled the entire Bewitching God Temple.

"The Purple Origin Flame Beads are by themselves third-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. My master had merged the nine Purple Origin Flame Beads into one and created the Refining Flame Wristband. With the Refining Flame Wristband, your ability to use Flames would increase. As for the Refining Flame Wristband itself, it is a second-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. However, for the artifact refining experts, it is comparable to first-rated Grandmist Spiritual Treasures." Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu immediately managed to guess it.

To artifact refining experts, the ability to control Flames was extremely important. Not only must they control the heat of the Flames, they must also control the level of the Flames. And this Refining Flame Wristband was created through nine Purple Origin Flame Beads. Thus, it was surely a fire-attribute Spiritual Treasure and the assistance it would provide in artifact refinement and creation was self evident.

"Qin Yu, the most important thing that you must do right now is... to immediately bind this 'Refining Flame Wristband.'" Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. His gaze was cast toward that floating house.

Once he has bound the 'Refining Flame Wristband,' it means that he would be able to control the entire Bewitching God Temple. Qin Yu immediately stepped forward onto the empty space and proceed to walk toward the floating house. However, after merely walking a couple steps, Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward those golden scrolls.

“What are those scrolls?” Asked Qin Yu in confusion.

Uncle Fu explained while smiling. “Those scrolls are scrolls that contain martial techniques, secrets or all sorts of other different kinds of knowledges. That are comparable to the jade slips of your Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Merely, the amount of information that these scrolls can contain within them is a lot more than those jade slips.”

Qin Yu was surprised.

Qin Yu was very familiar with the amount of information that a jade slip could contain. That amount could be considered as being astonishingly large.... even his own master, Lei Wei’s science and technology cosmos’s so-called storage drive would not even be able to control a ten thousandth of the amount of information that a jade slip could contain.

Those golden scrolls, their capacity was actually much larger than even the jade slips. They were truly deserving to be the things used to store information in the Divine Realm.

“Qin Yu, the reason why I said the things in this room are more precious than the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures in the room to the right was primarily because of these scrolls.” Said Uncle Fu with a serious expression.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain his shock.

Qin Yu had originally thought that it was because of the Refining Flame Wristband that Uncle Fu said the things in this room was more precious than the things in the previous room. Never had he expected that it was actually these scrolls.

“These several thousand scrolls are priceless. They describe numerous medicinal herbs, peculiar demon beasts of the Divine Realm and the numerous dangerous places in the Divine Realm... and so on. Essentially, they contain information on numerous things. In order to become a master artifact craftsman with a majestic status, one must know all of the information in those scrolls!” Said Uncle Fu as he pointed to those floating scrolls.

Qin Yu looked to those golden scrolls with blazing gaze.

"Those golden scrolls are the recordings of all my master's knowledge. Of course, a lot of the things are indescribable with words. For those things, you can only go and comprehend them yourself." Said Uncle Fu with a smile. "However, the path of a thousand miles begins with a single step. The most important thing for you right now is to grasp the single skill that is the most fundamental and the most important to artifact refining experts... Formation Arrays!"

"Formation Arrays? Which scroll is that?" Qin Yu asked.

Qin Yu was already determined to study and learn it.

"Which scroll?" Uncle Fu was slightly shocked.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "That's right, what's wrong, Uncle Fu? Could it be that you're telling me that a single Golden Scroll was not enough to record all the comprehension and knowledge that Senior Chehou have toward the Formation Arrays?" Joked Qin Yu.

"Of course. My master had left behind the 'Array Path' which is composed of nine hundred scrolls. You must completely comprehend these nine hundred scrolls in order to take the first step toward the road to becoming an expert of the formation arrays!" Uncle Fu said as he nodded.

Qin Yu felt a burst of pressure. "Uncle Fu, please don't tell me that these nine hundred scrolls, each and every one of them are full?!"

Qin Yu was already very clear with the capacity of jade slips. In all these years, he had never once seen a jade slip that was completely full with information. As for the Golden Scrolls that possessed even more capacity than the jade slips, Qin Yu felt dreadful just imagining how much information a single Golden Scroll would be able to contain.

Even though a Divine Realm expert's Divine Awareness possessed an extremely calculating speed, to completely read over an entire Golden Scroll's information, it was still very frightening.

"These nine hundred scrolls, not every one of them are full." Said Uncle

Fu with a smile. Qin Yu immediately had a sigh of relief. Uncle Fu continued. “Of these nine hundred scrolls, the first eight hundred ninety-nine scrolls are completely full. As for the final scroll, it is only half full.”

Qin Yu was dumbstruck for a moment.

“Uncle Fu, how long would it take for me to finish reading all these nine hundred scrolls?” Qin Yu asked sorrowfully. Even now, Qin Yu was still not certain about the capacity of the Golden Scrolls from the Divine Realm. While it possessed a bigger capacity than the jade slips, but how much bigger?

Uncle Fu smiled and said. “I am not certain myself. But I estimate that.... if you don’t stop to eat or rest, then it would take you at least several hundred years in order to finish reading all nine hundred scrolls. Once you finished reading them, it meant that you’ll have taken the first step toward the first level of the ‘Array Path!’”

“It’ll require several hundred years to finish reading the nine hundred scrolls? And that’s only the first step toward comprehending the first level?” Although Qin Yu was prepared to meet the difficulties in becoming an expert artifacts craftsman, but merely comprehending the formation array technique had already shocked him.

“You misheard. I said... after finished the nine hundred scrolls, you’ll be able to take the first step and be qualified to advance toward the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ At that time, you are not anywhere close to comprehending the first level.” Said Uncle Fu with a light smile.

Qin Yu felt a burst of pressure.

In order to become the number one artifacts craftsman in the entire Divine Realm, it was extremely extremely difficult.

“Uncle Fu, how long would it take to comprehend the first level of ‘Array Path?’” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. “If you’re fast, then you’ll be able to accomplish that in several tens of thousands of years. If you’re slow... then even in several billions of years you’re still not at the first level yet.”

“Several tens of thousand of years?” Qin Yu nodded in his heart. If others could accomplish that, then he would definitely be able to accomplish that even better.

Uncle Fu continued. “Qin Yu, the comprehension of the ‘Array Path’ is different from the comprehension of ordinary martial techniques. It is not something that is better the faster you managed to comprehend it. On the contrary... those with better aptitude, the longer they linger in the comprehension of the first layer, the better it is.”

“My master had used over a hundred million years in order to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ He then spent over ten millions of years in order to comprehend the second level of the ‘Array Path.’” Said Uncle Fu slowly.

“However, later on, my master decided to discard all of the comprehensions he attained in the past and study the ‘Array Path’ from scratch again. This time, it took him over a billion years to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ However, it took him merely two hours to comprehend the second level of the ‘Array Path!’”

Qin Yu was shocked. He was unable to refrain his eyes from showing a shocked expression.

This Chehou Yuan had a great perserverance. At the start, he merely spent a million years to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path’ and ten million years to reach the second level of the ‘Array Path.’

However, he actually dared to abandon all that he had comprehended to study the Array Path from the beginning again. It then took him over a billion years in order to better comprehend the first level of the Array Path. And then, it took him only two hours to comprehend the second level of the Array Path.

A million years. Ten million years.

A billion years. Two hours.

“What’s going on? What exactly is going on?” Qin Yu felt that an enormous mystery was contained within it.

Uncle Fu lightly smiled and said. “The ‘Array Path’ is a test of one’s talent and patience. My master possessed exceptional heaven bestowed talents, great perseverance and great knowledge. Only through all of that did he managed to comprehend the third level of the ‘Array Path.’ This had also allowed my master to become the number one artifact craftsman of the Divine Realm!”

“Had it not been for the second re-comprehension, it was simply impossible for my master to manage to comprehend the ‘Array Path’s’ second level.” Said Uncle Fu indifferently.

“What’s going on? Didn’t Senior Chehou already manage to comprehend the first level? Why did he start comprehending from scratch again?” Qin Yu felt that his mind had turned somewhat chaotic.

Uncle Fu shook his head and said. “That was because the first level that everyone comprehends is different.”

“The different first level that one comprehends would determine the future that one would have in the ‘Array Path.’ Qin Yu, what I am about to tell you is also what my master told me to inform his successor before he left. For the first level of the ‘Array Path,’ you must reach the most perfect comprehension. That’s right, the most perfect comprehension... You must try your best to penetrate deeper into it.”

Qin Yu felt a bit pained.

Undoubtedly, that Chehou Yuan possessed a very high talent. However, he still spent a billion years in order to comprehend the first level of the ‘Array Path.’ How long would Qin Yu have to take? Does he have that sufficient amount of time?

“Uncle Fu, I shall first refine and bind the Refining Flame Wristband. Regarding the comprehension of this ‘Array Path,’ I’ll figure that out after I ascend to the Divine Realm. The time that I have in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is already insufficient.” As Qin Yu said that, he stepped into the stone house.

In about a hundred and eight years, Qin Yu would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation and then ascending to the Divine Realm.

And in these a hundred and eight years, there are still a lot of things Qin Yu must do. He simply did not have any time to comprehend the 'Array Path.' With a time of only a hundred and eight years, he cannot even finish reading the 'Array Path' at all.

Inside this floating house radiates a red light that brings about a warming sensation. The source of the red light is wristband formed by the nine scarlet almost sparkling and translucent beads.

Qin Yu stared at the wristband.

Refining Flame Wristband!

Qin Yu was absolutely certain. And at this moment, Uncle Fu walked in. He said. "Qin Yu, it is a bit difficult to refine and bind that Refining Flame Wristband. It is mostly determined by your body's True Flame and soul's level. Firstly, you are to drip a drop of blood on it. According to the set up my master had placed on this wristband when he made it, it should be very easy for you to drip a drop of blood to become its owner and then take it within your body."

Qin Yu nodded,

He extended his finger. A drop of blood dripped down from his fingertip and landed on the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband immediately started to give off a sizzling sound. At the same time, a burst of white mist appeared.

"It's done." Qin Yu was able to clearly sense a soul connection.

With an intention, that Refining Flame Wristband was directly absorbed into Qin Yu's body. Almost simultaneously, Qin Yu sat down on the ground in a cross-legged position. He had already started to refine and bind the Refining Flame Wristband.

As Qin Yu does not have a lot of time before his ascension, he didn't wish to spend a lot of time on refining this wristband. He wished to leave some time to spend with his family.

"Truly a great effort." Seeing Qin Yu starting the refinement and binding process right away, Uncle Fu started to smile and nod. "With your soul's

level and the fact that my master had lowered the refinement demand when he created this 'Refining Flame Wristband,' I estimate that you'll be able to successfully refine and bind it within a couple thousand years."

Couple thousand years?

Qin Yu would have to undergo his Divine Tribulation in a hundred and eight years. Unfortunately, the current Qin Yu was completely focused on refining the Refining Flame Wristband and didn't hear what Uncle Fu said at all. Otherwise, he'd choke and die.

"My master is truly amazing. Originally, the Innate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures would all require several hundred thousand years to refine. As for some of the more powerful Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the amount of time it required to refine them was even more astonishing. If the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were to resist, then one would likely be unable to refine them regardless of how long one spent on refining them. Fortunately, the Refining Flame Wristband was personally created by my master. Only because of that did Qin Yu manage to attain a small advantage and would be able to refine it in merely several thousand years." Gasped Uncle Fu in admiration.

Evidently, Uncle Fu believed that refining and Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in several thousand years was extremely fast.

After that, Uncle Fu sat to the side. With a flip of his hand, he took out a pot of tea. Unhurried, he started drinking the tea. As for Qin Yu, he continued to sit there cross-legged and wholeheartedly refine the 'Refining Flame Wristband.'

Time passed... year after year....

Inside Qin Yu's dantian's space.

That Refining Flame Wristband was floating within Qin Yu's dantian's space. Numerous black flames were unceasingly pouring into the Refining Flame Wristband. At the same time, Qin Yu was unceasingly pouring his soul force into it.

"What's going on? Why is the refinement of this Refining Flame

Wristband so slow?" Qin Yu had already dripped his blood on it and became its master. He was able to tell that the Refining Flame Wristband was still very far away from being completely refined.

According to what Uncle Fu said, the speed of the Refining Flame Wristband's refinement was determined by his body's True Flame and his soul's level. Furthermore, after becoming its master, Qin Yu also knew that... if he wanted to increase the speed of the Refining Flame Wristband's refinement, he could only do that via increasing his soul's level or increasing the level of his body's True Flame.

"Like this, when would I be able to finish it?" Qin Yu grew anxious. "If I place this 'Refining Flame Wristband' directly into my 'Stellar Space' where my body's True Flames are originated from, I reckon its refinement speed would be faster."

With an intention, the Refining Flame Wristband was directly sent into the 'Black Hole.' Following the Black Hole Channel, it reached the Stellar Space.

The current Stellar Space was already extremely vast. Qin Yu's Awareness was surveying the Stellar Space.

That boundless cosmic space-like 'flour paste space' outside of the Stellar Space was the same as before. The thick flour paste was still flowing unceasingly. At the same time, traces of the thick flour paste energy were influxing into the Stellar Space.

"There's still a bit from reaching the Late Stage Origin Stage." Qin Yu looked to that dark black colored sphere. That dark black colored sphere was flickering with traces of gold light. According to Qin Yu's estimate, if he were to completely reach the Late Stage Origin Stage, then there would likely not be a single trace of gold light from that dark black colored sphere.

The Stellar Space was unceasingly absorbing the 'flour paste energy.'

"It still has to absorb for a little bit longer." Qin Yu sighed. His attention then shifted toward that Refining Flame Wristband.

The Refining Flame Wristband was flying toward the origin of the 'Black Divine Flame.'

However, right at that moment...

"What's going on?" Qin Yu looked to a scene before him in shock. A trace of flour paste energy had actually drifted to the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband immediately started to tremble. It then started to absorb the flour paste energy with 'great difficulty.'

This trace of flour paste energy was extremely small. The core of Qin Yu's Stellar Space, that dark golden sphere would absorb a huge volume of flour paste energy in an instant.

However, the Refining Flame Wristband took an entire month's time and was unable to even absorb a tenth of the flour paste energy that had landed on it.

However, with merely absorbing a tenth of the trace of flour paste energy, Qin Yu was able to sense that.... the refinement of the Refining Flame Wristband had instantly increased a tenth!

"Heavens!" Qin Yu was shocked.

At the same time, he was capering madly with joy. A single month had already increased the refinement by a tenth. Adding on the two tenth that he had already refined... the entire Refining Flame Wristband would be refined in another seven months.

However, in the coming days, Qin Yu discovered that... the speed at which the Refining Flame Wristband absorbs the flour paste energy grew slower and slower.

Originally, it had absorbed one tenth of a trace of flour paste energy in a month. Later on, it took it two entire months to absorb a tenth of the same trace of flour paste energy.

Ten entire years!

After ten years, the Refining Flames Wristband had finally finished its

refinement. And at this moment, that trace of flour paste energy, a small amount of it was still not absorbed. However, the Refining Flame Wristband was unable to absorb it anymore. It was as if the Refining Flame Wristband was already full.

As for the remaining bit of flour paste energy, it followed the millions upon millions of other traces of flour paste energy into the core of the Stellar Space, the Origin. The Origin continued to absorb those flour paste energy with a frightening speed every instant.

Chapter 59: Return

Inside that floating stone house where several thousands of golden scrolls floated around it, Uncle Fu was seated at the side. He had a golden scroll in his hand. His eyes were slightly closed. That golden scroll in his hand was unceasingly radiating a golden light.

As for Qin Yu who was sitting cross-legged on top of the praying mat, his eyes suddenly opened. As if he had sensed Qin Yu opening his eyes, Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu, you? Why aren't you continuing with the refinement of the Refining Flame Wristband?" Asked Uncle Fu with a puzzled expression. "Qin Yu, it's only been over a dozen years. It's still very early. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are already very hard to refine. If you're able to finish refining it within several thousand years, then you're already doing very well."

Qin Yu smiled and looked to Uncle Fu. "Uncle Fu, you said something about several thousand years? I'm confused as to what you meant by that. I have already finished refining the Refining Flame Wristband."

Uncle Fu was shocked.

"You said that you've succeeded in refining the Refining Flame Wristband?" Uncle Fu was filled with amazement.

"That's right." Said Qin Yu with a smile. "Why? Could it be that you don't believe me?" With an intention of Qin Yu's mind, the illusions in the outside of the house started to change.

The scene that was originally that of the cosmic outer space had turned into a scene with a little bridge, rivers and meadows. The originally floating house was now located on top of the meadows. As for the several thousand scrolls, they have been gathered together neatly to one corner of the house.

Seeing this scene, Uncle Fu said with a shocked expression. "Qin Yu, you.... no, Master!" Uncle Fu bowed respectfully. "From today on, you're

the master of the Bewitching God Temple and also my master."

"Uncle Fu, there is no need. Just address me as Qin Yu." Said Qin Yu nonchalantly.

Uncle Fu firmly shook his head and said. "When the old master left, he had commanded me that once the successor managed to control the Bewitching God Temple, he shall become my master. I cannot rebel against the command of the old master."

Qin Yu understood it in his heart.

This Uncle Fu was a puppet created by Chehou Yuan. Uncle Fu naturally would not dare to resist the orders of Chehou Yuan.

"Master, please address me as 'A'Fu.' A'Fu is too ashamed and doesn't dare to be addressed as Uncle Fu by master." Said Uncle Fu respectfully. Although Uncle Fu was extremely happy when he was addressed as Uncle Fu by Qin Yu, but Chehou Yuan had also mentioned before that a puppet was only a servant.

A smile instead appeared on Qin Yu's face. "Uncle Fu, I am now your master, correct?"

"Yes." Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

"Could it be that you want to argue with me about what I want to call you?" Qin Yu asked with a smile. "I can call you whatever I wish to call you. From today on, you are still the Bewitching God Temple's housekeeper. And I.... am still going to address you as Uncle Fu."

Declared Qin Yu straightforwardly.

"Master." Uncle Fu looked to Qin Yu. He was extremely moved.

He was a created puppet. Although he possessed emotion, intelligence and could even smile and get angry like man, but he was still unable to train. Even the energy within his body was provided by the Divine Spiritual Crystal Essence.

However, as he possessed emotions of humans, he naturally possessed a longing to be acknowledged by others.

Qin Yu addressing him as 'Uncle Fu,' had brought him a speechless moving sensation.

"Uncle Fu, you mentioned something about taking several thousand years to refine the Refining Flame Wristband, what do you mean by that?" Qin Yu was filled with confusion. "Didn't I manage to successfully refine it in merely over a dozen years?"

At this moment, Uncle Fu's attitude was clearly different.

Respectfully, he said. "Master, the Refining Flame Wristband left behind by the old master, because of the fact that it was personally refined and created by the old master and that the old master had also considered about his future successor, it was a lot easier to refine. With master's current soul's level as well as your True Flame's level, it should require you several thousand years to succeed. For master to succeed in merely over a dozen years, even I am unable to understand how master was able to do it."

"Oh?" Qin Yu naturally recalled the scene when he was refining the Refining Flame Wristband.

After Qin Yu dripped blood on the Refining Flame Wristband and became its master, he had instantly refined around ten percent of the Refining Flame Wristband. Later on, using his soul's power as well as the Black Divine Flame, he managed to refine another ten percent after spending several years. Finally, he moved the Refining Flame Wristband into the Stellar Space.

After it absorbed that 'flour paste energy,' the speed of the refinement started to increase rapidly. The first month was the fastest. Ten percent was instantly refined in a month. Later on, the speed became slower and slower. The later on, the slower it became. It ended up taking ten years to refine the Refining Flame Wristband in the Stellar Space and a total of more than a dozen years to successfully refine the Refining Flame Wristband.

"Master, I had originally estimated that you'll be able to immediately refine ten percent of the Refining Flame Wristband at the beginning.

Afterwards, you'll be able to refine another ten percent in about five year's time. After that, another ten years to refine another ten percent. The speed then grows slower and slower. The final ten percent, I had estimated that it would take about two to three thousand years for you to refine it." Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

Qin Yu was listening to the pattern that Uncle Fu spoke of.

The speed at which the Refining Flame Wristband absorbed the 'flour paste energy' was exactly like how Uncle Fu described. It gets slower and slower... at the same time, the speed of the refinement was also slower and slower. The final ten percent took close to five entire years.

"Master, your speed of refinement was extremely fast. I have followed old master for all these years and yet have never heard of someone managing to refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure so fast like master did. Unless, unless an expert of the Exalted Celestial level were to help." Said Uncle Fu with a low voice.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

His refinement speed being fast have nothing to do with the help from Exalted Celestial level expert. Instead, it was because of the 'flour paste energy' that his Stellar Space absorbs.

"This 'Stellar Transformation,' ever since it reached the 'Black Hole Stage,' and opened a channel to another space, the evolution of the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique had entered into a different evolutionary path."

Qin Yu knew that the Stellar Space was located in an extremely vast and boundless 'flour paste space.' What exactly was this 'flour paste space?' Why was it that the core of the Stellar Space, the 'Origin,' only absorbs the 'flour paste energy' in order to evolve?

"The current 'Stellar Transformation,' had reached the Middle Stage Origin Stage. It is not far away from reaching the Late Stage Origin Stage. However, what would be the next stage after the ninth stage, the Origin Stage?"

Qin Yu was very certain in his heart that if the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique were to continue its development like this, and if each of the step in the development were to be a correct step, then it would likely become extremely powerful.

However, mishaps could also occur in matters like creating your own martial technique. If a mistake were to be made, it would be possible to cause the 'Stellar Transformation,' to walk down a different branch. While the different branch might also give birth to a good accomplishment in the future, it would not reach an extremely powerful level.

"There are no benefits to over thinking such matters. Perhaps when the moment comes, a moment of enlightenment would allow me to know what to do."

Qin Yu stopped pondering about the future of the 'Stellar Transformation.'

"Uncle Fu, I reckon it'll also take a long period of time to refine the other three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?" Qin Yu looked to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. "Yes, that's right. Master, the speed of the refinement of the other three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures ought to be slower than the Refining Flame Wristband's. According to my estimates, master would likely have to spend.... eh, even I do not know how long it would take master to refine them."

At the current moment, Uncle Fu was also not daring to make assertions of the master that stood before him. The numerous years of experience that he had gathered beside Chehou Yuan had turned useless before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. "Well then, let's leave here first then."

"Yes, master." Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

The Bewitching God Temple was floating within the outer space. Qin Yu and Uncle Fu were outside of the Bewitching God Temple.

"Absorb!"

Qin Yu extended his right hand. On his arm was the Refining Flame Wristband. The Refining Flame Wristband started to shine a faint red light. The Bewitching God Temple immediately decreased in size rapidly. It then turned into a ray of light and entered into the Refining Flame Wristband.

"Uncle Fu, let's go!" Said Qin Yu, he was about to rush into the dense and foggy Divine Illusion Barrier before him.

"Master, you are now the master of the Bewitching God Temple. As for those trifling matters, you can just let me resolve them." Said Uncle Fu respectfully. He then pointed to the space not far to the east of the two.

A ring radiating a three colored light suddenly appeared there.

"This is?" Although Qin Yu had become the master of the Bewitching God Temple, he did not know much about Uncle Fu.

"Master, this is a Conveying Array. In all these years, I have been in the Bewitching God Temple without anything to do. Thus, I had created a Conveying Array here. Another one was created outside of the Cosmic Golden Fragmentary Stream. They were created so that in the future when I leave from here with the new master, we would not have to go through the troubles of going back and forth through the Divine Illusion Barrier." Said Uncle Fu with a smile.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

He also didn't feel like rushing through that Divine Illusion Barrier. Qin Yu directly followed Uncle Fu and entered into the Conveying Array. Following a flickering of lights, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu disappeared from the Conveying Array.

Qin Yu and Uncle Fu continued on with their journey. Uncle Fu's flying speed was extremely fast. However, he was unable to use Teleportation or Greater Teleportation because he did not possess a soul.

Thus, Qin Yu could only bring Uncle Fu along with him as he used Greater Teleportation.

On the journey, Qin Yu and Uncle Fu chatted with each other. Through

that, Qin Yu managed to get to know a lot of Uncle Fu's secrets.

Uncle Fu was extremely powerful. Although he was unable to use Teleportation or Greater Teleportation, he was able to travel tens of thousands of miles in a blink of an eye. His speed was ten to a hundred times faster than Qin Yu.

Because Uncle Fu's body's toughness had already reached the High Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact level, even High Level Heavenly Deities' bodies were unable to match his in toughness. Furthermore, a lot of formation arrays and barriers were placed within his body to increase his speed. One could easily imagine how fast Uncle Fu was.

At the same time... Uncle Fu was a great expert in the arts of formation arrays and barriers!

Having followed Chehou Yuan for all those years, Uncle Fu had been researching the 'Array Path,' the entire time. The nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' it was likely that Uncle Fu would be able to remember them word for word with his eyes closed.

It was so much so, that with the comprehension that Uncle Fu had toward the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' Uncle Fu had actually written a set of 'Array Path's Comprehensions.' He had written a total of over ten thousand scrolls. Merely, those Golden Scrolls were placed within Uncle Fu's personal Storage Divine Artifact.

Furthermore, because Uncle Fu did not possess a soul, he was unable to comprehend out a stage. This caused... Uncle Fu to struggle in the first level of the 'Array Path' the entire time.

Back then, when Chehou Yuan decided to relearn the 'Array Path,' he spent a billion years researching the first level.

However, what about Uncle Fu? He had followed Chehou Yuan for all these years and had been researching the first level of the Array Path the entire time. The amount of time he spent on it was so long that it was unknown how many billions of years it had been.

The current Qin Yu knew that Uncle Fu was a master in the arts of

formation arrays and barriers. However, the actual strength of Uncle Fu's formation arrays and barriers, he had still yet to know about them.

Without truly researching the nine hundred scrolls of the 'Array Path,' it was impossible for Qin Yu to know of Uncle Fu's true strength in the field of formation arrays and barriers.

Chapter 60: The Bewitching God Temple's House Pets

Nine Amplifications Sect. In an elegant and isolated palace. This palace was a residence that only the Mystic Emperor could live in.

Ever since the Qin Clan moved to the Blazing Sun Galaxy's Virtue Residence Star, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi spent the majority of her time living in the Nine Amplifications Sect. This had caused the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master to become extremely cautious and solemn every single day.

The Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master walked into the palace respectfully.

"Your Majesty, Qin Yu has returned." Said the Nine Amplification Sect's Sect Master respectfully as he bowed. He didn't dare to raise his head to look at Xuan Xi at all.

Xuan Xi wore a moon-white colored gown. Her long hair trailed over her shoulders all the way down to her buttocks.

"He's finally returned after leaving for over a dozen years?" Xuan Xi had a shallow smile on her face. "Good, you can return."

"Yes, Your Majesty." The Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master withdrew while bowing.

Only after he left the palace did the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master heave a sigh of relief. He thought to himself. "Back then, when Emperor Yu died, not only did Her Majesty not go and avenge him, she instead treated the Qin Clan so well. And now, she is so concerned about the movement of the Qin Clan. What exactly is she planning?"

Even the trusted aide of the Mystic Emperor, the Nine Amplifications Sect's Sect Master, does not know what the Mystic Emperor is planning to do.

The Mystic Emperor had made a lot of people become part of the Qin

Clan. She even had one of her disciples become the wife of Feng Yuzi. Not long ago, another female subordinate of hers became the wife of the Qin Clan's genius, Qin Nan. And Qin Nan was Qin Feng's grandson.

And because of that, the Mystic Emperor managed to obtain a lot of the secret information about the Qin Clan. For example, Qin Yu had said that he'd be likely going to undergo the Divine Tribulation in several hundred years. (The Qin Yu from back then didn't know when he was going to undergo the Divine Tribulation. He merely managed to guess the timing based on the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation.)

Inside the palace.

The Mystic Emperor was sitting in front of the dressing table. Her gaze was misty.

"Brother Feng Yu, did you know? That Qin Yu was said to be going to undergo his Divine Tribulation in several hundred years... your vengeance, I do not have to wait too long anymore. In several hundred years, I'll be able to attain your revenge."

The Mystic Emperor's voice was extremely soft and gentle. "Brother Feng Yu, after all these years, I have also become the Immortal Realm's Mystic Emperor. However, my happiest days were still the time when you were Emperor Yu and I, Mystic Emperor, and fighting against each other. Unfortunately, you've died...."

The Mystic Emperor was someone with ambition and the desire for power. She loved being high above, controlling others, telling others what to do.

"Divine Realm, it is an even vaster battlefield. If you want to become a big shot there, it is much more difficult than becoming a big shot in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. And, before I ascend to the Divine Realm, I will definitely avenge you."

The Mystic Emperor stood up. She walked to the palace's gate. She raised her head up and looked to the boundless space.

"Qin Yu, it was your subordinate that killed Brother Feng Yu. This time

around, I must let you know what being too late for regrets means, what it means to die deranged." A ruthless light shined through the Xuan Xi's eyes. "Qin Yu, I shall let you despair and die in a state of absolute despair!"

And at this moment, the temperature in the surrounding of the palace started to suddenly and violently drop.

Inside the Qin Palace. Within a courtyard manor. Only Qin Yu, Qin De and Qin Feng were present.

Originally, Qin Yu had said that he'd be leaving for only several years. However, he had instead been gone for over a dozen years. Qin Yu also didn't expect for the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to be so hard to refine. It was also only through the help of his Stellar Space's flour paste energy that he managed to only spend a bit over a dozen years refining it.

The father and sons were chatting.

"What? You only have around ninety years before your Divine Tribulation comes?" Qin De and Qin Feng heard Qin Yu's words and was unable to refrain their shock. The date of Qin Yu's Divine Tribulation was truly too soon.

Qin Yu nodded and said. "That's right. There is nothing I can do about my Divine Tribulation coming so soon."

"Royal Father, big brother, it will be very difficult for the two of you to become level nine Immortal Emperors and then successfully pass the Divine Tribulation. Even if you manage to succeed, it would still take a very very long time." Qin Yu felt a bit pained in his heart.

Just by looking at how many Emperor level experts there were in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, one could tell how hard it was to become a level nine Immortal Emperor.

In the entire Qin Clan, other than Qin Yu, it was extremely hard for them to obtain another level nine Immortal Emperor.

"Yu'er, that is our blessing." Qin De patted Qin Yu's shoulder and said in a comforting tone. "Do not feel sad for us. The Divine Realm is

definitely even more dangerous than the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. At the very least, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, we are still able to live our lives peacefully without any dangers."

Qin Feng said vigorously. "Qin Yu, in the boundless Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the population number is in the billions. Perhaps, for you, the arena is too small. However, for us, it is already large enough."

Qin Yu quickly left behind his feeling of pain.

To have his family members live in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, that too is a sort of blessing and happiness.

Divine Realm... Qin Yu was unable to even guarantee his own safety there, how would he be able to safeguard his family?

However, once he ascends... how many years later would he be able to meet his family again?

A hundred thousand years? A million years? A hundred million years?

Even Qin Yu himself had no certainty on the amount of time it'll take.

Qin Yu clenched his fists. His brows started to crease. With a flip of his hand, he took out a scroll-like item. "Royal Father, big brother, this item is called the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas."

Qin De and Qin Feng have heard about the renowned Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas before. However, they were confused as to why Qin Yu took it out.

With an intention of Qin Yu's mind, Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu appeared in the courtyard manor.

"Qin Yu, you..." The three of them, including the cold and detached Ao Wuxu all looked to Qin Yu with an astonished expression.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "Don't doubt it. That's right, I have already removed the soul bindings on you three. From today on, all three of you shall have your liberty back. Wherever you want to go, no one will try and stop you."

Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu all stared at Qin Yu.

“Royal Father, you shall take charge of the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. As for that Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, big brother shall be in charge of that. Big brother, bind the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. From today on, you shall be the new master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. All of the Spiritual Beasts within it shall be under your control.” Qin Yu handed over the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas to his big brother.

Qin Feng looked to the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas before him. He then looked to Qin Yu. He was momentarily stunned.

Qin De was instead the first one to wake back up. He hurriedly said. “Yu’er, this Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas is a precious item. Why is it that you don’t want it?”

“I don’t need it anymore. The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas only possesses three different spaces for Spiritual Beasts. The highest among them is merely Emperor level. It would amount to no use in the Divine Realm. However, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, it is extremely useful.” Explained Qin Yu.

Qin Yu had also originally considered the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas to be important. However, he later came to find out from Uncle Fu that... the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, in the Divine Realm, was merely a type of amusement Divine Artifact. Otherwise, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then would also not be able to obtain it so easily.

The Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas had a total of three layers of spaces. It was able to absorb three different levels of Demon Beasts. However, the strongest Demon Beast that it could place within it was merely a level nine Demon Emperor.

In the Divine Realm, a level nine Demon Emperor would be merely a house pet’s level.

This Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, it was merely a cage to house pets and animals. Of course, those Spiritual Beasts that are captured, as long as their master do not remove the soul binding, even if they reach the Heavenly Deity stage, they would still be controlled.

However, to imprison a Demon Emperor level Demon Beast and then

cultivate it to the Heavenly Deity level, so that one could use it later on, was much harder than hiring ten Heavenly Deities.

Thus, the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was something that was merely relatively powerful in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

"Qin Yu, I do not have much interest for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Allow me to return to the Jiang Lan's Realm to continue training. When you reach the Divine Realm, you can just casually bring me with you into the Divine Realm." Said Wu Lan with a smile.

Ever since seeing the 'Jiang Lan's Realm,' Wu Lan has never thought of not going back to the Divine Realm. That was because Wu Lan knew how important it was to possess a powerful backer in the Divine Realm.

"I also do not have any interest for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Ye Qu's loud voice sounded. Ao Wuxu looked at Qin Yu coldly. His intention was obvious – he was also not interested toward the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Qin Yu instead shook his head and said. "Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu, I will be undergoing my Divine Tribulation in ninety years. Although the two of you are level nine Demon Emperors, your Divine Tribulation should be much later than mine."

Both Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu were stunned.

Usually, when reaching level nine Demon Emperor, one would require several tens of thousand or more years till the Divine Tribulation comes.

"So soon?" Said Ao Wuxu with a frown.

"That's right, it's very short. That's why the two of you cannot ascend to the Divine Realm together with me. If the two of you think that the outside world was boring, then you can for the time being live in the Qin Palace. If you're bored, you can also accompany Hei Tong, Guo Fan and them." Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu nodded. No matter how quickly they trained, it would still be impossible for them to undergo the Divine Tribulation before Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and his two brothers taking on the Divine Tribulation together was already a bit dangerous. If Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu also wanted to take on the Divine Tribulation with Qin Yu and his brothers, then, with five people undergoing the Divine Tribulation at the same time, even Qin Yu would not have a single trace of certainty that they'll succeed. Therefore, Ao Wuxu and Ye Qu did not suggest that.

"Big brother, Royal Father, with the Qingyu Immortal Mansion and the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas at your hands, my mind is now at ease." Qin Yu smiled as he looked to his Royal Father and big brother.

Qin De and Qin Feng glanced at each other. The two of them were both emotionally moved.

"Little Yu, thank you." Said Qin Feng. Seeing the Qin Yu before him, he recalled the seven or eight year old little child from back then. That little child that soaked in the hot spring together with him. 'Is this my third brother?' Sometimes when Qin Feng thought about this, he felt as if he were dreaming.

Qin Yu waved his sleeve.

A large number of 'people' appeared in the courtyard. These 'people' all possessed very strange appearances. Some of them, although they possessed the form of humans, instead had a large tail. Some of them looked like a hairy ball. However, the vast majority of them still had the appearance of people.

"Your Lordship." Said the eighty plus people simultaneously as they bowed.

These people were extremely grateful toward Qin Yu. That was because Qin Yu freed them from the Bewitching God Temple. That's right, they are the eighty plus house pets of the Bewitching God Temple.

Qin Yu nodded. "The vast majority of you are all Emperor level. Three of you are King level. You all came from different cosmic spaces. And from today on, I wish that you all promise me one thing."

"Please speak, Your Lordship." Said those eighty plus people

simultaneously.

"Before you ascend to the Divine Realm, you shall all be considered Consecrated of my Qin Clan. You are to protect my Qin Clan. However, because I am unknown about your temperaments, I will have you all directly enter into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. I will make my big brother swear to release your soul bindings after you pass your Divine Tribulations." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

As Qin Yu was speaking, he was emitting a mighty aura.

No matter what, Qin Yu did not wished to gamble with his clan's lifeline. Thus, having these eighty plus people enter into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was the safest method.

These eighty plus people were unable to help from feeling a bit hesitant. They looked at Qin Feng.

"I, Qin Feng, swear that all the Spiritual Beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, once any of them manage to pass the Divine Tribulation, will immediately have their soul bindings removed. If I were to go against this oath of mine, then I shall be struck by the Divine Lightnings till my soul scatters." Said Qin Feng straightforwardly.

Hearing Qin Feng's oath, those eighty plus people immediately loosened up. Since there was nothing for them to do before they ascend to the Divine Realm anyways, so what if they needed to protect the Qin Clan? After all, it was Qin Yu who gave them back their freedom.

Once they recalled the cages that they were in, where they were unable to leave that cage at all, they started to feel a burst of uneasiness.

Having finished all the arrangements, Qin Yu felt a lot more at ease.

These eighty plus people, each and every one of them were extremely special in the cosmic space that they came from. Otherwise, they would not have been taken as pets by Chehou Yuan. These eighty plus people, each and every one of them possessed miraculous abilities. Some of them were even more abnormal and powerful than Super Divine Beasts.

For example Wu Lan. Back then, Wu Lan was also one of them.

Just like this, Qin Yu ended up passing his tranquil days in the Qin Palace. Because of the fact that there weren't many things for him to take care of in the Dark Star Realm, Qin Yu merely sent a transmission to them saying that he would have to train. Thus, no one came to bother him.

Days like this lasted for fifty entire years. This time around, the Qin Clan held a feast. Of course, they also invited some people from the outside. The Qin Clan was a location that only the people of the Qin Clan were allowed to enter. Usually, when they held banquets, it would be held on a palace on the waist of the mountain.

At this moment, a large number of people were gathered in this palace. An overwhelming majority of the Qin clansmen were present. Furthermore, even the Mystic Emperor had come. That was because the Mystic Emperor was Feng Yuzi's wife's master.

The main hall was extremely lively. A large number of people were gathered here. Qin Yu, Qin Feng, Hei Yu and his family, Qin De, Feng Yuzi and the rest of the people were all present. Before the banquet even started, the large number of people gathered here had already started chatting with each other.

"Little Yu." Feng Yuzi and a red clothed beautiful woman walked in.

"Uncle Feng, Aunt Feng." Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Regarding Feng Yuzi, Qin Yu had a slight headache. That was because he suspected that the Mystic Emperor had some sort of plot. Thus, Qin Yu was suspicious of the Mystic Emperor's disciple, Uncle Feng's wife, Lian Yu.

"Brother Qin Yu, I've heard that you'll be undergoing your Divine Tribulation in about forty years?" A gentle and soft voice sounded. With a smile on her face, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi walked over.

Seeing Xuan Xi, Qin Yu was slightly startled.

There are not many people in the Qin Clan that knew that he would be ascending in about forty years. How did this Mystic Emperor know about

it? Could it be from... Uncle Feng's wife?

Qin Yu immediately smiled and nodded. "Xuan Xi, do you by any chance know when your Divine Tribulation would come?"

"Oh, mine's still going to take a while." Said Xuan Xi while smiling.

"Big brother." Hou Fei's voice sounded from behind. Qin Yu smiled. "Xuan Xi, go and chat with the others first. I must take my leave." Qin Yu turned around and immediately proceeded toward Hou Fei.

Seeing Qin Yu's back view, Xuan Xi had a slight smile on her face. She was thinking. 'Forty years, you are still able to live for forty more years. Your Qin Clan will only be able to survive for another forty years."

Chapter 61: Undergoing the Divine Tribulation Together

Time flows. In a blink of an eye, forty years had passed.

On a desolate planet not far away from the Virtue Residence Star. The planet was blazing hot. Even the ground had split open from the heat. However, at this moment, over a hundred people were gathered on this planet.

There was a smile on the face of each and every one gathered here. They were chatting with one another with excitement. The blazing hot temperature did not affect them in the slightest.

“Royal Father, this time, Little Yu is going to undergo the Divine Tribulation together with Hou Fei and Hei Yu. Isn’t this reckless?” Qin Feng was currently together with Qin De. Even now, Qin Feng still felt a bit nervous about Qin Yu’s Divine Tribulation.

Qin De lightly smiled and said. “I am quite confident that Yu’er would not recklessly attempt something beyond his ability, for him to dare do such a thing, he must definitely possess absolute confidence.”

“Qin De, you’ve given birth to a very good son.” A clear voice sounded from the side. Xuan Xi who wore a jade green colored gauze jacket walked in.

“Eh?” Qin De and Qin Feng were both puzzled. Over all these years, they had met the Mystic Emperor no less than a hundred times. In all those occasions, she would usually wear pink, purple or white. It was the first time they had ever seen her wear a jade green colored gauze jacket.

Qin De smiled and asked. “Your Majesty Mystic Emperor, this outfit of yours today, we have never seen you wear it before.”

Wearing a jade green colored jacket yet still possessing the posture of a woman.

“I’ve worn this before. Merely, it’s been a very long time since I last

wore them. Qin De, Brother Qin Yu actually dares to take on the Divine Tribulation with two other people at the same time, this is something that has never happened before in the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Said Xuan Xi with a smile.

Qin De shook his head and said with a sigh. "Yu'er insisted on doing that. Even my persuasion was useless."

"Brother Qin, you don't have to worry for Little Yu." Feng Yuzi and his wife Lian Yu also walked in together.

Xuan Xi suddenly frowned as she glanced at the eighty plus people in the distance. She grew puzzled. "Who exactly are those eighty plus people? How is it possible for there to be over eighty Emperor level experts? Furthermore, I am practically unable to recognize their true forms at all!"

Those eighty plus people were precisely the eighty plus Demon Beasts that originated from all different cosmic spaces and were saved by Qin Yu before.

Actually, ever since these eighty plus people willingly became Spiritual Beasts of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, they had never once entered the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. That was because it was too hard to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Thus, they remained out here, living with the Qin Clan.

It was the same principle as how Immortal Emperor Ni Yang managed to have Ye Qu and Wu Lan be outside of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas after his death.

"Brother Qin, these eighty plus people, it seems that I have never met them before?" Asked Xuan Xi in confusion.

Qin Feng instead replied. "Your Majesty Xuan Xi, they are the Consecrated Guardians of our Qin Clan. They usually live within the Qin Palace. It is also extremely normal for Your Majesty Xuan Xi to not have seen them before."

The Qin Palace, previously known as the Qingyu Immortal Mansion,

was indeed a place that the Mystic Emperor had never once been to.

"So that's how it is." Xuan Xi smiled as she nodded. However, she was thinking in her heart: "Who would've thought that the Qin Clan actually possessed this group of experts. Just by comparing the number of Emperor level experts that they have, they actually are on par with me."

"The first step of my plan for revenge was killing Qin De to create chaos in Qin Yu's mindset so that he would be invaded by Heart's Devil and shattered into pieces by the Divine Lighting during the Third Great Divine Tribulation. Although these eighty plus Consecrated possess decent strength, if I were to approach Qin De, these people would still be too weak to obstruct me."

Xuan Xi already had a plan for her revenge.

Her plan for revenge against Qin Yu was composed of two steps.

Back then, when Xuan Xi first discovered the Qin clan, Xuan Xi had originally wanted to directly kill the entire Qin clan. However, she later realized that if she were to kill the entire Qin clan, she'd only anger Qin Yu greatly and make him come to kill her to vent his anger. This would then allow him to not longer have to worry about his relatives, restricting him from his bindings. His cultivation speed would only become even faster. He might even be able to attain even greater accomplishments.

The target of her vengeance was Qin Yu. Xuan Xi did not want Qin Yu to attain even greater accomplishments.

Therefore, she came up with this plan.

"Your strength is indeed powerful. Actually, it is frighteningly powerful!" Xuan Xi stared at Qin Yu who was currently silently training at afar. Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all sitting in a cross-legged position, waiting for the arrival of the Divine Tribulation.

"However, Qin Yu, you are too arrogant. With three people undergoing the Divine Tribulation together, the Divine Tribulation's power won't just triple. Instead, it'll be increased eight to nine fold, or even more! I do not believe that once you become inflicted with the Heart's Devil, you'll still

be able to defend against the Third Great Divine Tribulation with over ten times the original power!"

Xuan Xi's heart was boiling with hatred. However, she still displayed a tranquil expression on her face.

If the Heart's Devil manages to successfully infiltrate one's body, it'd be an extremely frightening thing. If Qin Yu were to be infiltrated by the Heart's Devil, then without any awareness left, he might still be able to keep his life with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. However, if Hou Fei and Hei Yu were to lose Qin Yu's assistance, then it'd be extremely dangerous and hard for them to be able to remain alive.

"To have you witness the death of your Royal Father at the time of your Divine Tribulation, I do not believe that your state of mind will not be shaken up!" Xuan Xi smiled grimly. "Once your state of mind is shaken, the Heart's Devil will enter your body and your death will be guaranteed."

This was what Xuan Xi had determined to be the only possible plan that might be able to succeed.

She was unable to think of a better plan.

"It's him!" Xuan Xi's pupils suddenly shrunk back. She noticed a person.

Xuan Xi was forever unable to forget about the man who had killed her husband, Emperor Yu, with a single fist strike. And at this moment, that dark and thin man was with two other men. Xuan Xi was able to sense extremely powerful auras radiating from these three people.

"Three level nine Demon Emperors!" Xuan Xi's heart was suddenly jolted.

Standing at a location not far from Xuan Xi was Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuming. The three of them had also came to watch Qin Yu's Divine Tribulation. Not long ago, Wu Lan had finally become a level nine Demon Emperor after training in the second layer space of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Humph, three level nine Demon Emperors are still unable to affect my plan. Even if they were closer to Qin De, Ii reckon that when I attack to kill him, they will still not be able to stop me in time!"

Xuan Xi was extremely confident.

She possessed a Divine Armor. Furthermore, killing Qin De required only a single strike of hers! If she were to stand beside Qin De and suddenly attack him, then even if Qin Yu weren't about to undergo his Divine Tribulation, he would likely still not be able to react in time. It was practically impossible for him to be able to instantly appear between them and block her attack.

"Master, the Divine Tribulation is about to descend. Come over and watch with us." The beautiful married woman Lian Yu said respectfully.

Xuan Xi lightly smiled and said. "Sure." As she said that, she walked over to Qin De.

At this moment, the people who came to watch Qin Yu's Divine Tribulation were separated into three major groups.

The first group of people were the frontmost ones. They consisted of Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and his wife, Qin Feng's daughter, Qin Feng's grandson Qin Nan... and other Qin clansmen of relatively high position. Of course, this also included Xuan Xi who stood beside Qin De and Feng Yuzi.

The second group was the rest of the Qin clansmen. They were mostly from the younger generations. This group of people stood behind Qin De and them.

The third group was the eighty plus Consecrated. Ye Qu, Wu Lan and Ao Wuxu were also located at the edge of the location where this group of people was at.

Xuan Xi and Qin De were standing beside each other. The two of them were even chatting and laughing.

"Qin De, there is no need for you to worry about Brother Qin Yu. I believe that he will definitely be able to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation." Said Xuan Xi to Qin De with a smile on her face. Qin De slightly nodded and said. "Thank you Your Majesty Mystic Emperor for your kind words."

And at this moment...

"Rumble~~~" A seemingly unlimited number of black clouds started to roll about. The sky above the entire uninhabited planet was covered with a layer of unceasingly thundering and surging black clouds. Lightning was also rolling about within the black clouds.

"Zzk zzk~~~"

Qin Yu and his brothers were sitting there in a cross legged position, suddenly, the space within a circumference of ten meters around them had become completely distorted.

"Big brother, it's about to begin." Hou Fei was the first to open his eyes.

Hei Yu also opened his eyes and raised his head and looked towards the sky. Qin Yu was the last one to open his eyes. With a slight smile on his face, Qin Yu looked at the raging black clouds that covered the sky. "For the three of us to undergo the Divine Tribulation together, It shall be interesting to see exactly how powerful this Divine Tribulation will be."

Almost simultaneously, the three brothers stood up. Like steel rods, they stood straightly. The gowns that they wore were fluttering with the wind.

"Boom!" Following a lightning strike, immediately, tens of millions of electric snakes started to simultaneously bombard the distorted region of a ten mile circumference. Qin Yu and his brothers were faced with a multifarious number of lightning bolts. However, they were still standing with their hands behind their back. They were still looking to the sky. They did not seem to care for the lightning bolts in the slightest.

At the current moment, the genius of the Qin Clan, Qin Feng's grandson Qin Nan, was unable to take his eyes off the scene unfolding before him. His mouth was slightly opened. Softly, he was gasping.

The figures of Qin Yu and his brothers were like those of gods in his heart.

"There will definitely be a day that I will become like them!" Thought Qin Nan.

Not only Qin Nan, the rest of the Qin Clan, including even those Consecrated, upon seeing the scene before them and the bombardment of the electric snakes as far as the eye can see, covering the entire sky, could not feel anything but shock from this scene.

"For there to be tens of millions of electric snakes surging before the Divine Tribulation even descends, this is something unprecedented." Said Xuan Xi with a seemingly concerned tone. "The Divine Tribulation this time is definitely going to be extremely powerful."

Qin De, Qin Feng and the rest of the people around her had also started to worry.

Xuan Xi's Immortal Awareness was able to clearly see the worried expression on Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest. She started laughing in her heart. "Oh Qin Yu, merely by looking at the tens of millions of electric snakes before the descension of the Divine Tribulation, one can tell the power of this Divine Tribulation. Originally, I didn't have absolute certainty as to whether the plan would work. However, it would seem now that... even the heavens are helping me. No one asked you to have three people undergoing the Divine Tribulation together. To create sin for yourself, you'll just end up dying!"

Among the boundless number of rolling black clouds, a drop of blood seemed to suddenly appear from within it. The amount of blood started to gather. A crimson colored enormous blood cloud appeared from within the black clouds. That blood cloud was at the very least ten thousand miles in circumference.

"Huff, huff..."

Heavy breathing started to be heard. Those Qin clansmen who were standing far away watching the Divine Tribulation, merely because of the oppressive might of the Tribulation Clouds, started to feel their souls being constrained.

Following a flickering of lights, the Consecrated of the Qin clan, Wu Lan as well as the Mystic Emperor and the rest all moved to set up an immense barrier protecting the surroundings of everyone.

“An unprecedented Divine Tribulation.” Xuan Xi’s eyes shined.

Like a sea of blood, the ten thousand mile blood cloud was spinning. Within the blood cloud, a millstone of about ten mile circumference slowly started to appear. Dark blue lightning bolts were flowing in the middle of the millstone.

“Eighty one lightning bolts!” Qin Yu who had his head raised up looking at the sky slightly frowned.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, even during the Cyan Emperor and the Gold Punishment Lord Xing Yuan’s First Great Divine Tribulation, there were merely nine dark blue colored lightning bolts. However, the First Great Divine Tribulation of us three instead has eighty one. This amount of power was not only nine times larger, for the quality to become nine times of what it was, and after being amplified in power by the ancient array, its might would be over a dozen times stronger, or even stronger than that.” Qin Yu’s expression had turned somewhat serious.

It would appear that he had still been a bit careless. The amount of power increase when undergoing the Divine Tribulation with three people together was truly too frightening.

“Big brother, leave the First Great Divine Tribulation to me.” Laughed Hou Fei with a gaga noise. “I just recently managed to master the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, I’ll use this to try it out.”

Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Fei Fei, this First Great Divine Tribulation’s ancient array is composed of eighty one dark blue colored lighting bolts and possesses an extremely powerful amount of power. Even if you manage to block it, you’d likely also sustain injuries.”

“I’ll take it on together with Monkey.” Said Hou Fei who was clothed completely in white. His voice was still cold like before. “As Monkey will be using the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, I shall be using the Heaven Startling Single Spear Strike. That should be enough to block the lightning bolts.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“Rumble~~~~”

The ancient formation array millstone, created by the eighty one dark blue colored lightning bolts, slowly descended from the sky. That ten mile circumference millstone just happened to be the same size as the region that Qin Yu and his brothers were undergoing the Divine Tribulation at.

As the millstone started to slowly descend, the Divine Tribulation’s region also started to vibrate.

“Woosh!” “Woosh!”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu, like flying arrows, both rushed into the sky and shot towards that ancient formation array millstone.

The bystanders, the Qin clansmen, the Mystic Emperor and those eighty plus Consecrated were all carefully watching the scene before them. Suddenly, an enormous stick silhouette and a soaring spear silhouette appeared.

“Bang!” “Bang!”

These two enormous noises sounded following the appearance of the enormous stick silhouette and soaring spear silhouette.

And at the same time...

The enormous spear and stick silhouette pierced through that ancient formation array millstone. That millstone with a circumference of ten miles started to collapse and fall apart. The eighty one dark blue colored lightning bolts were released from their binding and started flying in all directions.

Without the amplification from the ancient formation array, the mere dark blue colored lightning bolts were unable to harm Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Big brother.” With a woosh, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had appeared beside Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled as he nodded. “Not bad.”

Hou Fei raised his head and looked to the blood cloud of ten thousand

miles circumference. “However, that ancient formation array millstone from earlier was truly huge and powerful. Even with Mixed Hair Bird and I joining hands, I was still able to sense that frightening quaking energy.”

“I’ll take on the Second Great Divine Tribulation.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu did not say anything. It was because they knew of Qin Yu’s astonishing strength. The Second Great Divine Tribulation was the ‘Divine Flame Tribulation.’ Against the Divine Flame Tribulation, Qin Yu actually held absolute certainty.

That was because Qin Yu possessed the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Refining Flame Wristband. Using the Refining Flame Wristband, he was able to easily absorb the Divine Flames. However, Qin Yu knew that some of the experts in the Divine Realm were capable of checking his Divine Tribulation in the Divine Realm. Thus, it was better for him to not use the Refining Flame Wristband.

It’s enough for him to just use the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.’

“Zzk zzk~~” The ten thousand miles circumference blood cloud separated into an inner and outer section. The two sections started to rotate in reverse directions. Traces of black flames appeared within the intersections of the two sections. The amount of Black Divine Flames birthed by the enormous blood cloud was extremely astonishing.

The Black Divine Flames gathered together and formed a...

Black fireball!

That’s right, it was a black fireball. This black fireball was around a thousand meters in diameter. At this moment, the entire black fireball came smashing downward with a lightning like speed. As for Qin Yu, he merely had his head raised. A smile was on his face.

Chapter 62: The Final Move

With a diameter of a thousand meters, the enormous black fireball was tyrannically smashing downwards. When it arrived at Qin Yu and his brothers' heads' height, it appeared to have covered the entire world. The sound of a shockwave was heard.

"Zzzk zzk~~~" This Black Divine Flame fireball of a thousand meters diameter had actually covered Qin Yu and his brothers completely. At the same time, it was burning unceasingly.

Had only one person been undergoing the Divine Tribulation by himself, then the Divine Flames would not have been so extreme and would only burn for a short period of time before dissipating. However, this gigantic Black Divine Flame fireball was continuously burning in unbroken succession.

Purgatory!

At this moment, the Divine Tribulation region was like a purgatory. The Black Divine Flames were frantically burning. However, regardless of how frantically the Black Divine Flames were burning, Qin Yu and his brothers were not harmed in the slightest.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing behind Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he had his arms spread wide open.

A golden membrane of light had covered an area of roughly three meters, with Qin Yu as the center. Like a semicircle, that membrane of light continued to protect Qin Yu and his brothers. Regardless of how hard the Black Flames burned, they were unable to enter the golden membrane of light in the slightest.

Seeing Qin Yu with his arms spread open maintaining the membrane of light, everyone present felt a burst of oppressiveness.

"So powerful." Xuan Xi's expression changed. "Qin Yu, you're far stronger than I had imagined."

During every single Divine Tribulation in the past, the Second Great

Divine Tribulation's Divine Flames would usually last for an extremely short period of time. However, the Black Flames for Qin Yu and his brothers' Divine Tribulation instead lasted for nearly twenty breaths. Being burned by such raging Divine Flames for such a long period of time, it was likely that even a High Quality Divine Artifact would melt under such flames.

"Huff..." Magically, those purgatory-like Black Divine Flames, that had covered the entire area, suddenly turned to nothingness and disappeared.

The Second Great Divine Tribulation had been passed.

"Grandfather, third grandfather is so powerful." Qin Nan stood beside Qin Feng. However, his eyes were fixed upon Qin Yu. His gaze displayed his marveled expression. He was marveled by the astonishing strength that Qin Yu had displayed. Truly, it was too astonishing.

Qin Feng also nodded. His gaze was also filled with excitement.

His own third brother, the Little Yu from back then, had already turned into such an amazing person.

The large number of Qin clansmen, all of them possessed gazes filled with pride. At the same time, they were chatting with one another via Voice Transmission gasping of their admiration for Qin Yu. However, a person standing beside Qin De instead had a slightly unsightly expression.

"Qin Yu, you are even stronger than I had imagined." Seeing Qin Yu, Xuan Xi's eyes were shrinking back unceasingly. "If I weren't going to attack now, then it might really be possible for you to pass the Third Great Divine Tribulation."

Xuan Xi glanced at the three distant level nine Demon Emperors with the corner of her eyes.

She didn't dare to inspect them with her Immortal Awareness at all because she feared that she might be discovered by the three of them. At this moment, on the site of the Divine Tribulation's observation, the only people who caused her fear were these three. As for those eighty plus

Consecrated, all of them possessed strength weaker than her. It was simply impossible for them to stop her.

"They are more than a hundred meters from me. If I were to suddenly strike and kill Qin De, it would simply be impossible for them to block me." Xuan Xi glanced at Qin De who stood three to four meters away from her.

Three to four meters, with the attack speed that Xuan Xi possessed, if she were to attack Qin De, those three level nine Demon Emperors definitely wouldn't be able to react in time.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the Heart's Devils of this Third Great Divine Tribulation are extremely powerful. Furthermore, with the three of us undergoing the Divine Tribulation together, I reckon that those Heart's Devils' strength would increase by a lot. The two of you do not possess high level souls, I will take the initiative and attack those Heart's Devils and exterminate all of them completely. As for the Divine Lightning, I am also confident that I can annihilate that too. The two of you merely need to watch me."

At this moment, Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

"Sigh, I truly feel wronged." Said Hou Fei helplessly. "If I were to take on the Divine Tribulation by myself, I definitely would be able to show off my skills. However, after this Divine Tribulation's power increased by over a dozen times or more, I also do not dare to block this Third Great Divine Tribulation. Sigh, it's all because the Mixed Hair Bird and I want to ascend to the Divine Realm together with you, big brother. We can only let you, big brother, be in the limelight."

Hei Yu also smiled.

Hearing that, Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

He decided to block the Third Great Divine Tribulation, yet Hou Fei said that he was showing off and basking in the limelight. This Hou Fei... Qin Yu didn't know what to say,

Suddenly...

Qin Yu felt a burst of palpitation. It was a foreboding sensation.

"What happened?" Qin Yu immediately turned his gaze to the people watching the Divine Tribulation from afar. Almost simultaneously, his Divine Awareness also spread over there. The scene that he saw had caused his complexion to undergo a huge change. A heart shocking scene appeared before him.

Xuan Xi's hand took the form of a claw and was rushing toward Qin De's chest. Qin De's eyes were filled with horror.

With Qin De's strength, it was simply impossible for him to react in time.

As for Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest of them, they had not even notice that this was happening. The Qin clansmen behind them also had not noticed this lightning like claw strike. All of their concentration was fixed on Qin Yu who was undergoing his Divine Tribulation.

Amongst Wu Lan, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu, only Wu Lan seemed to have sensed something and looked toward Xuan Xi. His gaze displayed an expression of overwhelming shock. It was too late for him to react in time.

"Royal Father!" Qin Yu's complexion had instantly turned deathly pale.

Xuan Xi and Qin De were too close to each other. For her to attack all of a sudden, even if a one's speed were ten times as fast as hers, they would still be unable to react in time.

"Haha... Qin De, if you want to blame anyone for your death, then blame your son. But you also don't have to worry. Your son will immediately follow after you, his soul shall also be scattered!" Xuan Xi's grim voice sounded in Qin De's mind. At the same time, her right hand that had turned into a claw had already penetrated into Qin De's chest.

At this moment, Xuan Xi had grew excited. She had even started to recall the scene of Wu Lan killing Emperor Yu with a single fist strike.

However...

“My master has ordered that no one shall be allowed to harm his relatives.” An amiable and mellow voice sounded. A benign-faced old man appeared beside Qin De. He had caught Xuan Xi’s claw fist with his hand. At the same time, he had also covered Qin De with his body.

Regardless of how hard Xuan Xi tried, her right hand was unable to pierce into Qin De’s chest.

“Im-impossible..you,you...” Seeing the old man standing before her, Xuan Xi’s complexion had turned pale like white paper. She did not believe at all that there was anyone capable of reacting in such an instant and also be able to instantly appear beside Qin De.

Faced with the old man before her, Xuan Xi felt a type of pressure. The aura that the old man before her emitted was too frightening.

That was the aura of Heavenly Divine Energy.

Only when he saw this scene did Qin Yu let out a sigh of relief. His heart was relaxed. “Uncle Fu, thank you!” Qin Yu can’t help but remember the scene of the time when he just came back with Uncle Fu.

When Qin Yu first took over the Bewitching God Temple and returned to the Blazing Sun Galaxy’s Virtue Residence Star with Uncle Fu, the two of them had a series of exchanges.

“Uncle Fu, I suspect that Mystic Emperor has a malicious plot. I wish that you protect my relatives. Do you think you can do that?” Asked Qin Yu to Uncle Fu.

Uncle Fu nodded and said. “Master, I am the former housekeeper of the old master, the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan. Regardless of whether it’s my speed of my body’s toughness, they both surpass that of a High Level Heavenly Deity. Even if I cannot comprehend the laws of nature, my strength is still comparable to a Low Level Heavenly Deity. I am still certain that I can protect master’s relatives.

“Uncle Fu, since you don’t have a soul, you shouldn’t be able to use Divine Awareness to observe the movements of others, so how do you fight?” Qin Yu asked.

Uncle Fu said confidently. “Master, on my puppet body, there are numerous formation arrays and barrier attachments. Among them is a ‘One Aura Amplification Array.’ Based on how much energy I supply the One Aura Amplification Array with, the range of its detection increases accordingly. As long as they’re within the range of the One Aura Amplification Array, I am able to sense any movements. Furthermore, with my speed... even if they’re ten thousand miles away, I will still be able to instantly appear beside them!”

Uncle Fu who possessed the One Aura Amplification Array was, in terms of close combat, even superior to ordinary Heavenly Deities. For experts at the Heavenly Deity level, they are only able to outmatch Uncle Fu through their comprehension of the spatial laws.

However, Uncle Fu’s body was too powerful, his strength was too powerful and his speed was too fast. Even if they were to bind Uncle Fu through using spatial laws, if Low Level Heavenly Deities were to encounter Uncle Fu, they would only be able to bind him and flee for their lives. Only those at the Mid Level Heavenly Deity level or above could actually damage Uncle Fu.

“Uncle Fu, from today till the date of my ascension, the safety of my Royal Father, big brother and everyone else is in your hands.” Said Qin Yu solemnly.

“Yes, master. I will definitely not allow anyone to harm master’s relatives.” Said Uncle Fu respectfully.

The number of people watching the Divine Tribulation was only in an area roughly several hundred meters large. Uncle Fu’s One Aura Amplification Array had completely covered the area. All of the movements of everyone present in this area was evident to Uncle Fu.

The moment when Xuan Xi had turned her hand to the claw form, Uncle Fu had already noticed it.

With Uncle Fu’s speed that was hundreds of thousands times faster than Qin Yu’s speed, it was extremely easy for him to block Xuan Xi.

“Bang!”

When Uncle Fu captured Xuan Xi's right hand, he casually struck Xuan Xi's abdomen with a palm strike. Following a low vibration noise, Xuan Xi's body had instantly turned into fine powder.

"Pfff, so powerful. I had immediately left my body with my Nascent Soul the moment he caught me. But who would've expect that even with my Nascent Soul out of my body, a single palm strike to my body would cause my Nascent Soul to be seriously injured." Xuan Xi was shocked.

When Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul had left her body, she rushed toward the area of the Divine Tribulation with an astonishing speed.

"Not good." Uncle Fu's expression changed.

Xuan Xi was a level nine Immortal Emperor. Once she entered the area of the Divine Tribulation, the Tribulation Cloud would also send down her Divine Tribulation. This would cause the three-man Divine Tribulation to become a four-man Divine Tribulation. When that happens, who knows how much stronger the Divine Tribulation's might would increase by.

With a movement of his foot.

Uncle Fu's speed was fast to a peak level. Like teleporting, he had arrived beside Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul. Uncle Fu wanted to kill Xuan Xi before her Nascent Soul reached the Divine Tribulation's area.

"Ahhh~~~"

Instantly, Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul gave off a dazzling brilliance. It was dazzling like the sun. Her speed instantly increased by several ten folds. She managed to escape Uncle Fu's capture. Uncle Fu was prepared to go forward and enter into the Divine Tribulation Area to kill Xuan Xi.

"Uncle Fu, do not come in. If you enter the Divine Tribulation Area, the people from the Divine Realm would definitely discover it." Qin Yu's voice sounded in Uncle Fu's mind.

Uncle Fu's movement immediately stopped.

Although Qin Yu did not know much about people from the Divine

Realm observing the Divine Tribulations, Uncle Fu had heard about it before... He knew that those people from the Divine Realm were only able to see the scenario within the Divine Tribulation Area.

If those people from the Divine Realm were to discover that a puppet like him had appeared in the Divine Tribulation Area, then the consequences that, that would bring... Uncle Fu felt a sense of palpitation just thinking about it.

"Huff!"

Xuan Xi's Nascent Soul released a large amount of energy. She instantly condensed the energy into a human form. However, the current Xuan Xi's entire body was radiating with shine. It was evident that she had reached the final moment of her life.

At the final moment of her life, Xuan Xi raised her head to look at the sky.

At this moment... that rolling endless number of black clouds actually once again started to give birth to a large blood cloud. The blood cloud that was originally ten thousand miles circumference had actually increased twofold. Its circumference had now reached about twenty thousand miles.

As the the Divine Tribulation area, it had increased by a small amount.

Having seen the changes in the sky, Xuan Xi's sight was shifted to Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu, can you see that? The Tribulation Clouds have managed to sense the existence of this level nine Immortal Emperor. The three-man Divine Tribulation is now a four-man Divine Tribulation." Xuan Xi's voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

As for Xuan Xi's body, the light radiating from it grew even more dazzling.

"Xuan Xi..." Qin Yu grew silent.

"Even if I have to die... I will still not let you escape my vengeance.

Brother Feng Yu's death, how could I not avenge him? The only mistake within my plan was that I did not expect for that old man to be present. I truly didn't expect that there was such an expert in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Today, my plans have failed because the heavens have wanted my death to punish me for my sins. However, Qin Yu, although I will die, you... will soon join me. Look, the unprecedented four people Divine Tribulation is about to descend. Let me see how you are going to block that!"

Following the Immortal Awareness Voice Transmission, Xuan Xi's entire body had turned into an item of extreme shine.

With Xuan Xi as the center, the surging energy was spreading all over. Finally, following an explosion, Xuan Xi had disappeared from the world. Not even a trace of her soul remained.

Silence!

All of the people that were watching the Divine Tribulation had grown silent. Qin De, Qin Feng and everyone were all feeling a burst of fear. As for Feng Yuzi, he looked coldly to Lian Zhu beside him.

"That vile and hateful Mystic Emperor, she had caused the three-man Divine Tribulation to change into a four-man one. Will third grandfather be able to block it?" Said Qin Nan worriedly in a low voice.

"He will, he most definitely will." Said Qin Feng resolutely.

"That's right, he most definitely will. Yu'er has never disappointed me before. He will only continue to surprise me." Qin De's gaze was completely fixed on Qin Yu within the Divine Tribulation Area.

As for Qin Yu, he merely looked to the location where Xuan Xi exploded. As for the aftermath of the explosion, he didn't care for it in the slightest.

"Xuan Xi, the one who forced me extremely deeply was Emperor Yu. Thus, he died. And you, you're merely his helper. The hatred between us was not great. Originally, I had wanted to spare your life as long as you did not harm my relatives. However you... you wanted to kill even my relatives. Sigh..."

Qin Yu took a long sigh.

It was probably because Xuan Xi's love for Emperor Yu was extremely deep that she had tried to do such a thing.

"Big brother, the Third Great Divine Tribulation is about to descend." Hou Fei's voice sounded.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. He slightly smiled. "Rest assured, even if it is a four people Divine Tribulation, I will still be able to block it." Qin Yu raised his head to look to the Tribulation Cloud in the sky.

Mists started to appear from the twenty thousand miles circumference crimson colored Tribulation Cloud. At the same time, black lightning was twisting and struggling within the cloud like dragons.

"These Divine Lightning Bolts are clearly more powerful than the one from the Gold Punishment Lord's Divine Tribulation. The Divine Lightning Bolts of the Cyan Emperor and the Gold Punishment Lord's Tribulations were only gray colored. However, this is black. Their Divine Lightning Bolts were thin like hair. However, these ones are like dragons...."

Golden quicksilver-like radiance started to flow around Qin Yu's body's surface. All the muscles within his body violently surged. Even the space surrounding his body started to violently tremble.

Qin Yu faced upward. His gaze was like lightning when he stared at the rolling gray mist and the dragon-like black lightning bolts.

Chapter 63: Complete Fusion

The gray mist started to permeate out from the twenty thousand miles circumference blood cloud. They continued to coalesce, the thickness of the gray mist continued to increase while the size started to become smaller and smaller. From the original twenty thousand miles, it had decreased to roughly ten miles in circumference.

However, the gray mist had now turned dreadfully dense. One could not even see through it.

"Rumble~~~"

The world was rumbling. The planet on which Qin Yu and his brothers were undergoing their Divine Tribulation was trembling. The three-man Divine Tribulation had turned into a four-man one. The might of the Divine Tribulation had increased by several times. Even the planet had become unable to resist that sort of oppressive power.

Within the gray mist were numerous water-tank sized dragons formed by Black Divine Lightning rolling about. That sort of oppressive might had caused all the Qin clansmen who were watching the Divine Tribulation from afar to tremble in their hearts.

"Yu'er." Qin De clenched his fists tightly. His finger joints had even turned pale from the excessive clenching. Traces of blood had started to flow from his fingernails. However, Qin De was still unable to take his eyes off Qin Yu within the Divine Tribulation Area.

Silence. Everyone had grown silent.

Quietness!

Everyone held their breath as they continued looking at Qin Yu and his brothers inside the Divine Tribulation Area.

The three-man Divine Tribulation had instantly increased to a four-man Divine Tribulation. The current Third Great Divine Tribulation was much much stronger than the one that Qin Yu had originally anticipated. Would Qin Yu still be able to take it on?

“Master, are you really not going to use the Divine Spear Waning Snow? Are you really planning to conceal all your treasures when taking on the four-man Divine Tribulation?” Uncle Fu mumbled in his heart.

If Qin Yu weren’t trying to conceal his strength, it would be very easy for him to take on this four people Divine Tribulation.

However, Qin Yu still remembered what Granny Yin Hua had advised him back then. Thus, what else could he do?

Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness was able to clearly discover that within the extremely thick and condensed gray mist, the numerous dragon shaped Black Divine Lightning bolts were unceasingly ramming into each other, unceasingly coming together. Originally, there were several hundred dragon shaped Divine Lightning bolts. However, following the collisions and convergence, they combined and turned into a completely new type of Divine Lightning.

Following the elapse of time, the amount of lightning continued to decrease. The several hundred dragon shaped Divine Lightning bolts, had, after a short moment of time had passed, actually transformed into four new Divine Lightning bolts.

These four Divine Lightning bolts’ appearance was like that of a sharp sword. Furthermore, these four Divine Lightning swords were flickering unceasingly. The electric sparks they gave off were even ripping apart the space unceasingly.

“So this is how it is.” When Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness clearly saw the change that appeared before him, he came to realize what had happened. “The final four Divine Lightning bolts, that were formed after the gathering of the Divine Lightnings are probably the Divine Lightning bolts for the four people that are undergoing the Divine Tribulation.”

Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s hearts were feeling heavy. The pressure brought about by that ten mile circumference thick gray mist was too immense for them.

“Big brother, let’s take it on together!” Said Hei Yu coldly. However, his voice contained within it his worries.

“Big brother, the Mystic Emperor rushed in here before her death. This Divine Tribulation ought to be different from the one that you had anticipated. Its might is too powerful. Let’s take it on together.” Hou Fei was so worried that his right hand that held the Black Stick was trembling.

Qin Yu, however, still had his head raised and was still looking at that huge lump of gray mist in the sky. He did not answer Hei Yu or Hou Fei at all.

“It’s about to descend.” Qin Yu suddenly muttered.

“Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, stand by me. Do not exceed a distance of ten feet from me.” Said Qin Yu to Hou Fei and Hei Yu with a smile. “Rest assured, I am still confident in taking on this four people Divine Tribulation.”

Seeing Qin Yu like this, Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to each other. They could only trust and listen to Qin Yu.

“Big brother, if you cannot block it, do not force yourself.” Said Hei Yu via Demon Awareness Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu looked to Hei Yu and nodded with a smile.

“The Third Great Divine Tribulation is here.” Qin Yu’s expression suddenly grew solemn. The enormous lump of gray mist that had been floating in the sky the entire time had started to fall. The speed at which this lump of gray mist fell was not very fast at all.

In about ten breaths time, this lump of gray mist had completely arrived at Qin Yu and his brother’s location.

“Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... allow me to experience your strongest strength today.” Qin Yu clenched his first. After that, he violently opened his arms. With a loud and clear voice, he shouted, “Gold Force; Rise!”

With Qin Yu as the center, a clear golden membrane of light started to expand unceasingly in all directions.

The range of the golden membrane of light was endlessly increasing.

From a radius of three meters, it increased to five meters, six meters, seven meters.... ten meters!

A ten meters radius huge half-sphere shaped golden membrane of light had formed. The gray mist and the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts were actually unable to break through the golden membrane of light!

“Big brother...” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were drumbstruck.

“Royal Father, do not worry. Little Yu will definitely be fine.” Qin Feng held his Royal Father’s hand. At this moment, Qin De’s hands were clenched into fists. Tight and cold fists.

Qin De looked to the gray mist in the distant.

“I can’t see what’s happening inside at all!” Qin De’s heart was filled with worry.

With his Immortal Awareness, he was unable to penetrate through the Heart’s Devil Mist. It was impossible for him to see what was happening in the gray mist at all. Not only him... almost everyone present was worried.

“Crack, Pop, Bang...”

A cracking sound was heard from within.

“Golden light, it’s golden light.” Qin Feng’s eyes suddenly lit up.

The Qin clan, over a thousand members, were able to clearly see the rays of golden light. Like sharp sword, those golden lights penetrated through the gray mist. The dense gray mist were also split apart by the golden lights.

“How, how could master be this powerful?” Uncle Fu was puzzled. “That shouldn’t be possible.”

Uncle Fu was unable to understand. The other people were also filled with confusion. However, the current Qin Yu was completely free of worries.

“Haha... Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, the power of this Gold

Punishment Spiritual Pearl, after having finished completely binding it, is indeed powerful enough." Surrounding Qin Yu, numerous rays of Divine Awareness were bursting all over. Qin Yu was using his soul's power to frantically attack those Heart's Devils.

The numerous Heart's Devils that the Heart's Devil Mist birthed were similar to soul's power. If one were to use his eyes to inspect, they would be unable to detect those Heart's Devils at all. One could only use their soul's power to find them, defend against them and attack them!

For a Divine Tribulation of a single person, the regular type of Heart's Devil was already enough to deal a great shock to a level nine Immortal Emperor's soul. As for this four-man Divine Tribulation, the effect of the Heart's Devils had also increased by several tens of times. However, Qin Yu's soul was more than several tens of times stronger than ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors.

"Tsk~~~"

Under the attack from an extremely sharp and powerful Divine Awareness, all of those Heart's Devils were swept to nothing.

"What sort of power is big brother using that's this powerful? Even the Divine Lightning is unable to break through his defensive barrier." Hou Fei looked at what was occurring before him with a stupefied expression. He was unable to refrain from looking to Hei Yu beside him and asking him.

Hei Yu shook his head. "I also don't know."

This secret, other than Qin Yu, there were no other person that knew about it.

"In these past tens of years, I merely allowed the 'Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl' to absorb a trace of, no, a bit more than half a trace of the 'flour paste energy' from the Stellar Space. After spending twenty years time, I managed to completely bind the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. I reckon that I am the only Gold Punishment Lord in the entire history of Gold Punishment Lords that managed to completely fuse with the 'Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.'"

Qin Yu snickered in his mind.

It had been roughly ninety years now, since Qin Yu had returned to the Qin Clan. In these ninety years, Qin Yu merely spent a little amount of time and managed to completely bind the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. This idea had come to him after his experience with the Refining Flame Wristband.

“This ‘flour paste energy’ is indeed peculiar. The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl merely absorbed such a tiny amount of it, yet it let me completely and successfully fuse with it it. What might the next stage of the Origin that has been absorbing the flour paste energy constantly ever since i reached the Origin Realm be?”

Although he was undergoing the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu was actually relaxed enough to think about other things than the Divine Tribulation.

“However, my estimation last time was wrong. This Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, after having completely bound it, its strength is no weaker than the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu looked at the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts, they were unceasingly bombarding the golden defensive membrane. However, they were unable to break through at all.

After the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was completely bound and fused, the energy that Qin Yu used was actually a greatly powered up Gold Force. The energy from this power up mostly originated from the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The Gold Force resulting from this power up was at least a hundred times stronger than an eighteen star Emperor’s Gold Force.

“Break for me!”

Qin Yu suddenly shouted loudly. The radiance of that ten meters radius large golden membrane had greatly increased in a flash. Frantically, the light spread to all directions. The area of the golden membrane had increased from ten meters to several thousand meters....

Wherever the golden membrane went, the gray colored mist was

dissipated. In an instant, the Heart's Devil Mist within the Divine Tribulation Area had completely dissipated. All of the Qin clansmen who were watching the Divine Tribulation could now clearly see what was happening in the Divine Tribulation Area.

Following the rapid increase of the golden light membrane's size, the energy had naturally been distributed to the entire membrane, causing it to become vulnerable to attacks concentrated at a single point. The four Black Divine Lightning swords, that had already had their might decreased, finally managed to pierce through the golden membrane. After piercing through the golden membrane of light, the four Black Divine Lightning swords instantly shot towards Qin Yu.

"The most useful aspect of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl is not its long-distance attack. Rather, it is its ability to increase the toughness of the body and increasing one's might in close distance combat." Qin Yu smiled. With a movement of his body.

"Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!"

Following four continuous sharp echos, the four sword shaped Divine Lightning bolts, that had already been weakened notably, when matched against Qin Yu's fist, were all shattered with a single fist strike.

Qin Yu raised his head up to look at the sky.

That twenty thousand miles long blood cloud was dissipating. At the same time, the rolling borderless black clouds were also dissipating.

Evidently... the Divine Tribulation had passed!

"Big brother."

Excited smiles immediately appeared on Hou Fei and Hei Yu's faces.

And because of the fact that the Heart's Devil Mist was dissipated, Qin Den, Qin Feng and the rest of them who managed to see Qin Yu shattering the four Divine Lightning Swords deeply breathed a sigh of relief. In the process of the Divine Tribulation, they had been on the edge for a very long time.

“Big brother, when did your strength increase by this much?” Hou Fei asked excitedly.

Qin Yu understood in his heart.

That his strength’s increase was actually because of his complete fusion with the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. The completed Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl had caused his body’s toughness to increase by an unknown magnitude. Even his Gold Force had increased by a hundredfold. It was likely that his Gold Force had become even stronger than ordinary Divine Energy.

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it is truly deserving of the title of Grandmist Spiritual Treasure indeed. After completely binding it, its effect is more than ten times as strong as before i let the pearl absorb the flour paste energy of my Stellar Space.” Qin Yu grew fond of this Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.

The Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl was a Gold Attribute Spiritual Treasure.

For it to be able to increase his body’s toughness and his strength by so much, Qin Yu naturally liked it. However, was he able to bring the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the Divine Realm?

If he were to bring it, he’d be met with a large number of enemies. Especially that mysterious person who had given the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to the Dark Star Realm.

“Cannot be greedy, I cannot be greedy. There are still a couple Grandmist Spiritual Treasures that I have yet to bind. How can I possibly be greedy for the Dark Star Realm’s Clan Protection Treasure?” Qin Yu forcibly held down his greed. However, the current Qin Yu didn’t know that.... what he had done earlier had already caused the experts from the Divine Realm to take note of him.

Chapter 64: Ascension to the Divine Realm

On this uninhabited planet, voices of excitements rose and fell in succession. The younger generations of the Qin Clan were discussing with each other in excitement. As for Qin De, Qin Feng, Feng Yuzi and the rest, they had walked over to Qin Yu and his brothers.

“Royal Father, I’ve succeeded.” Qin Yu looked to Qin De. He had a smile on his face.

Qin De was both excited and gratified. “Good, good, Yu’er, congratulations on passing the Divine Tribulation.” At this moment, Qin De’s train of thought were extremely complicated. He wanted to say a lot of things but only managed to say a word of congratulations in the end.

Qin Yu was able to sense his Royal Father’s frame of mind.

“Royal Father, let’s return home first.” At this moment, Qin Yu had suddenly turned a bit sentimental.

That was because as he had successfully passed the Divine Tribulation, it meant that he will be ascending to the Divine Realm. Furthermore, at the instant when he successfully passed the Divine Tribulation, Qin Yu had sensed that he would be ascending to the Divine Realm in half a year’s time.

“Ascending to the Divine Realm. Once I ascend to the Divine Realm, how many years would it take for me to meet my Royal Father and big brother again?”

Qin Yu looked at his Royal Father and big brother. He felt a pained sensation in his heart.

“The Divine Realm is different from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Back then, when I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I still possessed the opportunity to meet my Royal Father and big brother again. However, once I reach the Divine Realm... With Royal Father and big brother’s aptitude for cultivation, I’m afraid that it will be

very hard for them to ascend to the Divine Realm. And if I were to attempt at returning from the Divine Realm... it would also be extremely hard to do."

Qin Yu felt a bitter pain in his heart. It had caused his expression to turn a bit unsightly.

"I can only try to find a way to occasionally come back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to visit in the future." Thought Qin Yu in his heart. There are two ways to come back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Divine Realm.... The first method is to achieve full control of the spatial laws and reach the Godking level. The second method is to gain status and strength and then bribe some people to help.

This method was also something that Qin Yu came to know from Granny Yin Hua. As for how exactly he should bribe others, Qin Yu still wasn't sure.

"Brother Qin, that Mystic Emperor actually used such a fierce method to try to kill us. And now, a large number of our Qin clan's descendants have married with people relating to the Mystic Emperor, I wish that Brother Qin would be able to settle this issue as soon as possible."

An ice-cold voice sounded. Qin Yu turned around to look. The person who said those words was Feng Yuzi.

Feng Yuzi's expression was very ugly. He liked his current wife Lian Yu. However, when he met Lian Yu, her strength was stronger than his and her status higher than his. Why would she fall for a nobody like him?

Feng Yuzi had been baffled the entire time. Could it be that Lian Yu had really fallen in love with him at first sight? He had been skeptical of it the entire time and had been guessing the reason why she was with him. However, he didn't dare to be certain.

And now, Feng Yuzi had a determined answer in his heart. His wife had married him because of the Mystic Emperor's command.

"Brother Feng." Qin De looked to Feng Yuzi. He then sighed. "Okay..."

Qin De was very pained. Those people could also be considered as

members of the Qin Clan. After all these years, they most definitely had developed feelings too. He really didn't wish to do such a thing. However, for the Qin Clan, he must become heartless!

"Royal Father." Qin Yu suddenly stopped Qin De. At the same time, he said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Royal Father, the Mystic Emperor is now dead. It is not certain that those people are dyingly loyal to the Mystic Emperor. Thus, please leave those people for me to handle. Allow me to be the evil person. After all... I will be ascending to the Divine Realm soon."

"Yu'er?" Qin De looked to Qin Yu with a shocked expression.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Royal Father, the amount of time that we have been together is not long. Allow this to be the last thing I, your son, do you for you before my ascension."

Qin De's eyes had turned slightly red.

Once Qin Yu ascends to the Divine Realm, when would they be able to meet again? After ten thousand years? After a million years? After a billion years?

"When I, your son, am no longer here in the future, I can only let big brother and second brother fulfill my filial duty towards you, for me." Qin Yu forced a smile on his face. He was trying his best to hold back his tears. His gaze turned to his big brother. "Big brother, the Qin Clan shall be in your hands from now on."

Qin Feng nodded. "Little Yu, you can rest assured."

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. He then turned to the other Qin clansmen. His gaze was ice-cold. It had caused all of the Qin clansmen to have a sensation of bone-chilling coldness.

"Listen carefully. The Mystic Emperor had harbored evil thoughts against our Qin Clan. She was determined to exterminate both the Qin Clan and I. As for those people who are related to the Mystic Emperor, in consideration of the safety of the Qin Clan, I must inspect each and every

one of them!"

Qin Yu's voice was extremely grim. There was no room to save the situation.

Immediately, a lot of people started making noise.

"Utmost Supreme Third Elder, please don't. I believe that my wife is definitely not someone who plots against our Qin Clan." Immediately, some of the Qin clansmen started voicing their opinions intensely.

Even Qin Feng's grandson, Qin Nan, had grown emotional. "Third grandfather, please don't kill my wife. I believe her. Please don't...."

After having been married to the women from the Nine Amplifications Sect, the many Qin clansmen most definitely had developed deep affection towards them. Hearing what Qin Yu had said, this group of Qin clansmen had all started to panic.

"It truly is hard to be the evil person." Sighed Qin Yu in his heart.

However, Qin Yu's expression was still gave and stern. Coldly, he said. "Silence!"

Once Qin Yu said those words, the Qin clansmen that were voicing their opinions all felt a shudder in their souls. Those several tens of Qin clansmen all started to sweat cold bullets down their forehead. That sort of oppressive sensation made them feel as if they were on the brink of death.

"I will not kill your life companions. However, I will use a mysterious technique to 'inspect their soul.' Anyone that is related to the Mystic Emperor must be daring to take on the trial of my technique. Anyone that manages to pass the trial shall still be considered a part of our Qin Clan."

Qin Yu removed the soul oppressiveness.

"Whoever is willing to voluntarily accept the trial, step forward." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

"Qin Nan, rest assured." Qin Nan's wife, a beautiful girl, comforted Qin Nan. She was the first to walk toward Qin Yu. Following her, the second

and then the third... more and more people had walked toward Qin Yu.

Other than a couple males, the rest of them were all females.

Qin Yu was watching from the front the entire time, and suddenly, there was a woman whose hand was like lightning as she thrust it towards a man beside her. Qin Yu's gaze instantly turned cold.

"Humph."

Right after Qin Yu coldly humphed, he arrived within the crowd. He caught the woman's wrist with his hand and stared coldly at this woman. "What? You knew that you could not escape so you tried to kill my Qin clansmen in vain?"

That woman was extremely beautiful. She looked at Qin Yu coldly. ""Qin Yu, you are very powerful indeed. I am unexpectedly unable to kill even a single person under your eyelid. Good, if you wish to kill me, then go ahead." After that woman finished saying those words, she turned her head around with an unfeeling appearance.

"Nan'er, you, why...?" That man who was about to be attacked by this woman had an expression of both shock and grief.

That woman gazed at her surrounding. "Haha... Qin Clan, humph, what do you people think your Qin Clan is? Had it not been for the fact that you possessed the genius Qin Yu, how could your Qin Clan possibly be able to be so well-regarded like so?"

That woman then looked to her husband. She sneered. "Qin Liufeng, do not show me that sort of expression. Did you really think that I had fallen in love with you?... Haha, had it not been for Her Majesty Mystic Emperor's order, how would I even fancy someone like you? Her Majesty Mystic Emperor had left, yet I am unable to even realize the final order that she left. Qin Yu, kill me."

This Qin clansman called Qin Liufeng had his expression changed countless times. He then sighed in disappointment and frustration. "That's right, you do not fancy me, and I am also unworthy of you to fancy me."

Qin Liufeng turned to Qin Yu. Sincerely, he said. “Utmost Supreme Third Elder, I wish to ask you a favor.”

Qin Yu looked at this Qin clansman before him.

Usually, when Immortals marry, their feelings are extremely deep. To receive such a shock from the woman that he loved, Qin Yu was easily able to imagine Qin Liufeng’s sorrow. However, seeing Qin Liufeng’s expression, Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Go ahead.”

Qin Liufeng nodded and said. “Nan’er is my wife, at the very least she was my wife, granted that she found me unworthy of her fancy. Yet I still wish for Utmost Supreme Third Elder to spare her life.”

“Very well.” Said Qin Yu without the slightest hesitation.

An enemy that had already been discovered, was someone that posed no danger. This woman called Nan’er, her strength was merely that of a Heavenly Immortal. Even if she possessed enmity towards the Qin Clan, what could she possibly do? The Qin Clan had never once feared challengers.

“Thank you, Utmost Supreme Third Elder.” Said Qin Liufeng as he bowed.

“You...” That woman looked at Qin Liufeng with an unbelieving expression.

Qin Liufeng smiled with disappointment and frustration. “Since you do not like me, you can leave. I do not wish to force you. From today on, you are still Chen Nan. And I, I am still Qin Liufeng of the Qin Clan.”

“Furthermore, Chen Nan, remember this. The Qin Clan had increased in status because of our Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Our Qin Clan also prides ourselves in our Utmost Supreme Third Elder. However, we descendants of the Qin Clan are not complacent merely because of this. My uncle, my brothers of the same generation, and even my nephew of an younger generation, each and every one of them are putting forth great effort with Utmost Supreme Third Elder as their goal. Today, we are still

weak. We are only able to stand straight in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by relying on our Utmost Supreme Third Elder."

"However, I believe that there will definitely be a day when our Qin Clan will stand at the summit of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm through the effort and struggle of all our Qin clansmen." Said Qin Liufeng as he stared straight at Chen Nan. His gaze was extremely firm with resolution.

Chen Nan had became momentarily speechless after the speech that Qin Liufeng had given. Her heart that was unmoved all these years had actually slightly trembled at this moment.

Chen Nan had never thought that her gentle and soft to a somewhat feeble level husband actually also possessed such a side when he toughened up.

"Utmost Supreme Third Elder, Utmost Supreme First Elder, Clan Master, I shall return first." Said Qin Liufeng with a bow.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Qin Liufeng. In these ninety years, Qin Yu had grown familiar with the Qin clansmen. Truly he had never anticipated that the obscure Qin Liufeng, who seemed like a person who tried to never offend anybody, actually also had such a side.

"Royal Father, you should put importance in the cultivation of this Qin Liufeng. Among those Divine Artifacts that I have left behind, set one aside for him." Said Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Qin De.

Qin De also nodded.

Before Qin Yu underwent his Divine Tribulation, he had already given the several tens of Divine Artifacts, that he had found in the external regions of the Bewitching God Temple, to his father and given him the control over the distribution of the Divine Artifacts. Other than the several tens of Divine Artifacts, Qin Yu had also left behind a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact.

In order to completely bind a Low Quality Heavenly Divine Artifact,

one's soul must reach the Gold Soul Pellet stage. This was the treasure that Qin Yu had prepared for any future genius of the Qin Clan.

Those who were related to the Mystic Emperor, were all inspected by Qin Yu, using his soul inspection technique. Among these people. not a single person knew of the Mystic Emperor's plan. They would only occasionally relate information back to Mystic Emperor.

The ones that truly possessed killing intent against the Qin Clan.

Other than the woman who was released, Chen Nan, another woman was found. Actually, neither Chen Nan nor this woman knew of the Mystic Emperor's plans. However, the Mystic Emperor had ordered them that if she were to die, they must help her kill the people from the Qin Clan.

The reason why the Mystic Emperor told these two women was because she trusted them completely.

"The Mystic Emperor could also be considered as being amazing. Even though she had died, these two women's hearts were still so determined." Said Qin Yu with a light smile. Qin De and Qin Feng also smiled and nodded.

In this inspection, Feng Yuzi's wife, Lian Yu, fortunately did not possess any enmity for the Qin Clan. This had also allowed Feng Yuzi to take of sigh of relief.

Half a year. Qin Yu only had half a year more to be with his relatives. Thus, he naturally valued this period of time even more. As for Hei Yu, he also quietly spend the final moments with his wife Bai Ling and his daughter Hei Tong.

Time passed.

Three months later, on the Dark Star Realm's Gold Punishment Star.

Qin Yu's figure suddenly appeared outside the Inherited Palace. The Guard Elder who sat in the middle of the Inherited Palace in a cross legged position seemed to have sensed Qin Yu's arrival. He raised his head, looked at Qin Yu and said. "Your Majesty Liu Xing, it's you?" The

Guard Elder was a bit surprised.

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

“Brother Wen Feng, quickly come to the outside of the Inherited Palace.” Qin Yu sent a voice transmission to Wen Feng using his Divine Awareness. Wen Feng lived on a palace on another mountain top. The distance between there to here was extremely close. In a blink of an eye, Wen Feng had arrived outside the Inherited Palace.

Wen Feng looked to Qin Yu with surprise. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, your training has finished?”

“Do not call me Your Majesty Liu Xing. Furthermore, in a short time from now, people will be calling you Your Majesty Wen Feng.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. At this moment, the Guard Elder had also walked out of the Inherited Palace.

The Guard Elder asked. “Your Majesty Liu Xing, you mean?”

“I have already passed the Divine Tribulation. Not too long from now, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wen Feng and the Guard Elder were both stunned.

“Your Majesty Liu Xing, why didn’t you inform us about it earlier?” Asked the Guard Elder.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “Actually, before the fight for the Gold Punishment Lord’s position, I already knew that I would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation. After I obtained the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl, I started seclusion training... I trained all the way till the day my Divine Tribulation arrived. Now that I have passed the Divine Tribulation, I have come back to return the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl to you. After some time, I shall be ascending to the Divine Realm. It is fine for me to ascend by myself. There is no need for you all to come and see me off.”

With a flip of his hand, Qin Yu took out the ‘Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl.’ He removed the soul binding of the Gold Punishment Spiritual Pearl. He felt a bit unwilling to part with it, however he still handed it

over to the Guard Elder.

The Gold Punishment Lord is the leader of the Three Great Sovereigns, the person with the highest position in the Dark Star Realm.

Whether Qin Yu announced his Divine Tribulation, whether he wanted others to see him off during his ascension, they were all his own private matters. Since Qin Yu did not wish to do that, others also cannot force him to.

"Liu Xing, when you ascend, let me to see you off." Said Wen Feng.

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. "There's no need. If fate have it, we shall meet again in the Divine Realm." When he ascends to the Divine Realm, Qin Yu would definitely have the Qin Clan and a large number of other people seeing him off. If Wen Feng were to go... wouldn't that mean that he'll be leaking his identity?

Although Qin Yu did not fear his identity being leaked, it was still somewhat troublesome.

"Okay. In that case, we shall meet again in the Divine Realm." Wen Feng also displayed a smile on his face.

In a blink of an eye, Qin Yu and his brothers had spent their final days in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. On this day, a large number of people were gathered on the plains of the Blazing Sun Galaxy's Virtue Residence Star.

If others were to know about the identity of this group of people, it would bring about a lot of fear.

From the Demon Realm: Zong Jue from the Bird Clan, Ao Wuming and Ao Fang from the Dragon Clan, the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan from the Beast Clan...

Other than the super experts of the Demon Realm, the overlord of the Devil Realm, Wu Long, had also arrived with his two seniors, Mo Luo and Mo Kong.

From the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor, Jun Luoyu and the rest

had also come.

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, over half of the major powers' leaders had shown up to see Qin Yu and his brothers off.

"It's about time for the ascension." Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the sky.

Regardless of how reluctant to part he was in his heart, he would still have to face it at this moment. Qin Yu looked to the group of people before him: his Royal Father Qin De, his big brother Qin Feng, Uncle Feng Yuzi, his good brothers Jun Luoyu and Ao Wuming, his seniors Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Ao Fang and the rest, Wu Long who was extremely respectful toward him, his juniors Hei Tong, Guo Fan, Qin Nan, Qin Liufeng...

"Royal Father, big brother, Uncle Feng, Luoyu, Wuming..." At this moment, Qin Yu felt an aching sensation in his heart.

Once he leaves this time, how many years later would he be able to meet them again?

"Dad." Hei Tong tightly hugged Hei Yu. She was unwilling to part with him.

"It's about time for the ascension. Tong Tong, be good." Hei Yu stiffened his heart and pushed away Hei Tong. With watery eyes, Hei Tong stood beside her mother, Bai Ling. Bai Ling was also looking at Hei Yu with unreluctant to part.

Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei simultaneously started to uncontrollably float into the sky.

Qin Yu and his brothers all tried their best to force a smile to the people below them. Misty starlight started to appear from these three people's bodies. The glow of the light grew stronger and stronger. The three of them had also flown higher and higher.

After the light had completely covered Qin Yu and his brothers' bodies. Qin Yu and his brothers looked at each other.

The three of them disappeared into the air.

Credits

Translator: Translation Nations

Epub: Estevam / dotNOVEL